

J. Abbink

- 3150 Dimetros, N.
1984
L'Éthiopie: révolution et développement. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 217 p.
- 3151 Doo, L.W., ed.
1970
Resolving Conflict in Africa. The Fermeda Workshop. New Haven: Yale University Press, 209 p.
- 3152 Dorasse, J.
1969
Les nouveaux accords culturels franco-éthiopiens. *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3153 Dubouys, J.-M.
1978
L'Union éthiopienne: la défense nationale. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3154 Endalkachew Makonnen
1980
Ethiopia's role in the Horn of Africa. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3155 Erlich, H.
1980
Ethiopia at the Horn of Africa. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3156 Eshetu Mengesha
1975
Die Auswirkungen der äthiopischen Revolution auf die Entwicklung der Horn von Afrika. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3157 Erlich, H.
1980
Ethiopia at the Horn of Africa. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3158 Eshetu Mengesha
1975
Die Auswirkungen der äthiopischen Revolution auf die Entwicklung der Horn von Afrika. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3159 EUROPEAN COMMUNITY
1983
The Dilemma of the Horn of Africa. Washington, D.C.: Georgetown University, 413 p.
- 3160 Evans, I.D.
1967
The battle for the Horn of Africa. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3161 Evans, G.
1966
The battle for the Horn of Africa. In: *Revue africaine de la politique internationale*, 23(3): 383-402.
- 3162 Farer, T.
1976
War Clouds on the Horn of Africa: a Crisis for Detente. New York: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, xii + 157 p.
- 3163
1978
Ethiopia: Soviet strategy and Western fears. *Africa Report*, 23(6): 4-9.



AFRICAN STUDIES CENTRE

LEIDEN, THE NETHERLANDS

Research Reports

1991/45

Afrika-Studiecentrum



0732 0000058276

ETHIOPIAN SOCIETY AND HISTORY:
A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ETHIOPIAN STUDIES 1957-1990

J. Abbink

1990

exempl

27-5-91

BIBL. AFRIKA-STUDIECENTRUM
UDC. (63)
011 001631

ETHIOPIAN SOCIETY AND HISTORY:
A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ETHIOPIAN STUDIES 1957-1990

© 1991 J. Abbink

Dfl. 25,00

The copyright of the separate contributions in this series remains with the authors. Copies may be ordered from the **African Studies Centre**, P.O.Box 9555, 2300 RB Leiden, The Netherlands.
Prices do not include postage.

ISBN 90.70110.86.5

CIP-GEGEVENS KONINKLIJKE BIBLIOTHEEK, DEN HAAG

Abbink, J

Ethiopian society and history : a bibliography of
Ethiopian studies 1957 - 1990 / J. Abbink - Leiden :
African Studies Centre - (Research Reports / African
Studies Centre ; No. 45)
ISBN 90-70110-86-5
Trefw.: Ethiopië ; Sociale Geschiedenis

ISBN 90.70110.86.5

CONTENTS		Page

PREFACE		3
I.	BIBLIOGRAPHIES	7
II.	HISTORY OF ETHIOPIANIST STUDIES	13
III.	STUDIES ON MANUSCRIPTS, DOCUMENTS, ARCHIVES AND LIBRARY RESOURCES	18
IV.	TRAVELLERS AND FOREIGNERS	28
IV.1	Primary sources	28
IV.2	Works about travellers and foreigners	33
V	HISTORY	40
V.1	General works on society and history	40
V.2	Prehistory; Antiquity; Aksum	52
V.3	Middle Ages, up to 1855	67
V.4	1855 - 1935	80
V.5	Italo-Ethiopian war and Italian occupation, 1935-1941	97
V.6	1941 - present	106
VI.	CULTURAL GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY	111
VII.	POLITICS AND LAW BEFORE 1974	119
VIII.	POLITICS, LAW AND REVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT AFTER 1974	131
IX.	PEASANTRY AND THE RURAL SECTOR BEFORE 1974	145
X.	PEASANTRY AND THE RURAL SECTOR AFTER 1974	157
XI.	THE URBAN SECTOR	168
XII.	MODERNIZATION, COMMUNICATIONS, INDUSTRY AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT	173
XIII.	SOCIAL STRUCTURE AND SOCIAL CHANGE	188
XIV.	DROUGHT AND FAMINE; REFUGEES AND RESETTLEMENT	195
XV.	INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS	204
XV.a	Before 1896	204
XV.b	After 1896	207
XVI.	ETHNO-REGIONAL CONFLICTS	223
XVII.	EDUCATION	232
XVIII.	HEALTH AND HEALTHCARE	242
XIX.	ETHNOMEDICINE, TRADITIONAL HEALING, DISEASE HISTORY	249

XX. FOLKLORE, MAGIC, ORAL TRADITIONS	254
XXI. MUSIC	260
XXII. MATERIAL CULTURE, ARCHITECTURE, ARTS AND CRAFTS	261
XXII.a Religious art and architecture	261
XXII.b 'Secular' and modern art	272
XXII.c Material culture and crafts	273
XXII.d Literature	276
XXIII. CHRISTIAN AND HAGIOGRAPHICAL LITERATURE	281
XXIV. RELIGION AND MISSIONS	291
XXV. ETHNOGRAPHY AND ETHNOLOGY	306
XXV.a General studies on ethnology and ethnic group relations	306
XXV.b Studies on the various groups and nationalities	313
1. 'Afar	313
2. Agäw	315
3. Amhara	315
4. Anuak	318
5. Argobba	318
6. Baka	318
7. Banna	318
8. Bashada	319
9. Basketto	319
10. Beja	319
11. Bertha	319
12. Bilin	319
13. Bodi (Me'en)	320
14. Dassanetch	320
15. Dime	321
16. Dizi	322
17. Dizzu	322
18. Dorze	322
19. Dullay	323
20. Fälashta (Beta Esra'el)	323
21. Gafat	327
22. Gamo	327
23. Gedeo (= Darasa)	328
24. Gimira	328
25. Gofa	329
26. Gongga	329
27. Gumuz (Bega, Saysay)	329
28. Gurage (Soddo, Chaha-Ennemor, Muhir)	329
29. Hadiyya	331
30. Hamar	332
31. Harari	333
32. "Island people"	335
33. "Jabarti"	335
34. Jews	335
35. Käfa	335
36. Kämbata	336
37. Keutlé	336
38. Konso	337

39. Konta	338
40. Kunfel	338
41. Kunama	338
42. Kwegu	338
43. Maale	339
44. Majangir	339
45. Mao	340
46. Me'en ("Tishana")	340
47. Murle	340
48. Mursi	341
49. Nuer (Naath)	342
50. Nyangatom	343
51. Ochollo	344
52. Oida	344
53. Oromo	353
54. Qemant	353
55. Sadama	355
56. Shangama	355
57. "Shanqila"	355
58. Shinasha	355
59. Somali	356
60. Tigray (Tigrinya)	357
61. Tigre	357
62. Tsamako	357
63. Ubamer	357
64. Weyto	358
65. Wolayta ("Wolamo")	358
66. Zala	

LIST OF COLLECTIVE VOLUMES

359

INDEX OF AUTHORS

365

PREFACE

This work has been compiled to offer a comprehensive overview of relevant publications on Ethiopia which have appeared in the last three decades. Especially during the last ten years the number of works on society and history of Ethiopia has been growing very fast, and there is now a respectable corpus of studies on this country, which is, with its long written historical tradition and with the contemporary problems and challenges it is facing, one of the most fascinating countries of Africa.

The great turning point in the thirty-year period which is roughly covered by this volume was without doubt the 1974 Revolution, which has meant the beginning of a new, precarious and often criticized phase of national development. The prospects of Ethiopia's socialist experiment have drawn great attention not only from modern historians and political scientists but also from less politically interested researchers like agronomists, economists, sociologists and social anthropologists.

These latter disciplines had already achieved respectable results in research and study before 1974, and have, after a slight impasse in the years following 1974, been able to renew the efforts to understand and explain various historical and societal developments in the country. It is perhaps self-evident that the (pre-)history, religious and ethnic interactions of various population groups, as well as the complex and intriguing cultural heritage of Ethiopia, require continued study. Apart from that, however, there is renewed urgency to provide background knowledge on the current problems of the country. Like many other African countries, Ethiopia has been hit by grave problems of drought, famine, and war. These problems, and their social and economic consequences, are not easy to solve on any short-term basis. But it is of course of vital interest to continually provide background knowledge and to evaluate the preparation and implementation of plans and policies, both of national and international nature, with informed scientific study, based of original research in the disciplines mentioned above. Ethiopian studies has now grown into an important subfield of Africanist studies, as is shown, for instance, by the renewed vigour and quality of the bi-annual International Conferences of Ethiopian Studies. In this respect, it is also notable that the part played by Ethiopian scholars is steadily increasing in every scientific field.

With this bibliography, roughly covering the period from ca. 1957 up to 1990, it is hoped that a modest contribution has been made to the field of Ethiopian Studies by providing a tool with which to quickly locate the latest relevant studies. It is thus a comprehensive research guide to Ethiopianists interested first and foremost in the history and society of Ethiopia in the widest sense. It was decided to leave out several related fields. The most important decision has been to leave out linguistics. In addition, subjects like natural science, geology, botany, etc. were excluded.

Furthermore, I emphasize that this is a guide to the modern literature on Ethiopia, i.e., of the last thirty years, thus reflecting the concerns and topics which are in the forefront of contemporary thinking, research, scientific debate, and policy-making on this country (The period before 1957 is relatively well covered in general bibliographies like the ones by R. Jones (see below item 35), H.W. Lockot (German language publications; item 48), and now, Paulos Milkias, item 58) I also hasten to say - as any compiler of a bibliography is forced to do - that this work is absolutely *not* exhaustive. I am sure that every scholar or user of this work will miss some titles. But my purpose has been to provide a reference work bringing together, at least, all titles which are of central importance, in addition to offering many others of a more general interest. Hence, while also more popular items, of a less scholarly nature and for a wider audience, have been included, the works listed here provide a representative overview of what has been written and accomplished in the general field of Ethiopian studies.

Some of the material covered in this bibliography can be found scattered in many other bibliographies, but these are much more selective and limited in size (mainly articles). Most of these are enumerated in section I. There is no modern, comprehensive booklength bibliography on Ethiopia covering the literature of recent decades, with the emphasis not only on (pre-)history and religion, but also on subjects like society, culture, ethnicity, inter-group relations, rural development, or politics. The background of the present author as an

ethnologist-historian is, obviously, reflected here. (When correcting the page proofs of my work, the general bibliography by Paulos Milkias (see item 58) was published. The larger part of the material in his volume refers to work published before 1957, while the work is also weak on ethnology and social studies).

This bibliography not being designed as exhaustive, I have decided not only to leave out some subjects, but also various items not of immediate relevance to the understanding of history, society and culture of the Ethiopian realm. This has, for instance, been a criterion for leaving out an important number of more technical paleontological, prehistorical and physical geographical items.

Another source of important work on Ethiopian history and culture which has been left untapped here are the papers and theses of students deposited in the Institute of Ethiopian Studies and other University departments of Addis Ababa University. While these are often of excellent quality and originality, most of them have not been published and are not easily accessible.

Any topical arrangement of a bibliography is a difficult decision and remains partly a matter of personal preference. I have followed conventional division of subfields in which Ethiopian studies have largely proceeded up till now. As can be seen from the table of contents, the resulting subdivision I have made is fairly detailed and can easily lead to the field of interest of the user of this bibliography. One may of course argue with various aspects of it, e.g., the periodisation of the History section (V) or the failure of further splitting up this section in economic, military, political history, etc. This would, however, have led to other problems of classification and thus it was decided to group them under the periods indicated. I hope that the table of contents still is sufficiently specific in order to locate subjects of their interest, especially if used together with the author index.

It has been attempted to list every item only once, despite that many of them will belong to several rubrics. The user of this work will know in what sections he/she will find related items (e.g. in section III (on Documents and Archival sources) one may often find works which could also have been included in section XXIII (on Hagiographical/Religious literature).

Although the time limits here are 1957 and 1989/90, some crossing of this fairly arbitrary boundary was inevitable. The same thing happened with various (historical) items covering more than one of the period boundaries which I have distinguished.

My remaining remarks as to the use of this bibliography can be summed as follows.

- * While this bibliography covers literature in several languages, no effort has been made to systematically cover Amharic items, many of which are in the form of unpublished reports and papers not easily accessible. However, in section I (Bibliographies) sources to trace material in Amharic and other Ethiopian languages can be found.

- A complete bibliography should of course include a much larger number of the important works not only in Amharic, but also in all South and East European languages.

- * Mimeographed and unpublished papers and internal publications of various Ministries, international organizations, etc. have *not* all been listed. Many of them are specific technical reports and cannot easily be located or consulted.

- * Although the utmost care was taken in giving a full bibliographical reference of every item, some few inaccuracies still remain. Some items could not be checked with the regular bibliographical means (like the national bibliographies of various countries, the registers for journal articles, etc.), because they were not listed. In a (very) small number of cases therefore, the page numbers or the publisher's name could not be included.

- * Annotations and comments on the items have been omitted, as the general contents or subject matter is in most cases obvious from the title and classification of each item.

- * Names on Ethiopian authors have, as much as possible, been indexed on first name, except when they were usually catalogued on second name. They have been indexed as they appear in

the publications. Thus, some authors appear twice (e.g. Gäbre Sellase/Guebre Selassie and Aleqa Taye/Tayye Gäbrä Maryam, Aleqa).

* The decision was taken to leave out most items appearing in political weeklies, newspapers and news magazines. Thus, periodicals like *Africa Report*, *Africa* (African Journal, Ltd.), *Africa Confidential*, *Foreign Report*, *Jeune Afrique*, *New African*, *Africanews*, etc. have generally been ignored, with the exception of some of their longer background articles.

Furthermore, only some anonymous pieces have been included, if they were deemed important. Several journals, like the *Ethiopia Observer*, contain many smaller pieces and articles without author, especially in the earlier volumes. While most of these were probably written by the editor(s), I have not included them here.

* In the Index, the numbers of every item appear after the author's name.

* The abbreviation *EC* in some Ethiopian titles refers to 'Ethiopian calendar' (ca. seven years behind the Gregorian calendar). The abbreviation *CV* refers to collectively written volumes from which several articles have been included. Their titles are given in full in the appendix on p. 359.

Finally I must thank the African Studies Center of the University of Leiden - and especially its director, Drs. G.W. Grootenhuis - for generously and promptly offering to publish this work in the Center's publication series. I am also indebted to Prof. J. Markakis (University of Crete) and Prof. R. Pankhurst (Institute of Ethiopian Studies, Addis Ababa University) for their critical and encouraging comments on an earlier draft of this work. As a result, I have made many improvements, although I take full blame for the remaining imperfections. I am also grateful to Rudo Niemeyer, Willem Veerman and David Stelpstra of the African Studies Centre, Leiden, for much technical help. The greatest debt I probably owe to Ms. Marty de Mooij, of the African Studies Centre Secretariat. I am deeply grateful for her preparing the final version of the difficult manuscript with all those irritating corrections and additions.

I. BIBLIOGRAPHIES

This section contains bibliographies on Ethiopia not only concerned with history, society and ethnography, but also those on language, manuscript collections, agriculture, law and other subjects. Obviously, in many of these works, references can be found which, strictly spoken, fall outside the scope of this bibliography.

- 1 Abbink, J.
1984-85 A select ethnographic bibliography on Ethiopia 1958-1982.
Behavior Science Research 19(1-4): 58-111.
- 2 Abélès, M. & M.-C. Peltier-Charrier
1979 Bibliographical notes on ethnological research in Southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 4, pp. 151-174.
- 3 Alula Hidarū & Dessalegn Rahmato
1976 *A Short Guide to the Study of Ethiopia: a General Bibliography*.
Westport-London: Greenwood Press, xiii + 177 p.
- 4 Basquin, K.
1968 *An Annotated Bibliography of Books and Articles on Ethiopian Art*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library.
- 5 Baylor, J.
1967 *Ethiopia: a list of works in English*.
Berkeley: University of California, Institute for International Studies, 60 p.
- 6 Beer, D.F.
1975 Ethiopian literature and literary criticism in English,
an annotated bibliography.
Research in African Literatures (Austin, Texas): 6(1): 44-57.
- 7 Bell, P.
1968 *Land Tenure in Ethiopia: Bibliography*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library,
25 p. (Ethiopian Bibliography Series, no.1).
- 8 Berhane Ayalew
1982 *A Bibliography prepared for the ILO/ASPA Employment Mission to Ethiopia (15 August - 11 September 1982)*.
Addis Ababa: ILO/Jobs and Skills Program for Africa,
Documentation Centre, 46 p.
- 9 Bonk, J.J.
1984 *An Annotated and Classified Bibliography of English Literature pertaining to the Ethiopian Orthodox Church*.
Metuchen: American Theological Library Association and Scarecrow Press, 116 p.
[Based on: *An Annotated and Classified Bibliography of English Literature pertaining to the Ethiopian Orthodox Church: A Guide for Missions*. Deerfield, Ill.: Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 1972, 177 p. (M.A. thesis)].
- 10 Brown, C.F.
1978 *Ethiopian Perspectives: a Bibliographical Guide to the History of Ethiopia*.
Westport-London: Greenwood Press, vi + 264 p.
- 11 Caquot, A.
1980-82 Strefan Strelcyn (1918-1981).
Abbay 11: 9-22 [Obituary, with bibliography].

- 12 Castro, F.
1964 *Scritti di Martino Mario Moreno. Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 20: 12-21.
- 13 Centre Tricontinental
1975-76 *Bibliography on Eritrea*.
Louvain-la-Neuve: Centre Tricontinental, and Rome: Research and Information Centre on Eritrea, 235 p.
- 14 Chojnacki, S.
1974 *List of current periodicals in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 32 p.
- 15 Christos, Solomon Gebre
1970 *A decade of Ethiopian language publication*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library.
- 16 Cohen, J.M.
1971 *A select bibliography on rural Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library
(Ethiopian Bibliography series, no.4).
- 17 Comba, P.
1961 *List of Books in Amharic in the Ethiopian Collections of the University College of Addis Ababa*.
Addis Ababa: University College Press, 133 p.
- 18 Darch, C.
1980 *A Soviet View on Africa: an Annotated Bibliography on Ethiopia, Somalia, and Djibouti*.
Boston: G.K. Hall, xxxvi + 200 p.
- 19 Delancey, M.W.
1981 *African International Relations: an Annotated Bibliography*.
Boulder, Co.: Westview Press.
[Contains 46 items related to Ethiopia].
- 20 Delaney, A.
1978 *Ethiopian Survey: a Selected Bibliography*.
Washington: African Bibliographic Center.
- 21 Devens, M.S.
1983 *An annotated bibliography of the works of Wolf Leslau*.
In: CV 30, pp. 1-37.
- 22 Ewing, W.H.
1970 *Current status of legal research in Ethiopia: a bibliographical essay*.
Rural Africana 11: 97-106.
- 23 Fumagalli, G.
1971 *Bibliografica Etiopica. Catalogo descritto e ragionato degli scritti pubblicati delle invenzione della stampa fino al tutto il 1891 intorno all'Etiopia e regioni limitrofe*.
Boulder, Co.: Westview Press, xi + 288 p.
[Reprint of this famous bibliography first published in 1893 by U. Hoepli, Milan, Italy].
- 24 Gass, B.
1973 *Literatur über Äthiopien aus den Beständen der Bibliothek des Instituts für Auslandsbeziehungen*.
In: CV 68, pp. 224-232.

- 25 Geda Worku
1974 *Bibliography of Theses in the area of education in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Faculty of Education, Research Center Library, 8 p.
- 26 1975 *Bibliography of Educational Publications on Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Faculty of Education, Research Center Library, 146 p.
- 27 Gérard, A.S.
1971 *Amharic literature: bibliography*. In: ---, *Four African Literatures*. Berkeley-Los Angeles-London: University of California Press, pp. 430-440.
- 28 Getachew Gebrewold
1981 *Ethiopia - economic developments since February 1974: a bibliography*.
Africana Journal 12(1) 53-71.
- 29 Girma Makonnen
1976 *A Bibliography of Ethiopian Bibliographies, 1932-1972*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, University Library, 53 pp.
- 30 Girma Makonnen & Kebbede Abbe Ire
1974 *The Ethio-Somali boundary dispute: a bibliography*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library, 13 p.
- 31 Grey, R.D.
1981 *Ethiopian politics, imperial and revolutionary: a bibliography*.
Africana Journal 12(1): 3-51.
- 32 Haile Gabriel Dagne
1969 *A Bibliography of Educational Publications on Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Faculty of Education, Research Centre, 100 p.
33. Haile Meskel G. Wold
1985 *Gurage: a select bibliography on ethnology, anthropology and languages*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, iii + 11 p.
- 34 1985b *The Northern Tribes of Ethiopia: a select bibliography on ethnology, anthropology and languages*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, iii + 31.
- 35 1986 *Cushitic Studies. A select bibliography on ethnology, anthropology and linguistics*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, iv + 63 p.
- 36 Harbeson, J.W. & P.H. Brietzke
1975 *Rural development in Ethiopia - bibliography*.
Rural Africana 28: 139-143.
- 37 Hess, R.L. & D.M. Coger
1973 *A Bibliography of Primary Sources for Nineteenth Century Tropical Africa as recorded by Explorers, Missionaries, Traders, Travellers, Military Men, Adventurers and others*.
Stanford: Hoover Institution Press, xxv + 800 p.

- 38 Institute of Management and Training
1980 *Management: the Socialist Experience: A bibliography of books available in the three major libraries in Addis Ababa.* Addis Ababa: Institute of Management and Training, Research and Documentation Branch, 32 p.
- 39 Jones, R.
1958 Ethiopia. In: *Africa Bibliography Series*, North East Africa, General/Ethnography/Sociology/Linguistics, pp. 19-39. London: International African Institute.
- 40 Kafelew Zanebu
1986 *Ethiopia Observer Index, volumes I-VI.* Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 105 p.
- 41 Kaplan, S. & S. Ben Dor
1988 *Ethiopian Jewry. An Annotated Bibliography.* Jerusalem: Ben Zvi Institute, xix + 163 p.
- 42 Kassahun Checole
1975-76 Eritrea, a preliminary bibliography. *Africana Journal* 6: 303-314.
- 43 Kinefe-Rigb Zeleke
1975 Bibliography of the Ethiopic hagiographical traditions. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 13(2): 57-102.
44. Kloos, H. & Z.A. Zein
1988 *Health and Disease in Ethiopia: a Guide to the Literature 1940 - 1985.* Addis Ababa: Ministry of Health, vi + 245 p.
- 45 Leslau, W.
1957 A supplementary Falasha bibliography. *Studies in Bibliography and Booklore* 3: 9-27.
- 46 1964 *An Annotated Bibliography of the Semitic Languages of Ethiopia.* The Hague: Mouton, 336 p.
- 47 Lockot, H.W.
1967 German literature on Ethiopia in the libraries of Addis Ababa. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(1): 68-71.
- 48 1982 *Bibliographia Aethiopica. Die äthiopienkundliche Literatur des deutschsprachigen Raums.* Wiesbaden: Steiner, 441 p.
- 49 Marcus, H.G.
1972 *The Modern History of Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa, a Select and Annotated Bibliography.* Stanford: Hoover Institution Press, 641 p.
- 50 Matthews, D.G.
1965 *A Current Bibliography on Ethiopian Affairs. A Select Bibliography from 1950-1964.* Washington: African Bibliographic Center, 46 p.
- 51 Ministry of Culture and Sports, Provisional Military Government of Socialist Ethiopia
1980 *Ethiopian Publications.* Addis Ababa: Ministry of Culture and Sports, 4 vols.
- 52 Ministry of Education, Provisional Military Government of Socialist Ethiopia
1978 *A Selected Bibliography of Documents on Education and Social Development.* Addis Ababa: Ministry of Education, 44 p. [Amharic and English].
- 53 Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Ethiopia
1968 *Bibliography of Ethiopia.* Addis Ababa: Ministry of Foreign Affairs of the Imperial Ethiopian Government, x + 46 p.
- 54 Noyce, J.L.
1978 *Eritrea: a Bibliography.* Brighton: Noyce.
55. Pankhurst, R.
1972 *Provisional bibliography on the Italian Invasion and occupation and the liberation of Ethiopia (1935-1941).* Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 68 p.
- 56 1976 Bibliographical sketch. In: CV 1, pp. 22-42.
- 57 Pankhurst, R. & R.
1978 A selected and annotated bibliography of travel books on Ethiopia. *Africana Journal* 9(2): 113-132 and 9(3): 101-135.
- 58 Paulos Milkias
1989 *Ethiopia: a Comprehensive Bibliography.* Boston: G.K. Hall, 710 p
- 59 Podolsky, B.
1978 Bibliographia Cushitica. *Israel Oriental Studies* 8: 144-154.
- 60 Reilly, P.M.
1978 *Ethiopia: Land Resource Bibliography.* Surbiton: Land Resources Division, Ministry of Overseas Development, 280 p.
- 61 Roberts, U. & Solomon Amde
1970 *Medicine in Ethiopia: Bibliography.* Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, 152 p.
- 62 Rosenfeld, C. P.
1980 Subject and author-index, Ethiopia Observer (1967-1974) and Journal of Ethiopian Studies (1963-1975). *Northeast African Studies* 2(1): 79-122.
- 63 Rouaud, A.
1982 Pour une bibliographie des oeuvres d'Afä-Wärq Gäbrä Iyasus. *Bulletin des Études Africaines*(INALCO) 2(3): 123-136.
- 64 Compléments à la bibliographie d'Afä-Wärq. *Bulletin des Études Africaines*(INALCO) 3(6): 125-132.
- 65 Sauquet, M. & Adhana Mengesteab
1977 *Selected Bibliography on Socio-Economic Features of Rural Ethiopia.* Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research & Agriservice Ethiopia, 65 p.
- 66 Schaerer, O.
1979 *A Bibliography on Nature and Man of the Simen Mountains*

(Ethiopia).
Zürich: Universität Zürich, Abt. Ethologie und Wildforschung,
147 p.

- 67 Schiller, A.A.
1969 Customary land tenure among the Highland people of Northern Ethiopia: a bibliography.
African Law Studies 4: 1-22.
- 68 Schwab, P.
1969 Selected bibliography on Ethiopia. Politics and economics.
East Africa Journal 6(10): 41-44.
- 69 1973 Bibliography on Ethiopia.
Genève-Afrique 12: 122-129.
- 70 Sergew Hable Selassie
1969 *Bibliography of Ancient and Medieval Ethiopian History*.
Addis Ababa: Star Printing Press, 76 p.
- 71 Sommer, J.W.
1969 *A Study Guide for Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa*.
Boston: Boston University, African Studies Center (Development Program), 94 p.
- 72 Taye Gulilat
1969 *A preliminary bibliography on the Ethiopian economy*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Library, 115 p.
- 73 Tewolde Berhane Zerom
1974 A Selected and Annotated Bibliography on Socio-Economic Research in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research, 17 p.
- 74 Tibbs, T., ed.
1963 *Ethiopia 1950-1962; a select bibliography*.
Washington: Africa House.
- 75 Vanderlinden, J.
1967 A supplement to the bibliography of Ethiopian law.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4(2): 433-437. *
- 76 Varley, D.H.
1970 *A bibliography on Italian Colonisation in Africa, with a section on Abyssinia*.
London: Dawsons of Pall Mall, 92 p.
- 77 Voigt, R.M.
1975 Bibliographie des Saho-'Afar.
Africana Marburgensia 8(2): 53-63.
- 78 Zewdie Kumilachew
1974 Some Bibliographic Materials on the Drought in Ethiopia and the Sahelian region.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Library, 10 p.
- 79 1975 *A bibliography of Ethiopian materials published in the USSR*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 80 1977 *A selected bibliography on rural development*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Library, Documentations Department.

II. HISTORY OF ETHIOPIANIST STUDIES

- 81 Anonymous
1965 Adolf Ellgard Jensen.
Paideuma 2: 1-7.
- 82 Abbink, J.
1983 Reassessing urgent research in Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research 25: 39-49.
- 83 Alula Abate
1979 The role of the Institute of Development Research in development: an evaluative survey.
Africa Development 4(2-3): 149-155.
- 84 Bahru Zewde
1984 An obituary of Richard Allen Caulk.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 30-36.
- 85 Belt, W.
1986 Hiob Ludolf und die deutsche Äthiopistik.
Hallesche Beiträge zur Orientwissenschaft 8(1): 63-73.
- 86 Chambard, O.
1984 Marcel Griaule, un ethnologue français et le conflit italo-éthiopien.
Journal de la Société des Africanistes 54(2): 102-106.
- 87 Chojnacki, S. & R. Pankhurst, eds.
1964-71 *Register of Current Research on Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies (Annual).
- 88 Crummey, D.
1970 Missionaries and their contributions to our understanding of Ethiopian history.
Rural Africana 11: 38-47.
- 89 Deschamps, H.
1966 Griaule, Mandel et l'Éthiopie.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(1): 71-73.
- 90 Gromyko, An.A.
1979 *Soviet-Ethiopian Relations: Ethiopian Studies in the USSR*.
Moscow: USSR Academy of Sciences, Institut Afriki.
- 91 Haberland, E.
1969 Hiob Ludolf, father of Ethiopian studies in Europe.
In: CV 19, vl.1, pp. 131-136.
- 92 1971 Forschungsreise des Frobenius Instituts 1970-71 nach Süd Äthiopien - vorläufiger Bericht.
Paideuma 17: 216-222.
- 93 1974 Recenti ricerche etnologiche in Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 29: 589-601.
- 94 1986 *Three Hundred Years of Ethiopian-German Academic Collaboration*.
Stuttgart: Steiner, iv + 39 p.

- 95 Hammerschmidt, E.
1963 A brief history of German contributions to the study of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 30-48.
- 96 1965 Die äthiopistischen Studien in Deutschland (von ihren Anfängen bis zur Gegenwart).
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 255-277.
- 97 1968 *Äthiopistik an deutschen Universitäten*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner (also in English version).
- 98 Heinzelin, J. de
1972 Omo research expedition 1967-1971.
Africa-Tervuren 18(3-4): 67-74.
- 99 Hermann, A.
1978 Friedrich Julius Biebers Beitrag zur Erforschung Äthiopiens.
Wiener Ethnohistorische Blätter 15: 51-63.
- 100 Jérôme, Abba
1983 Souvenirs d'Erythrée.
In: CV 48, pp. 7-46.
- 101 Jesman, C.
1966 Some impressions of the Third International Conference of Ethiopian Studies in Addis Ababa.
Africa (Roma) 21(4): 407-411.
- 102 Johnson, P.
1977 Claude Sumner: the man and his work. A study in unity.
Abba Salama 8: 256-260.
- 103 Juel-Jensen, B. & G. Rowell, eds.
1975 *Rock-hewn Churches of Eastern Tigray: an account of the Oxford University Expedition to Ethiopia, 1974*.
Oxford: Oxford University Explorers Club, 100 p.
- 104 Klingenheben, A.
1964 Martino Mario Moreno zum Gedächtnis.
Afrika und Übersee 48(1): 80.
- 105 Last, G.C.
1970 Ethiopia - the present state of geographical research, with special reference to problems of economic and social development.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 5-15.
- 106 Leclant, J.
1966 Third International Conference on Ethiopian Studies (Addis Ababa, 3-7 april 1966).
Orientalia 35(4): 435-439.
- 107 Leslau, W.
1975 Ethiopian Studies in the U.S. since World War II.
In: CV 6, pp. 1-9.
- 108 Lewin, R.
1983 Ethiopia halts prehistory research.
Horn of Africa 5(4): 51-55.
- 109 Love, R.S.
1983 Marxian method and concept in revolutionary Ethiopian studies.
Northeast African Studies 5(2): 41-57.

- 110 Lystad, R.
1969 Research opportunities in the social sciences and humanities in Sudan, Ethiopia, South Africa, Lesotho and Swaziland.
African Studies Bulletin 12(2): 111-129.
- 111 Mantel-Niecko, J.
1964a The Institute of Ethiopian Studies in Addis Ababa.
Przegląd Orientalistyczny 50: 163-165.
- 112 1964b The Second Conference of Ethiopian Studies (Manchester, 8-11 July 1963).
Przegląd Orientalistyczny 50: 165-166.
- 113 McCann, J.
1983 Research conditions and prospects in Socialist Ethiopia: a view from inside.
In: CV 65, pp. 98-101.
- 114 Negussay Ayele
1988 The Ethiopian revolution and *laissez-faire* social science writing.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 369-378.
- 115 Nurmekund, P.
1988 Ethiopian Studies in Estonia. Past and present.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 156-159.
- 116 Ostini, F.
1960 L'opera dell'Istituto di Studi Etiopici in Asmara.
In: CV 35, pp. 255-258.
- 117 Pankhurst, R.
1961 Friend of Ethiopia. (Bibliography of E.S. Pankhurst).
Ethiopia Observer 5(1): 29-62.
- 118 1966 Alcune note retrospettive sulla III conferenza di studi etiopici.
Sestante 2(1): 95-98.
- 119 1968a Ethiopian historiography in English.
Journal of Asian and African Studies 3(3-4): 296-299.
- 120 1968b Two forgotten Ethiopian scholars of the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries: Abu Rumi and Liq Atsu.
Ethiopia Observer 12(2): 140.
- 121 1969 Gregorius and Ludolf.
Ethiopia Observer 12(4): 287-290.
- 122 1969 Ethiopian research, old and new.
Rural Africana 7: 31-33.
- 123 1970 Reflections of the importance of Graeco-Ethiopian studies
Abba Salama 1: 154-161.
- 124 1972 William H. Ellis -- Guillaume Enriques Ellesio: the first black American Ethiopianist.
Ethiopia Observer 15(2): 89-121.
- 125 1973a Ethiopia in the seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries: the report of Ambassador Mikael and the imaginary description of John Campbell.
Ethiopia Observer 16(2): 97-107.
- 126 1973b Peter Heyling, Abba Gregorius and the foundation of Ethiopian studies in Germany.
In: CV 68, pp. 144-146.
- 127 1979 *Sylvia Pankhurst, Artist and Crusader: an Intimate Portrait*.
New York: Paddington Press, 224 p.
- 128 1986 Pages from an Ethiopian historian's notebook.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 84-111.

- 129 Pankhurst, Rita
1969 Ethiopian research: old and new.
Rural Africana 7: 31-33.
- 130 1984 International Conferences of Ethiopian Studies: a look at the past.
In: CV 24, pp. 1-10.
- 131 Pastourau, M.
1979 Antoine d'Abbadie, 1810-1897.
In: T.W. Freeman, ed., *Geographers. Biobibliographical Studies*.
London, pp. 29-33.
- 132 Petracek, K.
1958a Czech contributions to the knowledge of Ethiopians
and their country.
Ceskoslovensko Etnografie 6(1): 55-68 [in Czech].
- 133 1958b Die Äthiopier in Jerusalem in den tschechischen
Reisebeschreibungen des XV und XVI Jahrhunderts.
Archivi Orientalny 26(3): 347-365.
- 134 Raineri, O.
1981 Il carmelitano Giacomo Wemmers: autore del primo lessico
etiopico (1638).
Ephemerides Liturgicae 32(2): 431-442.
- 135 Rajt (Right), M.V.
1960 Field research in Ethiopia.
Kratkiye Soobcheniya 35: 67-73 [in Russian].
- 136 1974 The work of V.V. Bolotov and its significance in Ethiopian studies.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 641-652.
- 137 1983 B.A. Turaev's contribution to the world science of Ethiopian studies.
In: CV 30, pp. 323-329.
- 138 Ricci, L.
1966 Gli studi etiopici all'Istituto Orientale di Napoli.
Sestante 2(2): 93-94.
- 139 1971 L'etiopistica italiana nel cinquantennio 1920-1970.
Bollettino della Associazione degli Africanisti Italiani
4(1-2): 13-25.
- 140 Roberts, A.F.
1977 Paper Lion: a note on some recent writing on Ethiopia.
Journal of Developing Studies 13(4): 433-436.
- 141 Samuel Asghedom, Abba
1974 Contributo dell' Ospizio di Santo Stefano degli Abessini agli studi
etiopici in Europa.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 389-404.
- 142 Shack, W.A.
1984 Social science research in Ethiopia: retrospect and prospect.
In: CV 24, pp. 411-417.
- 143 Strelcyn, S.
1959 *Mission Scientifique en Éthiopie*.
Rome: Accademia Polacca di Scienze e Lettere, 28 p.
- 144 Tedeschi, S.
1985 Paolo Giovo e la conoscenza dell'Etiopia nel Rinascimento.
In: *Atti del Convegno Paolo Giovo*. Como, pp. 93-116.
- 145 Tsyppkin, G.V.

- 1985 B.A. Turaev and the development of Ethiopian studies in Russia.
African Historical Studies 1985/1: 57-68 (in Russian).
- 46 Tubiana, J.
1965 Notices sur les travaux de Sylvain Grébaut.
Journal Asiatique 253(1): 123-149.
- 47 1987 Histoire et symbolique. Un ethnographe éthiopien au XVI^{me} siècle.
In: B. Koechlin, F. Sigaut, et al. eds., *De la Volûte Céleste au
Terroir; du Jardin au Foyer. Mosaïque Sociographique. Textes offerts
à Lucien Bernot*.
Paris: Éditions de l'École des Hautes Études en Sciences Sociales,
pp. 655-659.
- 48 Uhlig, S.
1983 *Hiob Ludolf's "Theologia Aethiopica"*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, 2 volumes.
- 49 1988 Die "Äthiopianistischen Forschungen" in der internationalen
Wissenschaft. In: CV 69, pp.217-224.
- 150 Winid, B.
1970 Monumenta cartographica Aethiopica.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 16-19.

III. STUDIES ON MANUSCRIPTS, DOCUMENTS, ARCHIVES AND LIBRARY RESOURCES

- 151 Aklilu Berhan Wäldä Qiros, Liqä-täbäbt
1969 Information about parchment books.
In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 133-139 [in Amharic].
- 152 Amos, G.O.
1968 *Directory of Ethiopian Libraries*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Library Association, 76 p.
- 153 Arefaine Belay
1981 Archives in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Department of National Library and Archives, 7 p.
- 154 Aynor, H.S.
1985 *Guide to Selected Documents on the Relations between Israel and Ethiopia*.
Jerusalem: Hebrew University, 103 p. (in English and Hebrew)
- 155 Bairu Tafla
1969 Collation of some sources on the Menilek period.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 281-292.
- 156 1987 The historical notes of *Liqä Tababt* Abbaba Yerafu.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 50(2): 267-300.
- 157 1988 A supplement to "A Chronicle of Emperor Yohannis IV (1872-89)".
In: CV 69, pp. 23-49.
- 158 Beccari, C., ed.
1969 *Rerum Aethiopicarum Scriptores Occidentales Inediti a Saeculo XVI ad XIX*.
Brussels: Editions Culture et Civilisation, 15 volumes (New edition).
- 159 Beckingham, C.F.
1961 Notes on an unpublished manuscript of Francisco Alvarez.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 139-154.
- 160 1987 European sources for Ethiopian history before 1634.
Paideuma 33: 167-178.
- 161 Berhane Ayalew
1977 *Archives in the Addis Ababa University: What, How, and Where it Is*.
Addis Ababa University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 20 p.
- 162 Berhanou Abbebe
1985 Une chronique rimée, d'après un texte recueilli par Antoine d'Abbadie.
Annales d'Éthiopie 13: 35-53.
- 163 Berry, L.
1981-82 A manuscript on the history of the Zagwes.
Northeast African Studies 3(3): 89-93.
- 164 Caquot, A.
1965 Une version Ge'ez du Traité d'Hippolyte de Rome sur l'Antichrist.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 165-214.
- 165 Caquot, A. & J. Leclant
1959 Éthiopie et Cyrénaïque? A propos d'un texte de Synésius.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 173-177.

- 66 Cerulli, E.
1965a Il codice di Leningrado del libro etiopico dei miracoli di Maria.
Rendi-Conti dell'Accademia dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Morale, Storiche et Filologiche ser. 8, 20 (1-2): 3-19.
- 67 1965b I manoscritti della Chester Beatty Library in Dublino.
Rendi-Conti dell'Accademia dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Morale, Storiche e Filologiche, ser. 8, 11 (6): 277-324.
- 68 1968 La Regina Saba e la tradizione dei trenta denari in un testo catalano del XV secolo.
Rendi-Conti dell'Accademia dei Lincei, Classe di Scienze Morale, Storiche e Filologiche, ser. 8, 23 (3-4): 117-132.
- 69 1969 "Il suicidio della peccatrice" nelle versioni araba ed etiopica del Libro dei Miracoli di Maria.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 29(2): 147-178.
- 70 Chernetsov, S.B.
1988 Who wrote "The History of the King Sarsa Dengel": was it the monk Bahrey?
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 131-136.
- 71 Clear, J.
1972 A list of corrections for Sylvain Grébaud's edition of Ethiopic II *Chronicles*.
Le Muséon 85(1-2): 259-268.
- 72 1974 A list of corrections for Sylvain Grébaud's edition of Ethiopic I *Chronicles*.
Le Muséon 87(1-2): 207-221.
- 73 Cowley, R.
1983 A Ge'ez Prologue concerning the work of Mämrhar Kāflä Giyorgis on the text and interpretation of the Book of Ezekiel.
In: CV 30.
- 74 1987 A Ge'ez document reporting controversy concerning the Bible commentaries of Ibn at-Taiyib.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 30: 5-14.
- 75 Cowley, R. & Aleme Teferu
1971 The study of Geez manuscripts in Tegra province.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 21-25.
- 76 Danton, J.
1962 Libraries in the land of the Lion of Judah.
Library Journal 87: 1732-1736.
- 77 Darch, C.
1974 Worker's control in Ethiopian libraries.
Focus on International and Comparative Librarianship 5: 30-31.
- 78 1975a The status of professional librarians at Haile Selassie I University.
Ethiopian Libraries Association Bulletin 3(2): 33-41.
- 79 1975b Towards the librarianship of scarcity: some recent trends in Ethiopia.
Focus on International and Comparative Librarianship 6(2): 15-16.
- 180 Dillmann, A. & J. Bachmann
1986 *Anthologia Aethiopica*. Ed. by E. Hammerschmidt.
Hildesheim: Georg Olms Verlag.

- 181 Dombrowski, F.A.
1983 *Tanasee 106: eine Chronik der Herrscher Äthiopiens*. Wiesbaden: F. Steiner, 2 vols., 134 p., 135-374 p.
- 182 1988 Die Beurteilung von Herrschern durch den Chronisten von Tanasee 106. In: CV 69, pp. 75-86.
- 183 Donzel, E. van
1974 Two Ethiopian letters of Job Ludolf. *Bibliotheca Orientalis* 31 (3-6).
- 184 Dragas, G.
1978 A seventeenth century document relating to the Confession of Cyril Loucaris. *Abba Salama* 9: 153-206.
- 185 Duignan, P. & S. Wright
1961 *Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscript Collections in the Cambridge University Library*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 75 p.
- 186 Edwards, J.R.
1984 A survey of little-used European documentary sources for modern Northeast African history. *Northeast African Studies* 6(1-2): 199-202.
- 187 Eldon, R.
1957 The National Library of Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(11): 369-370.
- 188 Erlich, H.
1976 A contemporary biography of Ras Alula: A Ge'ez document from Mänaawe, Tämben. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 39(1): 1-46 [part 1]; 39(2): 287-327 [part 2].
- 189 Ezekiel Gebissa
1988 The archives of Ethiopia. A preliminary report. In: CV 49, vol.3, pp.62-76.
- 190 Fusella, L.
1957-59 La cronaca dell'Imperatore Teodoro II di Etiopia in un manoscritto amarico. *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale* 6: 61-121; 7: 67-94; 8: 63-89.
- 191 Garretson, P.P.
1978 Some Amharic sources for modern Ethiopian history, 1889-1935 [with notes by R. Pankhurst]. *Bulletin of the School for Oriental and African Studies* 41(2): 283-296.
- 192 Gerö, S.
1988 The Ta'amra 'Iyasus: a study of textual and source-critical problems. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 165-170.
- 193 Getatchew Haile
1978 A page from the history of Emperor Tewodros (Ms. EMMML 1558). *Ethiopianist Notes* 2(1): 31-34.
- 194 1979-85 *A Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscripts microfilmed for the Ethiopian Manuscript Microfilm Library, AddisAbaba and for the Hill Monastic Manuscript Library, Collegeville*. Vols. IV-VIII. Collegeville: St. John's University.
- 195 1981 An anonymous homily in honor of King Ilä Asbäha of Axum, EMMML 1763, ff.34v.-35v. *Northeast African Studies* 3(2): 25-38.
- 196 1982 On the writings of Abba Giyorgis Säglawi from two inedited Miracles of Mary. *Orientalia Christiana Periodica* 48(1): 65-91.
- 197 1983a Documents on the history of Ase Dawit (1382-1413). *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 16(25-35).
- 198 1983b Old Amharic features in a manuscript from Wollo (EMML 7007). In: CV 30, pp. 157-169.
- 199 1983c The different collections of Nägs hymns in Ethiopic literature and their contributions. In: *Oikoumenia. Quellen und Studien zur Orthodoxen Theologie*, Band 19 (Erlangen: Lehrstuhl zur Geschichte und Theologie des Christlichen Ostens), 109 p.
- 200 Grau, R.
1988 Aux débuts du commerce Franco-Abyssin. Inventaire des archives commerciales de la Maison "Eloi Pino" (1889-1891). In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 102-115.
- 201 Haile Gabriel Dagne
1988 The Scriptorium at the Imperial Palace and the manuscripts of Addis Ababa churches. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 215-224.
- 202 Hammerschmidt, E.
1960 *Äthiopische Liturgische Texte der Bodleian Library in Oxford*. Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 72 p.
- 203 Hammerschmidt, E., ed.
1973 *Äthiopische Handschriften vom Tanasee, 1: Reiseberichte und Beschreibung der Handschriften im Kloster des heiligen Gabriel auf der Insel Kebran*. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 244 p.
- 204 1977 *Äthiopische Handschriften vom Tanasee, 2: Die Handschriften von Däbrä Maryam und von Rema*. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 206 p.
- 205 1978 *Codices Aethiopici I: Illuminierte Handschriften der Staatsbibliothek Preussischer Kulturbesitz und Handschriften vom Tanasee*. Graz: Akademische Druck- und Verlagsanstalt.
- 206 Hammerschmidt, E. & V. Six, ed.
1983 *Äthiopische Handschriften 1: Die Handschriften der Staatsbibliothek Preussischer Kulturbesitz*. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 400 p.
- 207 Honeyman, A.M.
1962 Letters from Magdala and Massawa. *Bulletin of the John Rylands Library* 45: 350-359.
- 208 Huntingford, G.W.B.
1963 Note on the dating of two Ethiopic manuscripts. *Journal of Semitic Studies* 8: 73-75.
- 209 Huntingford, G.W.B., ed.
1965 *The Glorious Victories of 'Amda Seyon King of Ethiopia*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, XII + 142 p.

- 210 Hussein Ahmed
1983 The chronicle of Menilek II of Ethiopia: a brief assessment of its versions.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 75-86.
- 211 1988 Introducing an Arabic hagiography from Wällo.
In CV 50, vol.1, pp. 185-198.
- 212 Irele, A.
1975 The Ethiopian experience.
In: Oluwasanmi, M. et al, eds., *Publishing in Africa in the Seventies*, Ile-Ife: University of Ife, pp. 143-165.
- 213 Isaac, E.
1976 Catalogue of the Ethiopic (Ge'ez) Mss. in the manuscript library of the Armenian Patriarchate of Jerusalem.
Le Muséon 89(1-2): 179-194.
- 214 1984-86 Shelf list of Ethiopian manuscripts in the monasteries of the Ethiopian patriarchate of Jerusalem.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 30: 53-80.
- 215 Izarn, R.
1969 Les documents d'Arnaud d'Abbadie.
In: 19, vol.1, pp. 155-168.
- 216 Kaplan, S.
1988 Some Hebrew sources on the Beta-Israel (Falasha).
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 199-208.
- 217 Kebede Gessesse
1986 Theses on Ethiopia by Ethiopians and others accepted for BA or BSc degrees by the Haile Selassie I University, Addis Ababa, 1963-1972.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 225-310.
- 218 Kebreab Wolde Giorgis
1973a The entry word in Ethiopian names.
Ethiopian Library Association Bulletin 2(1): 11-20
[Also in *Indexer* (London) 9(3): 119-121].
- 219 1973b Library education in Ethiopia.
International Library Review 5(4): 453-471
[reprinted in *UNESCO Bulletin for Libraries* 28(3): 152-155, 163].
- 220 1976 Planning and organizing public libraries in Ethiopia for the period 1975-2000.
UNESCO Bulletin for Libraries 30(2): 78-82 [French version in *ibid.*, French edition, pp. 87-92].
- 221 Kropp, M.
1988 The S r'ata G br - a mirror view of daily life at the Ethiopian royal court in the Middle Ages.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 219-232
- 222 Lepage, C.
1988 Prototypes de deux Tétraévangiles du XIVe siècle à cycle court de trois miniatures.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp.118-127.
- 223 Lockhart, D.M.
1969 The Palmella manuscript of Dom Joao de Castro's Roteiro de Goa a Suez.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 117-121.
- 224 Löfgren, O.
1974 *Katalog über die äthiopische Handschriften in der Universitätsbibliothek Uppsala*.
Uppsala: University of Uppsala Library, 192 p.
- 225 Macomber, W.F.
1975 A report on the Ethiopian Manuscript Microfilm Library.
Le Muséon 88(3-4): 397-403.
- 226 1976 The Ethiopian Manuscript Microfilm Library.
History in Africa 3: 203-204.
- 227 1979 Catalogue of manuscripts in the Library of Seaburg-Western Theological Seminary, Evanston, Illinois.
Le Muséon 92(3-4): 369-386.
- 228 1986 The present state of the Microfilm collection of the Ethiopian Manuscript Microfilm Library.
In: CV 15, pp. 389-396.
- 229 Macomber, W.F., ed.
1975-83 *A Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscripts microfilmed for the Ethiopian Manuscript Microfilm Library, Addis Ababa, and for the (Hill) Monastic Manuscript Microfilm Library, Collegeville*. Volumes I-III; V-VII.
Collegeville: St. John's University.
- 230 Marrassini, P.
1987 I manoscritti etiopici della Biblioteca Medicea Laurenziana di Firenze.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 30: 81-116.
- 231 McKee, M.
1968 A visit to Ethiopia.
Library Materials on Africa 6(1): 31-33.
- 232 Meinardus, O.
1976 A vladimirskaja with Ge'ez text.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 211-214.
- 233 Merid Wolde Aregay
1964 Two inedited letters of Gälawdewos, emperor of Ethiopia (1540-1559).
Studia. Revista Semestral Centro de Estudios Historicos Ultramarinos 13-14: 363-376.
- 234 1985 Some inedited and charters of emperor Sarsa Dengel (r. 1563-1597).
Annales d'Éthiopie 13: 85-101.
- 235 Miers, S.
1985 A note about little-used documentary sources for Northeast African history.
Northeast African Studies 7(1): 63-64.
- 236 1988 The Arkell papers on the slave trade. A preliminary report.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 152-155.
- 237 Orhonlū, G.
1974 Turkish archival sources on Ethiopia.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 455-462.
- 238 Osvaldo, R.
1988 Una ricca collezione privata di rotoli protettori etiopici.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 539-546.

- 239 Pankhurst, A.
1988 An early Ethiopian manuscript map of Tegra.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 73-88.
- 240 Pankhurst, R.
1975 A glimpse of Ethiopia's first public library.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 8(1): 39-42.
- 241 1986 On two Portuguese folios in a medieval Ethiopic manuscript.
The Book Collector 35: 463-474.
- 242 1988 An unpublished order of King of Kings Tewodros II at the
Institute of Ethiopian Studies.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 5(1): 1-8.
- 243 Pankhurst, R.J.
1966 Ethiopia
Journal of Library History 1(3): 187-192.
- 244 1968 Ethiopia, Libraries in.
In: *Encyclopedia of Library and Information Science*.
New York, pp. 215-227.
- 245 1968 Bookservice or lipservice?
Dialogue (Addis Ababa) 1(2): 50-55.
- 246 1974 The library of Emperor Tewodros II at Mäqdala.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 36: 15-42.
- 247 1976 National and regional library organizations in
Eastern Africa, with special reference to Ethiopia and SCAULEA.
In: A.H. Chaplin, ed. *The Organization of the Library
Profession: a symposium based on contributions to the
37th session of the IFLA General Council, Liverpool, 1971*.
Munich, pp. 61-76.
- 248 1979 Leadership in Ethiopian post-War library development:
the National library vs. the University Library.
In: CV 6, pp. 601-611.
- 249 1988 An unpublished letter of King of Kings Tewodros II to
the Egyptian governor of the Sudan.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 167-176.
- 250 1988 The legacy of the Magdala collection.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 111-128.
- 251 Pankhurst, S.
1958 Notes on Ethiopian records.
Ethiopia Observer 2(3): 103-104.
- 252 Paton, W.B.
1969 *Ethiopia: development of public and school libraries*.
Paris: UNESCO (UNESCO serial no. 1110/BMS/RD/DBA).
- 253 1970 Libraries in Ethiopia.
UNESCO Bulletin for Libraries 24(1): 27-31.
- 254 Plante, J.G.
1975 The Ethiopian Embassy to Cairo of 1443: a Trier manuscript of
Gandulph's report, with an English translation.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(2): 133-14
- 255 Raven, W.
1988 Some early Islamic texts on the Negus of Abyssinia.
Journal of Semitic Studies 33(2): 197-218.
- 256 Roubet, C.
1970 Prospection et découvertes de documents préhistoriques
en Dankalie (Éthiopie septentrionale).
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 13-20.
- 257 Rubenson, S.
1988 Voices from the Zemene Mesafint.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 35-43.
- 258 Rubenson, S., with Getatchew Haile & John Hunwick
1987 *Acta Aethiopica. Volume I: Correspondence and Treaties,
1800-1854*.
Evanston: Northwestern University Press/Addis Ababa:
Addis Ababa University Press, xxi + 263 p.
- 259 Quirin, J.A.
1984 A preliminary analysis of new archival sources on
daily life in historical highland Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 393-410.
- 260 Schneider, R.
1983 Notes éthiopiennes.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 105-114.
- 261 Schneider, R. & J. Vanderlinden
1969 A propos d'un manuscrit de Casimir Mondon-Vidailhet.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 165-194.
- 262 Seifu Metaferia
1974 Sixteen letters of Ras Mäkonnen and his sons to Hajj
Ahmad Abonn of Harar.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 179-199.
- 263 Sergew Hable Selassie
1972 Source material for the ancient and medieval history of Ethiopia.
*Comptes Rendus du 2e Congrès International des Africanistes
(Dakar 1967)*. Paris, pp. 115-130.
- 264 1981 *Bookmaking in Ethiopia*.
Leiden: Karstens, 40 p.
- 265 1988 *Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscripts in the Library of
the University of Leyden*. Ed. and introduction by J.J. Witkam.
Leiden: E.J. Brill, 350 p.
- 266 Strelcyn, S.
1960 *Catalogue of Oriental Manuscripts in Polish Collections*.
Volume IV: Egyptian, Coptic and Ethiopian Manuscripts.
Warsaw: Państwowe Wydawnictwo Naukowe [in Polish].
- 267 1968 Les chapitres concernant les plantes d'un lexique arabe-éthiopien du
XVIe siècle.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 31(1): 7-28.
- 268 1972 Catalogue of Ethiopian manuscripts of the Wellcome
Institute of the History of Medicine in London.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 35(1): 27-55.
- 269 1973 Les nouveaux manuscrits éthiopiens de la Bibliothèque
Royale de Bruxelles.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 169-188.
- 270 1974a Les manuscrits éthiopiens de quelques bibliothèques
européennes décrits récemment (Fonds Conti Rossini,
British Museum, John Rylands Library, collections mineures).
In: CV 28, vol.2, pp. 7-61.

- 271 1974b *Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscripts in the John Rylands University Library of Manchester*.
Manchester: Manchester University Press, 116 p.
- 272 1974c "Incunables" éthiopiens des principales bibliothèques romaines.
Rivista di Studi Etiopici 25: 456-519.
- 273 1976 *Catalogue des Manuscrits éthiopiens de l'Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Fonds Conti Rossini et Fonds Caetani* 209, 375, 376, 377, 378.
Rome: Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, 396 p.
- 274 1978 *Catalogue of Ethiopian Manuscripts in the British Library acquired since the year 1877*.
London: British Museum Publications, 183 p.
- 275 1978-79 "Incunables" éthiopiens de la Collection Faitlovitch, (Université de Tel Aviv) et de l'Istituto Universitario Orientale di Napoli.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 27: 63-121.
- 276 1980 La connaissance des "incunables" éthiopiens dix ans après la parution de l'ouvrage de Stephen Wright.
In: CV 17, pp. 35-51.
- 277 Tedeschi, S.
1982-83 Su un'annotazione in un antico codice etiopico.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 79-88.
- 278 1983 Sulla data della lettera presentata al concilio di Firenze dalla Missione etiopica.
In: CV 48, pp. 167-178.
- 279 Triulzi, A.
1974 Recenti scoperte di materiale d'archivio inedito.
In: CV 28, vol. 1, pp. 695-716.
- 280 1986 Photographic records of nineteenth century Ethiopian towns in Italian archives.
In: *Proceedings of the International Symposium on the Centennary of Addis Ababa, November 24-25, 1986*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, pp. 97-117.
- 281 1988 Towards a corpus of historical source materials from Wallägga: a preliminary report.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 319-329.
- 282 Tubiana, J., ed.
1959 Ouvrages manuscrits concernant l'Éthiopie à la Bibliothèque Nationale de Paris.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 15: 96-105.
- 283 1961 Deux fragments inédites du tome second de *Douze Ans dans la Haute Éthiopie* d'Arnauld d'Abbadie.
Rocznik Orientalystyczny 25: 85.
- 284 Uhlig, S.
1988a Äthiopische Paläographie - Bericht über ein Forschungsprojekt.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 607-616.
- 285 1988b *Äthiopische Paläographie*.
Stuttgart: F. Steiner, 848 p.
- 286 1988c Die Schrifttradition in äthiopischen Anaphoren.
In: CV 69, pp. 173-192.
- 287 Uhlig, S. & E. Hammerschmidt
1988 Monuments on parchment: development of the Ethiopian script.
Indian Ocean Review 1(3): 3-4.

- Ullendorff, E.
1962 Index of Conti Rossini's "Storia d'Etiopia".
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 18: 97-141 (Completed by Ann Kelly).
- 1966 A letter from the Emperor Theodore to Queen Victoria.
In: CV 58, pp. 254-259.
- 1972 Some early Amharic letters.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 35(2): 229-270.
- 1980a Some Amharic and other documents from the Eugen Mittwoch Nachlass.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 43(2): 429-452.
- 1980b Ethiopian good food guides.
In: CV 27, pp. 217-24.
- 1986 The Hebrew Letters of Prester John to the Pope and to Emperor Frederick Barbarossa.
In: CV 15, pp. 509-517.
- 1988 Along the margins of the Tigrinya chrestomathy.
In: CV 69, pp. 193-202.
- Ullendorff, E. & Abraham Demoz
1969 Two letters from the Emperor Yohannes of Ethiopia to Queen Victoria and Lord Granville.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 32(1): 135-142.
- Vanderlinden, J. & R. Schneider
1969 A propos d'un manuscrit de Casimir Mondon-Vidailhet adressé à Menelik.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 165-194.
- Wagner, E.
1988 Harari texts - a literary analysis.
In: CV 69, pp. 203-216.
- Wright, S.
1961 National libraries in Ethiopia.
University College Review 1(1): 43-44.
- 1964 Book and manuscript collections in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 2(1): 11-24.
- 1967 *Ethiopian Incunabula. Compiled from the collections in the National Library of Ethiopia and the Haile Selassie I University Library*.
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press, 107 p.
- Yetategu Negga
1973 Public library development in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Library Association Bulletin (n.s.) 2(1): 39-40.

IV. TRAVELLERS AND FOREIGNERS

IV.1 PRIMARY SOURCES

- 302 Abbadie, A. d'
1980 *Douze Ans de Séjour dans la Haute Éthiopie (Abyssinie)*. Città del Vaticano: Biblioteca Apostolica Vaticana, 628 p. (New edition of the work first published in 1868 by Hachette in Paris).
- 303 Alvarez, F.
1958 *The Prester John of the Indies, a true relation of the lands of Prester John being the narrative of the Portugese Embassy to Ethiopia in 1520*. Edited by C.F. Beckingham & G.W.B. Huntingford. London: Hakluyt Society, 2 volumes.
- 304 Artamonov, L.K.
1979 *Crossing Ethiopia to the Bank of the White Nile*. Moscow: Science Publishers, 211 p. (Reprint).
- 305 Bairu Tafla
1982-83 Some documents on 19th century Ethiopia from the Nachlass of Gerhard Rohlf. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 29: 175-235.
- 306 Bardey, A. [J. Tubiana, ed.]
1981 *Barr Adjan. Souvenirs d'Afrique Orientale*. Paris: CNRS, 386 p.
- 307 Blanc, H.
1970 *A Narrative of Captivity in Abyssinia, with some Account of the late Emperor Theodore, his Country and People*. London: Frank Cass [Reprint of 1868 work].
- 308 Brown, L.
1965 *Ethiopian Episode*. London: Country Life, 160 p.
- 309 Bruce, J.
1964 *Travels to Discover the Source of the Nile*. Edited by C.F. Beckingham. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press/ New York: Horizon Press, 281 p.
- 310 1971 The ascent of Ras Dashan. *Explorer's Journal*, June 1971: 70-81.
- 311 1978 Ethiopia's untamed Omo River. *Explorer's Journal*, June 1978: 56-61.
- 312 Busk, D.L.
1964 *The Fountain of the Sun: Unfinished Journeys in Ethiopia and the Ruwenzori*. Chester Springs, Pa.: Dufour Editions, 240 p.
- 313 Buxton, D.
1959 *Travels in Ethiopia*. London: Ernest Benn (second edition), 176 p.
- 314 Calabro, L.
1988 *Intermezzo Africano: Ricordi di un Residente di Governo in Etiopia*. Roma: Bonacci Editore, 159 p.

- 315 Castanhoso, M. de
1983 *Dos Feitos de Cristovao da Gama em Etiopia*. Lisbon: Sociedade de Geografia de Lisboa, xlvii + 153 p. [Reprint of the 1898 edition].
- 316 Cornwallis Harris, W.
1968 *The Highlands of Ethiopia*. Farnborough: Gregg International Publishers [Reprint].
- 317 Crawford, O.G.S., ed.
1958 *Ethiopian Itineraries, ca. 1400-1524, including those collected by A. Zoari at Venice, 1519-1524*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, for Hakluyt Society.
- 318 Cumming, D.
1971 Seven unpublished letters of James Bruce of Kinnaird. *Geographical Journal* 137(1): 41-50.
- 319 Denti di Pirajno, A.
1971 *A Cure for Serpents: the life and adventures of a doctor in Africa* [translated by K. Naylor]. London: White Lion.
- 320 Dowell, M.D.
1968 Ethiopia. *Frontier* 11.
- 321 Ferguson, L.
1965 *Into the Blue; the Lake Tana Expedition*. London: Collins, 255 p. [First published 1955].
- 322 Forbes, D.
1972 *The Heart of Ethiopia*. London: Robert Hale, 224 p.
- 323 Ghiorgis Melessa
1969 Gondar yesterday and today. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(3): 164-176.
- 324 Gleichen, Lord E.
1971 *With the Mission to Menelik, 1897*. London: Gregg International Publishers (Reprint of 1898 edition, Introduction by R.Pankhurst), xi + 363 p.
- 325 Gobat, S.
1969 *Journal of a Three Year's Residence in Ethiopia*. New York: Negro Universities Press [Reprint].
- 326 Greenfield, R.
1962 Ethiopian itineraries. Some routes in northern Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 6(4): 313-335.
- 327 Greim, A.
1965 *Im Reich des Negus; unter Galla und Amharen*. Leipzig: Brockhaus, 252 p.
- 328 Grigg, I.B.
1974 *Three Years in Gemu Gofa by Irma B. Grigg, as told to Susan and Brad Coady*. New York: Vantage Press, 111 p.
- 329 Henze, P.B.
1977 *Ethiopian Journeys: Travels in Ethiopia, 1969-72*. London: Ernest Benn, 287 p.

- 330 Huntingford, G.W.B., ed.
1980 *The Periplus of the Erythrean Sea*.
London: Hakluyt Society.
- 331 Hutchinson, T.J.
1967 *Ten Years of Wanderings among the Ethiopians*.
London: F. Cass, xx + 329 p. (Reprint).
- 332 Imperial College Exploration Board
1965a *Ethiopia, 1965 Lake Tana Expedition*.
London: University of London.
- 333 1965b *Ethiopia Expedition 1965: Final Report*.
London: University of London.
- 334 Ingrams, L. & R. Pankhurst
1988 *Ethiopia Engraved. An illustrated catalogue of engravings by foreign travellers 1681-1900*.
London: Kegan Paul International, 214 p.
- 335 Jackson, R.T. et al.
1969 Report of the Oxford Expedition to the Gamu Highlands of Southern Ethiopia, 1968.
Oxford: Oxford University, School of Geography.
- 336 Jarry, J.
1972 Un voyage de reconnaissance en Waldäbba.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 227-236.
- 337 Johnston, Ch.
1970 *Travels to Southern Abyssinia through the Country of Adal to the Kingdom of Shoa*.
Farnborough: Gregg, 2 volumes, 964 p. [Reprint of 1884].
- 338 Klein, H.
1979 *Through Ferengi Eyes*.
Hicksville: Exposition Press, 220 p.
- 339 Knefelkamp, W.
1986 *Die Suche nach dem Reiche des Priesterkönigs Johannes: dargestellt an Hand von Reiseberichten und anderen ethnographischen Quellen des 12. bis 17. Jahrhunderts*.
Gelsenkirchen: A. Müller, 273 p.
- 340 Korabienowicz, W.
1963 *Esculape in Ethiopia*.
Warsaw: Ludowa Spoldzielnia Wydawnicza, 261 p. [in Polish].
- 341 Kropp, M.
1984 Ein äthiopischer Text zu Peter Heyling: ein bisher unbeachtetes Fragment einer Chronik des Fasiladas.
In: CV 24, pp. 243-256.
- 342 Leslau, W. & S. Chojnacki
1959 On muleback through Gurageland, Ethiopia.
Canadian Journal of Geography 58: 90-99.
- 343 Lessona, A.
1958 *Memorie*.
Firenze: Sansoni, 441 p.
- 344 Lobo, J.
1984 *Itinerario*.
Translated by D.M. Lockhart from a Portuguese text established and edited by M.G. da Costa. Introduction and notes by C.F. Beckingham. London: Hakluyt Society, 453 p.

- 335 Ludolf, H.
1982 *A New History of Ethiopia*.
London: Sasor (first appeared in 1684). Introduction by R. Pankhurst, pp. 1-xv.
- 346 Lyle-Smith, A.
1973 *Sheba Slept Here*.
New York: Abelard-Schuman, 250 p.
- 347 Masland, F.E.
1968 A survey of Ethiopia.
Explorer's Journal, June 1968, 120-127.
- 348 Masotti, P.M.
1981 *Ricordi d'Etiopia di un Funzionario Coloniale*.
Milano: Pan, 253 p.
- 349 Massaia, G.
1984 *Memorie Storiche del Vicariato Apostolico dei Galla*.
Padova: Edizioni Messaggero, 6 volumes [Reprint].
- 350 Monfreid, H. de
1964 *Les Lions d'Or d'Éthiopie*.
Paris: R. Laffont, 283 p.
- 351 Murphy, D.
1968 *In Ethiopia with a Mule*.
London: Murray, xii + 281 p.
- 352 Nehberg, R.
1979 *Danakil: zu Fuss durchs Höllenloch der Schöpfung*.
Hamburg: Kabel.
- 353 O'Mahoney, K.
1970 The salt trail.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 147-154.
- 354 Parkyns, M.
1966 *Life in Abyssinia*.
London: Frank Cass.
(Reprint of the first edition, 1853).
- 355 Pearce, I.
1967 Pearce's pilgrimage to the cave rock churches of Lasta.
Ethiopia Observer 11(2): 77-120.
- 356 Pearce, N.
1980 *Life and Adventures in Abyssinia*.
London: Sasor, 2 volumes, ix + 348 p. and vii + 349 p.
[New introduction by R. Pankhurst, vol.1, lvii p.].
- 357 Pern, S.
1979 *Another Land, another Sea. Walking around Lake Rudolph*.
London: V. Gollancz, 250 p.
- 358 Pieroni, P.
1978 *Faccetta Nera: un'esperienza di vita: dalla conquista dell'Etiopia alla resistenza in Spagna*.
Bologna: Cappelli.
- 359 Pierotti, F.
1959 *Vita in Etiopia: 1940-1941*.
Bologna: Cappelli, 193 p.

- 360 Prutky, R.
1982-83 La breve relazione del viaggio in Etiopia di Remedio Prutky, scritta il 15.12.1756 [edited by O. Raineri]. *Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 3-4: 176-193.
- 361 Rittlinger, H.
1959 *Ethiopian Adventure; From the Red Sea to the Blue Nile*. London: Oldhams Press, 224 p.
- 362 1960 *Das Geheimnis des Abay*. Leipzig: Brockhaus, 155 p.
- 363 Rosenthal, F.
1983 A 14th century report on Ethiopia. In: CV 30, pp. 495-503.
- 364 Simonson, J.
1968 *Come along to Ethiopia*. Minneapolis: T.S. Denison, 158 p.
- 365 Skinner, R.P.
1969 *Abyssinia of Today. An Account of the First Mission sent to by the American Government of the King of Kings (1903-1904)*. New York: Negro Universities Press, xvi + 227 p. (Reprint).
- 366 Snailham, R.
1967 Exploring the southern lakes of Ethiopia. *Geographical Magazine* 39.
- 367 1970 *The Blue Nile Revealed: the Story of the Great Abai Expedition, 1968*. London: Chatto & Windus, 239 p.
- 368 Spencer, D.
1967 Trip to Wag and northern Wallo. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 5(1): 95-108.
- 369 Stern, H.
1968 *Wanderings among the Falashas of Abyssinia*. London: F. Cass [Reprint of 1862 edition, with a new Introduction by R.L. Hess].
- 370 Stigand, Ch. H.
1970 *To Abyssinia through an Unknown Land; an Account of a Journey through Unexplored Regions of British East Africa*. New York: Negro Universities Press, 352 p. [Reprint of 1910 edition].
- 371 Thesiger, W.
1987 *The Life of My Choice*. London: Collins, 459 p.
- 372 Vivian, H.
1969 *Abyssinia: through the Lion-land to the Court of the Lion of Judah*. New York: Negro Universities Press, 342 p. [Reprint of 1901 work].
- 373 Wadhawan, G.S.
1960 Indians in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 4(10): 329-331.

2 WORKS ON TRAVELLERS AND FOREIGNERS

- 374 Akisheva, Z.P.
1966 The expedition of N.N. Kurmakov (1904). In: A.B. Davidson et al. eds., *Russia and Africa*. Moscow: Nauka, pp. 194-201 [in Russian].
- 375 Aleme Eshete
1974 European political adventurers in Ethiopia at the turn of the 20th century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 12(1): 1-17.
- 376 Almagia, R.
1960 Chiarimenti sulla relazione e la carta dell'Etiopia del P. Francesco Eschinardi. In: CV 35, pp. 47-52.
- 377 Aubin, J.
1976 L'ambassade du Prêtre Jean à Dom Manuel. *Mare Luso*. Indicum III, pp. 1-56.
- 378 Bahru Zewde
1988 Concessions and concession hunters in post-Adwa Ethiopia: the case of Arnold Holz. In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 63-69.
- 379 Beckingham, C.F.
1965 The Itinerario of Jeronimo Lobo. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 21: 167-168.
- 380 1966 The travels of Jeronimo Lobo. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 4(1): 1-4.
- 381 1980 Francisco Alvarez and his book on Ethiopia. In: CV 27, pp. 1-12.
- 382 Bogdanov, H.F.
1985 Russian traveller's feat (L. Artamonov's visit to Ethiopia in 1897-1898). In: *Africa in Soviet Studies. Annual*. Moscow: Nauka, pp. 206-208.
- 383 Borer, A.
1983 *Un Sieur Rimbaud se disant Négociant*. Paris: Lechenal et Ritter, 536 p.
- 384 1984 *Rimbaud en Abyssinie*. Paris: Seuil, 386 p.
- 385 Bureau, J.
1975 Les voyageurs européens dans le Sud Ouest Éthiopien (1890-1910). *Revue Française d'Histoire d'Outre-Mer* 62(229): 594-618.
- 386 Burgoyne, C.
1967 Lost month in Ethiopia: letters of Gerald Burgoyne (1935-36); Sequel (1960-63); reconstruction of February 1936 (Battle of Amba Aradam). *Ethiopia Observer* 11(4): 246-326.
- 387 Cauard, M.
1983 Le voyage de l'archevêque Hôvannes en Abyssinie. In: CV 48, pp. 179-194.

- 388 Chapple, D.
1986 Protestant missionary attitudes in Ethiopia: Gobat, Isenberg and Krapf.
In: CV 38, pp. 25-45.
- 389 Chauvel, J.
1971 *L'Aventure Terrestre d'Arthur Rimbaud*.
Paris: Seghers, 270 p.
- 390 Chojnacki, S.
1961 Some notes on early travellers in Ethiopia.
University College Review 1(1): 71-89.
- 391 1963 Forests and forestry problems as seen by some travelers in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 32-39.
- 392 1964 Dr. Zagiell's "Journey" to Abyssinia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 2(1): 25-32.
- 393 1968 William Simpson and his journey to Ethiopia 1868.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(2): 7-38 (Italian version in: Sestante (Asmara) 4(1): 51-68).
- 394 Cotterell, F.P.
1972 Dr. T.A. Lambie: some biographical notes.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 43-45.
- 395 Cumming, D.
1987 *The Gentleman Savage: the Life of Mansfield Parkyns*.
London: Century, 192 p.
- 396 Da Costa, M.G.
1969 Jeronimo Lobo reveals Ethiopia to Europe in the middle of the XVIIth century.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp.123-130.
- 397 Darch, C.
1975 P.N. Krasnov's journey to Ethiopia: a note.
Africa (Roma) 30(4): 600-601.
- 398 Doresse, J.
1972 L'Éthiopie d'après quelques voyageurs européens.
Comptes Rendus des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences d'Outre-Mer 32(2): 275-284.
- 399 Eldon, R.
1958 Rimbaud in Harar.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 59-62.
- 400 Faraci, G.
1966 Gli Italiani in Etiopia.
Le Vie del Mondo 28(4): 93-160 [Also in: *Gli Italiani nel Mondo* 2(14): 7-14].
- 401 Fouyas, P.G.
1971 James Bruce of Kinnaird and the Greeks in Ethiopia.
Abba Salama 2: 161-178.
- 402 Franda, M.F.
1971 Some notes on the internal dynamics and influence of the Indian community in Ethiopia.
Indian Journal of Political Science 5(2): 111-126.
- 403 Ghanotakis, A.J.
1979 *The Greeks of Ethiopia, 1889-1970*.
Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. thesis), 506 p.

- 404 Gothe, D.
1973 Peter Heyling, der erste Deutsche in Äthiopien
In: CV 68, pp. 147-148.
- 405 Hammerschmidt, E.
1962 Die Portugiesen in Äthiopien im 16. Jahrhundert.
Ostkirchliche Studien 11: 306-317.
- 406 Hansberry, L.
1965 Ethiopian ambassadors to Latin courts and Latin emissaries to Prester John.
Ethiopia Observer 9(2): 90-99.
- 407 1974 *Pillars in Ethiopian History: the William Leo Hansberry African History Notebook*. Volume 1.
Edited by J.E. Harris, Washington; Howard University, xii + 154 p.
- 408 Harris, J.T.
1969 Soliaman Bin Haftoo: Ethiopian imposter in India?
Ethiopia Observer 12(1): 15-18.
- 409 Horn, L.W.
1961 *Hearth and Home in Ethiopia*.
London: Sudan Interior Mission, 92 p.
- 410 Hunt, C.G.
1988 Animals as metaphor: the Butter expedition, 1902-1903.
In: J.C. Stone, ed., *The Exploitation of Animals in Africa*.
Aberdeen: Aberdeen University, African Studies Group, pp. 291-302.
- 411 Imperato, P.J.
1987 *Arthur Donaldson Smith and the Exploration of Lake Rudolf*.
Lake Success: Medical Society of the State of New York, vii + 96 p.
- 412 Katsnelson, I.B.
1973 Slavery in nineteenth century Ethiopia, based upon the unpublished notes of A.K. Bulatovitch.
In: J.V. Bromleij, ed., *Osnovnye Problemy Afrikanistiki*, Moscow, pp. 263-272 [in Russian].
- 413 Katsnelson, I.B. & G. Terekova
1975 *Three Expeditions to Ethiopia by A.K. Bulatovitch, 1896-1899*.
Moscow: Nauka, 192 p. [in Russian].
- 414 Keefer, E.C.
1974 *The Career of Sir Joseph L. Harrington: Empire and Ethiopia, 1884-1918*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University (Ph.D. thesis), 470 p.
- 415 Koubel, L.
1970 Données sur les rapports socio-économiques chez les peuples de l'Éthiopie dans les œuvres de A.K. Boulatovitch (voyages des années 1896-1899).
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 160-166.
- 416 Labrousse, H.
1988 Le Commandant Robert Monnier, héros et organisateur de la résistance éthiopienne (1939).
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 141-151.
- 417 Lange, W.J.
1982 Europäische Vorstellungen von Kafa.
Abhandlungen und Berichte des Staatlichen Museums für Völkerkunde Dresden 39: 198-221.

- 418 Laporte, J.
1976 *Le Père de Brévedent S.J., 1659-1699. Précis Analytique de l'Académie des Sciences, Belles Lettres et Arts de Rouen 1973.* Paris: Picard, pp. 167-179.
- 419 Loepfe, W.
1974 *Alfred Ilg und die äthiopische Eisenbahn.* Zürich - Freiburg: Atlantis Verlag, 228 p. (Beiträge zur Koloniale und Überseegeschichte, 15).
- 420 Malécot, G.
1972 *Les Voyageurs Français et les Relations entre la France et l'Abyssinie de 1835 à 1870.* Paris: Société Française d'Histoire d'Outre-Mer.
- 421 Maly, Z.
1972 The visit of Martin Lang, Czech Franciscan, in Gondar in 1752. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 10(2): 17-26.
- 422 Marcus, H.G.
1971 The black men who turned white; European attitudes towards Ethiopians, 1850-1900. *Archivi Orientalny* 39(2): 155-166.
- 423 Marcus, H.G. & M.E. Page
1972 John Studdy Leigh: first footsteps in East Africa. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 5(3): 470-478.
- 424 Matucci, M.
1962 *Le Dernier Visage d'Arthur Rimbaud en Afrique d'après des Documents Inédits.* Paris: Librairie Marcel Didier, 127 p.
- 425 Meinardus, O.F.A.
1965 Peter Heyling, history and legend. *Ostkirchliche Studien* 14: 305-326.
- 426 1969 Peter Heyling in the light of Catholic historiography *Ostkirchliche Studien* 18: 16-22.
- 427 Mühle, H.M.
1957 Als Schweizer Pionier in Abessinien: aus Briefe von Heinrich Mühle, bearbeitet von H. Krattinger. *Basler Jahrbuch* 1957: 163-182.
- 428 Natsoulas, T.
1975 *The Greeks in Ethiopia. Economic, Political and Social Life.* Syracuse: University of Syracuse (Ph.D. thesis), 353 p.
- 429 1977 The Hellenic presence in Ethiopia: a study of a European minority in Africa (1740-1936). *Abba Salama* 8: 5-218.
- 430 1981 Arthur Rimbaud: trade and politics in Northeast Africa, 1880-1891. *Northeast African Studies* 3(2): 49-68 [part 1]; 3(3): 43-60 [part 2].
- 431 1985a Greeks in the Ethiopian court (1700-1770). *Journal of the Hellenic Diaspora* 12: 63 f.
- 432 1985b Yohannes' Greek advisers. *Northeast African Studies* 7(3): 21-40.
- 433 Pakenham, Th.
1959 *The Mountains of Rasselas. An Ethiopian Adventure.* London: Weidenfeld and Nicholson, 192 p.

- Pankhurst, R.
1969 The Saint Simonians and Ethiopia. In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 169-223.
- 1974 "Tewodros": the question of a Greco-Romanian or Russian hermit or adventurer in nineteenth century Ethiopia. *Abba Salama* 5: 136-159.
- 1975 Historical anecdote: Dr. A. Brayer and Europe's discovery of *kosso*. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 13(1): 29-39.
- 1976a Eugène Gaspard Marin's impressions of Addis Ababa in 1930-31. *Africa-Tervuren* 22(2-4): 96-112.
- 1976b The Greeks and the development of nineteenth century technology in Shoa (Ethiopia). *Ekklesiastikos Pharos* 1-2: 141-147.
- 1977 Demetros and Giyorgis: two Greeks in early eighteenth century Ethiopia. *Abba Salama* 8: 233-239.
- 1978a The position of Orthodox foreigners in Ethiopia. *Ekklesiastikos Pharos* 3-4: 98-104.
- 1978b An enlightened Greek tailor of early 19th century Adwa (Ethiopia). *Abba Salama* 9: 403-405.
- 1979 Mahbuba, the 'beloved': the life and romance of an African slave-girl in early nineteenth-century Europe *Journal of African Studies* 6(1): 47-55.
- 1980 Pueckler and Mahbuba: the correspondence between a German prince and the Ethiopian slave girl. *Quaderni di Studi Etiopici* 1: 30-41.
- 1981 The tragic romance of Mahbuba the beloved. *Root* (London), February 1981, pp. 56-61.
- 1982a The medical activities of James Bruce the explorer. *Medizin-historisches Journal* 17(3): 256-276.
- 1982b The visit to Ethiopia of Yohannes T'ovmacean, an Armenian jeweller, in 1764-66 [translated by V. Nersessian]. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 15: 79-104.
- 1983 Some names for foreigners in Menilek's Ethiopia: *Färänj, Taleyan* and 'Ali - and the Greek who became a Färänj. In: CV 30, pp. 481-494.
- 1983 Captain Speedy's "entertainment": the reminiscences of a nineteenth century British traveller in Ethiopia. *Africa* (Roma) 38(3): 428-448.
- 1984 *Let's visit Ethiopia.* London: Burke, 95 p.
- 1986 The visit to eighteenth century Ethiopia of the Armenian jeweller Yohannes T'ovmacean. (Translated by V. Nersessian). In: D. Kouymjian, ed., *Armenian Studies in Memoriam Hai'g Berberian*. London: Caravan Books, pp. 609-644.
- 451 Pankhurst, R., ed.
1965 *Travellers in Abyssinia.* Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 452 Pankhurst, R. & Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1971 Balambaras Giyorgis and his scholarship. *Abba Salama* 2: 179-188.

- 453 Parin, P.
1985 'Zu viele Teufel in diesem Land': Reisen in Äthiopien.
Merkür 39(8): 652-663.
- 454 Perret, M.
1981 Alfred Bardey (1854-1934).
In: *Hommes et Destins. Dictionnaire Biographique d'Outre-Mer*,
vol. 4, pp. 53-55. Paris: Académie des Sciences d'Outre-Mer.
- 455 1983 Voyage sans retour: Henry Lucereau en Éthiopie, 1879-1876.
In: CV 2, pp. 194-195.
- 456 1985 James Bruce en Éthiopie.
In: CV 47, pp. 61-80.
- 457 Petracek, K.
1962 Der angebliche Aufenthalt von J.J. Rimar in Nordost
Afrika und der Verfasser von *Descriptiae .aethiopiae*.
Annals of the Naprstek Museum (Prague) 1: 91-99,
- 458 Pillet, C.
1983 Le premier Éthiopien en Russie.
In: CV 48, pp. 195-208.
- 459 1986-86 Premières notions sur l'Éthiopie parvenues en Russie
de la fin du 14me à la fin du 18me siècle.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 31-37.
- 460 Portal, G.
1969 *My Mission to Abyssinia*.
New York: Negro Universities Press [Reprint].
- 461 Richard, J.
1960 Les premiers missionnaires Latins en Éthiopie (XIIe-XIVe siècles).
In: CV 35, pp. 323-330.
- 462 Rollins, P.J.
1967 *Russia's Ethiopian Adventure, 1888-1905*.
Syracuse: Syracuse University (Ph.D. thesis), viii + 390 p.
- 463 Romitti, A.
1986 Carlo Piaggia's sojourn around Lake Tana (1871-1875).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 19: 113-139.
- 464 Rouaud, A.
1988 Sur le genre voyage dans les débuts de la littérature imprimée
amharique.
In: CV 50, vol. 2, pp. 573-580.
- 465 Shack, W.
1975 Religious strangers in the Kingdom of Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 13(2): 361-366
[review article].
- 466 Stella, G.C.
1984 Carlo Conti Rossini ed i suoi scritti circa l'Etiopia e l'Eritrea.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 106-128.
- 467 Taddia, I.
1988 *La Memoria dell'Impero. Autobiografie d'Africa Orientale*
Manduria: Piero Lacaita Editore, 143 p.
- 468 Tedeschi, S.
1966 Poncet et son voyage en Éthiopie.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(2): 100-125.

- 1980 Ludovico de Varthema nel Corno d'Africa.
Africa (Roma) 35(2): 273-280.
- 1982 L'Abissinia nel libro di Marco Polo.
Africa (Roma) 36(3-4): 361-389.
- 1985 Le voyage de Poncet en Éthiopie, 1699-1700.
In: CV 47, pp. 47-59.
- 1988 L'Éthiopie dans l'Itinéraire de Benjamin de Tudèle.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 207-221.
- Tedone, G.
1964 *Angerà. I Ricordi di un Prigioniero di Menelik*.
Milano: Giordano Editore, xxii + 240 p.
- Tegegne Yeteshaworq
1968 *German in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Berhanena Selam Printing Press, 65 p.
- Tessore, A.
1982-83 Different approaches to other cultures by foreign
travellers in Ethiopia.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 5-25.
- Tsyppkin, G.V.
1988 Problems of traditional military organization of
feudal Ethiopia in the works of Russian travellers of
the end of the XIX - beginning of the XX centuries.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 229-238.
- Tubiana, J.
1972 Alfred Badey à Zeila en 1880.
Pount 3(11): 21-30.
- 1984 Le mariage éthiopien de Arnauld d'Abbadie.
In: CV 30, pp. 442-448
- Turton, D.
1983 Exploration in the Lower Omo Valley of southwestern
Ethiopia beteen 1890 and 1910.
In: CV 2, pp. 202-216.
- 480 Valori, F.
1957 *Guglielmo Massaia*.
Torino: Società Editrice Internazionale, 282 p.
- 481 Verhaagen, A.
1987 James Bruce et l'Abyssinie, terres d'arcanes.
Civilisations 37(1): 231-274.
- 482 Wohlenberg, H.
1988 *Im südlichen Äthiopien. Reiseberichte vom Oktober 1934 bis
Mai 1935*.
Hildesheim - Zürich: Georg Olms Verlag. [New edition, edited by
I. Wohlenberg.].
- 483 Wright, D.
1972 Daniel Arthur Sandford.
Ethiopia Observer 15(4): 202-203.
- 484 Zach, M.
1986 Eduard Freiherr von Callots Beschreibung von Gondar.
Wiener Ethnohistorische Blätter 30: 51-66.
- 485 Zaghi, C.
1972 *I Russi in Etiopia*.
Napoli: Guida Editori, 2 volumes.

V. HISTORY

This section contains general and specialized works on the history (political, social, economic) of Ethiopia, also covering the periods of Antiquity and the Middle Ages.

Ethiopia is one of the cradles of humankind, and the literature on prehistory and paleontology related to the country is growing. However, it was decided not to include all studies on these subjects. Similarly, only a selection of archaeological works, e.g., on the early Axum era and the preceding period, was included.

Section V.1 lists introductory and general works on Ethiopian society and history, also more popular ones. In this section I have also mentioned the proceedings of the various international conferences of Ethiopian Studies, although the contents of the volumes published to date (October 1989) are separately listed as well, under the relevant subject headings.

V.1 GENERAL WORKS OF SOCIETY AND HISTORY

- 486 Anonymous
1965 *Éthiopie*.
In: M. Merle, et al., *Année Africaine 1963*.
Paris: (Éditions A. Pédone (for Centre d'Études Administratives
sur l'Afrique et l'Asie Moderne), pp. 264-268.
- 487 Abraham Demoz
1969 The many worlds of Ethiopia.
African Affairs 68(270): 45-54.
- 488 Acquaye, A.A.
1970 *Ethiopia in Pictures*.
London: Oak Tree Press, 64 p.
- 489 Adegoke, D.B.
1967 Ethiopia and the main run of African history.
African Historian 2(2): 16-19.
- 490 Aleme Eshete
1982 *The Cultural Situation in Socialist Ethiopia*.
Paris: UNESCO [Also published in French].
- 491 Aleqa Taye
1963 *A History of the Ethiopian People*.
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press [in Amharic].
- 492 Alpert, B.A.
1971 The Ethiopian perplex.
Current History 60: 151-156, 179.
- 493 Anderson, A.S.
1969 Ethiopia.
Venture 6.
- 494 Anderson, C.
1969 Ethiopia; a few well kept secrets.
Venture 6.
- 495 Atkins, H.
1968 *A History of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, 62 p.

- 1975 *Ethiopia, Land of Enchantment*.
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, 48 p.
- Atnafu Makonnen
1960 *Ethiopia Today*.
Tokyo: Radio Press, xx + 324 p.
- Atti del Convegno Internazionale
1960 *Atti del Convegno Internazionale di Studi Etiopici*
(Roma 2-4 Aprile 1959).
Roma: Accademia dei Lincei.
- Bairu Tafla & S. Uhlig, eds.
1988 *Collectanea Aethiopica*.
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner.
- Baroli, M.
1969 *L'Éthiopie*.
Paris: Éditions du Dialogue, 191 p.
- Bartnicki, A. & J. Mantel-Niecko
1978 *Geschichte Äthopiens, von den Anfängen bis zur Gegenwart*.
Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 2 volumes (xlii + 378 p. and
xi + 379-725). [Polish edition: Warsaw 1971]
- Bavarol, M.
1972 *L'Éthiopie entre deux mondes*.
Information Catholique Internationale 417: 10-17.
- Beckingham, C.F. & E. Ullendorff, eds.
1964 Ethiopian Studies. Papers read at the Second International Conference
of Ethiopian Studies.
Journal of Semitic Studies 9: 1-264.
- Bella, S.
1965 *L'Éthiopie*.
La Vie Africaine 41: 41-45.
- Bender, M.L. et al., eds.
1976 *Language in Ethiopia*.
London: Oxford University Press.
- Billion, Ch.
1966 *L'Éthiopie*.
Marseille: Brugnot, 48 p.
- Broekhuizen, A.
1963 *Abessinië: het Land, het Volk en zijn Geschiedenis*.
Zutphen: Thieme [in Dutch].
- Brummelkamp, J.
1956 *Ethiopië: Eiland in een Continent*.
Meppel: Boom, 306 p.
- 1957 *Réveil in Ethiopië*.
Meppel: Boom, 376 p.
- Buchholzer, J.
1956 *The Land of Burnt Faces*.
New York: McBride.
- Bureau, J.
1986 *Éthiopie, un Drame Impérial et Rouge*.
Paris: Ramsay.

- 512 Burton, F.C.
1966 Ethiopia and her people.
Ethiopia Observer 10.
- 513 Burton, M.
1971 L'empire de Prêtre Jean.
Continent 2000 (Paris-Kinshasa) 21: 4-17.
- 514 Buxton, D.
1970 *The Abyssinians*.
New York: Praeger.
- 515 Cerulli, E.
1960 Punti di vista sulla storia dell'Etiopia.
In: CV 35, pp. 5-27.
- 516 Cherian, K.A.
1974 *A Guide to ourist's Ethiopia, the Hidden Empire*.
Addis Ababa: Cherian, 73 p.
- 517 Clapham, C.
1977 A theocratic kingship: Ethiopia.
In: R. Lemarchand, ed., *African Kingships in Perspective*.
London: F. Cass, pp. 35-63.
- 518 Cléret, M.
1957 *L'Éthiopie, fidèle a la Croix*.
Paris: Éditions de Paris, 188 p.
- 519 Congresso Internazionale di Studi Etiopici
1974 *IV Congresso Internazionale di Studi Etiopici (Roma 10-15 Aprile 1972)*.
Roma: Accademia dei Lincei, 2 volumes.
- 520 Conte, C. & G. Gobbi
1976 *Etiopia: Introduzione alla Etimologia del Diritto*.
Milano: Giuffrè Editore.
- 521 Conte, C.
1985 *Ethiopia*.
New York: Thorton Books, 42 p.
- 522 Davy, A.
1973 *Éthiopie d'Hier et d'Aujourd'hui*.
Paris: Le Livre Africain, 254 p.
- 523 Dérivé, P.
1972 *L'Éthiopie, Berceau de l'Humanité*.
Paris: Société Continentale d'Éditions Modernes Illustrées, 360 p.
- 524 Dérivé, M. & P.
1977 *Au Pays de la Reine de Saba*.
Paris: Éditions France-Empire, 350 p.
- 525 Delius, A.
1972 Ethiopia and the Lion of Judah.
Optima (Johannesburg) March 1972: 34-48.
- 526 Donham, D.L.
1986 Old Abyssinia and the new Ethiopian empire: themes in social history.
In: CV 9, pp. 3-48.
- 527 Doresse, J.
1956 *Au Pays de la Reine de Saba*.
Paris: Albert Guillot, 171 p.

- 1959 *Ethiopia*.
London: Elek Books, 239 p.
- 1967 *Die Entstehung des modernen Äthiopien*.
Internationales Afrikaforum 3(7-8): 393-397.
- 1970 *Histoire de l'Éthiopie*.
Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 128 p.
- Edmonds, I.G.
1975 *Ethiopia: Land of the Conquering Lion of Judah*.
New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 222 p.
- Ehret, C.
1974 *Ethiopians and East Africans: the Problem of Contacts*.
Nairobi: East African Publishing Company, 95 p.
- Elyanov, A.
1967 *Ethiopia*.
Moscow: Mysl, 197 p. [in Russian].
- Ephraim Isaac & C. Felder
1988 Reflections on the origins of Ethiopian civilization.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 71-84
- Ewert, K.
1959 *Äthiopien*.
Bonn: K. Schroeder, 99 p.
- Feseha Giyorgis & Yakob Beyene
1987 *Storia d'Etiopia*.
* Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale, xii + 267 p.
- Fleming, H.C.
1975 Sociology, ethnology and history in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Modern African Studies 9(2): 248-278
[Review article].
- Forbes, D.
1972 *The Heart of Ethiopia*.
London: R. Hale, 224 p.
- Galperin, G.
1981 *Ethiopia: Population, Resources, Economy*.
Moscow: Progress Publishers, 285 p.
- Garretson, P.P.
1974 *A History of Addis Ababa from its Foundation in 1886 to 1910*.
London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis).
- Gartler, M., F.H. Bair & G. Hall
1965 *Understanding Ethiopia*.
River Forest: Laidlaw Brothers, 64 p.
- Gartler, M. & G. Hall
1972 *Ethiopia*.
Chicago.
- Gasparini, G.M., Abba
c.1959 *A Short History of Ethiopia*.
Asmara: Arti Grafiche Press, 196 p. [in Amharic].
- Gérard, B.
1973 *Éthiopie*.
Boulogne: Delroisse, 132 p.

- 546 Gerster, G.
1974 *Äthiopien: das Dach Afrikas*.
Zürich: Atlantis, 305 p. (Introduction by E. Haberland,
pp. 19-26: "Einführung in die Geschichte").
[French edition: *Éthiopie. le Toit d'Afrique*, Paris: Weber
Diffusion, 192 p.]
- 547 Gilkes, P.
The Dying Lion. Feudalism and Modernization in Ethiopia.
London: Julian Friedman.
- 548 Giucaneau, C.
1965 *Ethiopia*.
Bucarest: Editura Stiintifica, 189 p. [in Rumanian].
- 549 Goldenberg, G. & B. Podolsky, eds.
1986 *Ethiopian Studies. Proceedings of the Sixth International
Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Tel Aviv, 1980*.
Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema.
- 550 Gourou, P.
1966 L'Éthiopie.
Cahiers d'Oure-Mer 75: 211-233.
- 551 Gstrein, H.
1974 Kirche und soziale Unrast in Äthiopien.
Herder Korrespondenz 28(6): 297-300.
- 552 1975 *Äthiopien blickt in die Zukunft. Vom Negus zu Revolution
und Reform*.
Freiburg: Laetare Imba, 190 p.
- 553 Guluma Gameda
1988 Markets, local traders and long-distance merchants in Southwestern
Ethiopia during the nineteenth century.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 375-390.
- 554 Haberland, E.
1973 Einführung in die äthiopische Geschichte bis zur
Jahrhundert Wende. In: CV 68, pp. 21-28.
- 555 Haile Selassie I
1972 *My Life and Ethiopia's Progress*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1965 EC].
- 556 1976 *The Autobiography of Haile Selassie I, "My Life and
Ethiopia's Progress"*.
Translated and edited by E. Ullendorff.
Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 557 Hammerschmidt, E.
1967 *Äthiopien. Christliches Reich zwischen Gestern und Morgen*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner.
- 558 Hancock, G., R. Pankhurst & D. Willets
1983 *Under Ethiopian Skies*.
London: H & L Publications, 191 p.
- 559 Hasselblatt, G.
1979 *Äthiopien: Menschen, Kirchen, Kulturen*.
Stuttgart: Radius Verlag, 123 p.
- 560 Hayford, J.E.C.
1969 *Ethiopia Unbound. Studies in Race Emancipation*.
London: Cass, xxxvi + 215 p. (Cass Library of
African Studies), 2nd edition.

- Heim, P.
1970 L'Éthiopie, un empire millénaire au seuil du développement.
Remarques Africaines 12(366): 416-419.
- Hess, R.L., ed.
1979 *Proceedings of the Fifth International Conference of
Ethiopian Studies, Session B*.
Chicago: University of Illinois at Chicago Circle.
- Hirsch, B. & M Perret
1989 *Ethiopie, année 30*.
Paris: L'Harmattan, 191 p. (Catalogue).
- Houston, D.D.
1985 *Wonderful Ethiopians of the Ancient Cushite Empire*.
Baltimore: Black Classic Press, 274 p.
- Iliffe, J.
1987 Christian Ethiopia.
In: idem, *The African Poor: a History*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 9-29.
- Institut Afriki
1981 *Efiopskiye Isspedovaniya, Historia, Kultura*.
Moscow: Nauka, for Institut Afriki [in Russian].
- Jenny, H.
1957 *Äthiopien: Land im Aufbruch*.
Stuttgart: Deutsche Verlagsanstalt.
- Jesman, C.
1958 *The Russians in Ethiopia: an Essay in Futility*.
London: Chatto & Windus. (Reprint: Westport:
Greenwood Press, 1975).
- 1963 *The Ethiopian Paradox*.
London: Oxford University Press.
- Jones, A.H.M.
1970 *A History of Abyssinia*.
Westport: Negro Universities Press, 188 p. [Reprint
of 1935 edition].
- Kandel, R.F. & Taye Gulilat
1976 Pure wax: a one man script.
Reviews in Anthropology 3(1): 83-92 [Review article].
- Kaplan, I., et al.
1971 *Area Handbook of Ethiopia*.
Washington, D.C.: American University, Foreign Areas
Division.
- Kapuscinsky, R.
1983 *The Emperor; Downfall of an Autocrat*.
New York: Harcourt, Brace, Jovanovich, 164 p.
- Kaula, E.M.
1965 *The Land and People of Ethiopia*.
Philadelphia: Lippincott, 158 p.
- Keussler, K.M. von
1967 Das Verwaltungssystem im Kaiserreich Äthiopien nach
dem Stand von 1966-67.
Berlin: Deutsche Stiftung für Entwicklungsländer, 16 p.

- 576 Kleeberg, I.C.
1986 *Ethiopia*.
New York: F. Watts.
- 577 Kleinpenning, J.M.G.
1980 Het straatarme Ethiopië. In: ---, *Driemaal Derde Wereld. Een Inleiding tot de Verscheidenheid van de Ontwikkelingslanden*, pp. 203-269.
Assen: Van Gorcum [in Dutch].
- 578 Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1979 Peoples and cultures of Ethiopia.
Rasy i Narodni 9: 161-185 [in Russian].
- 579 1988 The problem of the formation of the peasant class in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 209-218.
- 580 Kuo, L.T.C.
1959 Ethiopia.
Focus (American Geographical Society) 5(10).
- 581 Last, G.C. et al.
1990 Ethiopia - physical and social geography.
In: *Africa South of the Sahara, 1991*.
London: Europa Publications Ltd, pp. 454-455 (Yearbook).
- 582 Last, G.C. & R. Pankhurst
1969 *A history of Ethiopia in Pictures*.
Addis Ababa: Oxford University Press.
- 583 Leclercq, C.
1969 *L'Empire éthiopien*.
Paris: Berger-Levrault.
- 584 Leroy, J.
1973 *Éthiopie - Archéologie et Culture*.
Paris: Desclée de Brouwer, 276 p.
- 585 Leuenberger, H. & T. Schneiders
1963 *Äthiopien*.
Munich: Hans Reich Verlag, 19 p., 83 plates.
- 586 Levine, D.N.
1961 Haile Selassie's Ethiopia: myth or reality?
Africa Today 8(5): 11-14.
- 587 1968 Flexibility of traditional culture.
Journal of Social Issues 24(1): 129-142.
- 588 1971 The roots of Ethiopia's nationhood.
Africa Report 16(6): 12-15.
- 589 1974 *Greater Ethiopia. The Evolution of a Multiethnic Society*.
Chicago - London: University of Chicago Press, xv + 229 p.
- 590 Lewis, H.S.
1962 Historical problems in Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa
Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences 6(2): 510-511.
- 591 Lewis, W.A.
1956 Ethiopia: progress and problems.
Middle East Journal 10(3): 257-268.
- 592 Lipsky, G. et al.
1962 *Ethiopia: its People, its Society, its Culture*.
New Haven: HRAF Press, 376 p.
- Lord, E.
1970 *The Queen of Sheba's Heirs*.
New York: Acropolis Books.
- Luther, E.W.
1959 *Ethiopia Today*.
Stanford: Stanford University Press, 158 p.
- Mähteme Selassie Wäldä Mäsqäl
1969 Yel'tiopia Bahil Tinat.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 199-303. [Amharic].
- Mammo Wudineh, ed.
1969 *History of Eritrea*.
Asmara [in Amharic, 1962 EC].
- Mantel-Niecko, J.
1988 Auxiliary historical disciplines in studies of the history of Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 233-236.
- Marcus, H.G. & D. Crummey, eds.
1970 *Ethiopia: Land and History*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center.
- Marcus, H.G., ed.
1975 *Proceedings of the First United States Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Michigan State University, 2-5 May 1973*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center.
- Matewos Hagos
1958 *History of Ethiopia*.
Asmara [in Tigrinya, 1951 EC].
- McCann, J.
1979a The Ethiopian chronicles: an African documentary tradition.
Northeast African Studies 1(2): 47-61.
- 1979b The Ethiopian chronicles as documentary tradition: description and methodology.
In: CV 4, pp. 387-396.
- 1988 Toward a history of modern highland agriculture in Ethiopia: the sources.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 149-160.
- Meinardus, O.
1964 The Zequala, the holy mountain of Ethiopia.
Orientalia Suecana (Uppsala) 13: 34-47.
- Moffa, C.
1978 *Etiopia dietro la Trincea*.
Milano: Celuc Libri, 196 p.
- Monroe, A.H.M. & E. Monroe
1972 *A History of Ethiopia*.
Oxford: Clarendon Press (Second edition).
- Monty, Ch.
c.1968 *Éthiopie, dernier Empire des Visages Brulées*.
Paris: L'École des Loisirs, 115 p.
- Moraitis, G.
1979 The autobiography of Haile Selassie as a psychological document.
In: CV 4, pp. 547-558.

- 609 Nelson, H. & I. Kaplan
1981 *Ethiopia: a Country Study*.
Washington, D.C.: American University.
- 610 Neubacher, H.
1959 *Die Festung des Löwen: Äthiopien von Salomon bis zur Gegenwart*.
Olten-Freiburg: Otto Walter, 272 p.
- 611 Neugebauer, O.
1979 *Ethiopic Astronomy and Computus*.
Vienna: Oesterreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, 264 p.
- 612 Nolan, B.
1972 *Ethiopia*.
London: F. Watts.
- 613 Onnfroy de Verez, N.
1966 *L'Éthiopie*.
Revue Militaire Générale 7: 235-247.
- 614 Ouannou, J.
1962 *L'Éthiopie: Pilote de l'Afrique*.
Paris: G.-P. Maisonneuve & Larose, 178 p.
- 615 Panetta, E. ed.
1973-74 *L'Italia in Africa: Studi Italiani di Etnologia e Folklore dell'Africa Orientale - Eritrea, Etiopia, Somalia*.
Roma: Istituto Poligrafico dello Stato, 2 volumes.
- 616 Pankhurst, R.
1970 *Ethiopia: a case study in independent development*
In: R.K.A. Gardiner, ed., *Africa and the World*. Addis Ababa, pp. 66-74 (Also in: V.B. Singh, ed., *Studies in African Economic Development*. New Delhi: Impex India, pp. 265-277).
- 617 1971 *L'Éthiopie*.
In: H. Deschamps, ed., *Histoire Générale de l'Afrique Noire*.
Paris, vol. 2: pp. 293-313, 463-477, 551-565.
- 618 1977 *Ethiopia - an historical introduction*.
Dictionary of African Biography 1: 22-41.
(The various short biographical articles in this work of the same author are *not* separately listed).
- 619 1990 *Ethiopia - History up to 1963*.
In: *Africa South of the Sahara 1991* (Yearbook).
London: Europa Publications Ltd., pp. 456-457.
- 620 Perham, M.
1969 *The Government of Ethiopia*.
Evanston: Northwestern University Press (2nd edition)
- 621 Perl, L.
1972 *Ethiopia, Land of the Lion*.
New York: Morrow, 160 p.
- 622 Pérol, H.
1981 *Le Lion Découronné*.
Paris: Flammarion.
- 623 Petracek, K.
1964 *Etiopie*.
Prague: Nakladatelství Politické Literatury (in Czech), 152 p.
- 624 Pétrides, S.P.
1964 *Le Livre d'Or de la Dynastie Salomonide d'Éthiopie*.
Paris: Plon, 292 p.

- 1969 *Étiologie et finalité des généalogies éthiopiennes*.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 319-329.
- Pettersen, K.
1967 *Drønningen av Sabas Land*.
Oslo: Lutherstiftelsen, 170 p. [in Norwegian].
- Poole, J.
1976 *Facts about Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Tourist Office, 31 p.
- Procacci, G.
1984 *Dalla Parte dell'Etiopia*.
Milan: Feltrinelli.
- Proceedings
1969-70 *Proceedings of the Third International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Addis Ababa, 1966*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, Haile Selassie I University, 3 volumes.
- Proceedings
1988 *Proceedings of the Xth International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Moscow 1986*.
Moscow: Nauka Publishers, 6 volumes.
- Rajt, M.V.
1965 *Peoples of Ethiopia*.
Moscow: Nauka, 257 p.
- Ram, K.V.
1977 *The survival of Ethiopian independence* [Review article].
Journal of the Historical Society of Nigeria 8(4): 131-141.
- Ravenson, J.
Ethiopia, ancient glories.
Africa Report 17(5): 29-30.
- Ricci, L.
1978 *Epido e storia*.
Paideuma 24: 169-177.
- Prouty Rosenfeld, C. & E. Rosenfeld
1981 *Historical Dictionary of Ethiopia*.
Metuchen, N.J. - London: Scarecrow Press, xv + 436 p.
- Rubenson, S.
1965 *The Lion of the Tribe of Judah. Christian symbol and/or imperial title*.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 75-85.
- 1976a *Ethiopia and the Horn*.
In: *Cambridge History of Africa*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, vol. 5, pp. 51-98.
- 1976b *The Survival of Ethiopian Independence*.
London: Heinemann, xii + 437 p.
- Rubenson, S., ed.
1984 *Proceedings of the Seventh International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Lund 1982*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies/Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies/East Lansing: African Studies Center, Michigan State University, xxi + 710 p.

- 640 Sauter, R.
1968 *L'Éthiopie*.
Zürich: Editions Silva (Photographs by R. Michaud), 128 p.
- 641 Simoons, F.J.
1956 *The Peoples and Economy of Begemder and Semyen*.
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis).
- 642 1960 *Northwest Ethiopia: Peoples and Economy*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.
- 643 Sladek, C.
1961 *Ethiopia*.
Prague: Statni Nakl. Politické Literaturny, 121 p. [in Czech].
- 644 Sommer, J.
1965 *Ethiopia*.
Focus 15(8).
- 645 Spencer, J.H.
1984 *Ethiopia at Bay: a Personal Account of the Haile Selassie Years*.
Algonac: Reference Publications, xiv + 397 p.
- 646 Stella, G.
1981-82 *Sull'Africa Orientale (Eritrea, Etiopia, Somalia) e Colonialismo Italiano*.
Ravenna, 54 p.
- 647 Stepunin, A.
1965 *Ethiopia*.
Moscow: Mysl, 83 p. [in Russian].
- 648 Taddese Beyene, ed.
1988 *Proceedings of the Eighth International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Addis Ababa, 26-30 November 1984*.
Huntingdon, U.K.: ELM Publications, 2 volumes.
- 649 Tayye Gäbrä Maryam, Aläqa
1987 *History of the People of Ethiopia* (translated by G. Hudson and Tekeste Negash).
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Centre for Multiethnic Research.
- 650 Tekle-Tsadik Mekouria
1968 *History of Ethiopia from Tewodros to Haile Selassie*.
Addis Ababa: Giyorgis Press [Amharic].
- 651 1980 La propriété entre le sens propre et le sens figuré.
In: CV 17, pp. 501-509.
- 652 Tessore, A.
1984 *Etiopia*.
Roma: Istituto Italo-Africano (Quaderni d'Informazioni), 173 p.
- 653 Tessore, A. & Tsegaye Gebre Medhin
1984 *Ethiopia, Footprint in Time*.
Udine: Magnus Edizioni.
- 654 Tonkin, T.
1972 *Ethiopia with Love*.
London: Hodder & Stoughton, 198 p.
- 655 Toy, B.
1961 *In Search of Sheba, across the Sahara to Ethiopia*.
London: Murray: x + 242 p.
- 656 Tsypkin, G.
1979 *Istoricheskaya nauka v Efiopii*.
In: *Istoricheskaya Nauka v Stranakh Afriki*.
Moscow: Glavnaya Redaktsiya Vostochnoi Literatury, pp. 208-232 [in Russian].
- 657 Tubiana, J.
1965 'Turning points' in Ethiopian history.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 21: 162-166.
- 658 1979 Calendrier éthiopien et grégorien ou l'informatique au services des sciences sociales.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 160: 79-92.
- 659 1988 *Ethioconcord: a Computerized Concordance of the Ethiopian and Gregorian Calendars*.
Rotterdam: Balkema, 419 p.
- 660 Tubiana, J., ed.
1980 *Modern Ethiopia, from the Accession of Menilek II to the Present*.
Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema.
- 661 Ullendorff, E.
1973 *Ethiopia: an Introduction to Country and People*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press, Third edition.
- 662 1987 *Studia Aethiopica et Semitica*.
Stuttgart: Steiner, xi + 335 p.
- 663 Ursin, M.
1958 *Äthiopien*.
Mannheim: Bibliographisches Institut.
- 664 Van Bulck, G.
1963 Comment faire concorder entre elles les synthèses récentes des africanistes préhistoriens, ethnologues, linguistiques et historiens?
In: *Comptes-Rendus du VIe Congrès International des Sciences Anthropologiques et Ethnologiques, Paris 1960*, Paris: Musée de l'Homme, pp. 329-335.
- 665 Vanderlinden, J.
1977 *L'Éthiopie et ses Populations*.
Brussels: Éditions Complexe, 254 p.
- 666 Volpe, M.L.
1985 New works by Soviet experts on Ethiopia.
Africa in Soviet Studies. Annual 1985: 253-261.
- 667 Wadé, S.
1975 L'Éthiopie, ou l'unité dans la diversité.
In: CV 14: 11-20.
- 668 Walker, C.H.
1971 *The Abyssinian at Home*.
New York: AMS Press, 220 p. [reprint of 1933 edition].
- 669 Watson, J.W.
1968 *Ethiopia; Mountain Kingdom*.
Champaign, Ill.: Garrard, 112 p.
- 670 Weraksa, J.
1975 *Ethiopia*.
Warsaw: Wiedza Poroszechna, 349 p. (in Polish).
- 671 Winnige, I. & C.
1976 *Investigations in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Swedish Institute of Missionary Research, 197 p.

V.2 PREHISTORY, ANTIQUITY, AXUM

- 672 Abel, A.
1974 L'Éthiopie et ses rapports avec l'Arabie préislamique jusqu'à l'émigration de ca. 615.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 405-420.
- 673 Abraham Demoz
1978 Ethiopian origins: a survey.
Abbay 9: 11-14.
- 674 Alemseged Abbay
1988 Early Stone Age cultures in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 1-8.
- 675 Altheim, R. & R. Stiehl
1963 Die Anfänge der südarabischen Einwanderungen in Abessinien.
Forschungen und Fortschritte (Berlin) 37(2): 53-56.
- 676 1964 Die Anfänge des Königreiches Aksum.
In: E. Haberland, M. Schuster & H. Straube, eds., *Festschrift für Ad. E. Jensen*, München: K. Renner Verlag, pp. 1-12.
- 677 Anfray, F.
1964 Notre connaissance du passé éthiopien d'après les travaux archéologiques récents.
In: CV 32, pp. 247-249.
- 678 1965a Chronique archéologique, 1960-1964.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 3-48.
- 679 1965b Notes sur quelques poteries axoumites.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 217-220.
- 680 1967 Matara.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 33-88.
- 681 1968a Aspects de l'archéologie éthiopienne.
Journal of African History 9(3): 345-366.
- 682 1968b Les rois d'Axum après la numismatique.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(2): 1-6.
- 683 1969 Les sculptures rupestres de Chabbé dans le Sidamo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 19-32.
- 684 1970 Notes archéologiques.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 31-56.
- 685 1972a L'archéologie d'Axoum en 1972.
Paideuma 18: 60-78.
- 686 1972b Fouilles de Yeha.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 45-64.
- 687 1973 Nouveaux sites antiques (régions de l'Akkel-Gouzai et de l'Agamé).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 13-27
- 688 1974 Deux villes axoumites: Adoulis et Matara.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 745-765.
- 689 1977 A propos du Soddo.
Abbay 8: 11-18.
- 690 1979a Recherches archéologiques en Éthiopie.
Comptes Rendus de l'Académie des Sciences et des Belles-Lettres, Année 1978, 713-719.

- 1979b Recherches dans le Soddo: éléments d'archéologie.
In: CV 4, pp. 295-307.
- 1980 Quatre monuments du Choa, Soddo, Meskan et Silte à l'Institut des Études éthiopiennes à Addis-Abeba.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 14: 27-41.
- 1980-81 Vestiges gondariens.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 28: 5-22.
- 1981a The civilization of Aksum from the first to the seventh century.
In: CV 3, pp. 362-381.
- 1981b Le Wolayta archéologique: aperçu documentaire.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 15: 1-10.
- 1982 Les stèles du Sud: Shoa et Sidamo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 12: 43-221.
- 1983 Tumulus, pierres levées et autres vestiges dans le Menz en Éthiopie.
In: CV 30, pp. 507-518.
- 1985 Des églises et grottes rupestres.
Annales d'Éthiopie 13: 5-34.
- 1988 Les monuments gondariens des XVIIe et XVIIIe siècles. Une vue d'ensemble.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 9-46.
- 700 Anfray, F. & G. Annequin
1965 Matara: deuxième, troisième et quatrième campagne de fouilles.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 49-86.
- 701 Anfray, F., A. Caquot & P. Nautin
1970 Une nouvelle inscription grecque d'Ezana roi d'Axoum.
Journal des Savants, Octobre 1970: 260-274.
- 702 Anfray, F. & E. Godet
1976 Les monuments du Soddo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 123-142.
- 703 Anfray, F. & R. Schneider
1966 La poterie de Matara.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 22: 5-74.
- 704 Anfray, F. et al.
1983 Des milliers de stèles en Éthiopie.
Archeologia - Préhistoire Archeologique 105: 34-47.
- 705 Anzani, A.
1962 Numismatiea Axumita.
Rivista Italiana di Numismatica e Scienze Affini 39(3): 5-110.
- 706 Baillou, G.
1959 La préhistoire d'Éthiopie.
Cahiers Afrique et Asie 5: 15-43.
- 707 Beeston, A.F.L.
1980 The authorship of the Adulis throne text.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 43(3): 453-458.
- 708 Belaynesh Mikael, with S. Chojnacki & R. Pankhurst
1975 *The Dictionary of Ethiopian Biography. Vol. I: From early times to the end of the Zagwe dynasty, c. 1270 A.D.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of Ethiopian Studies, xii + 218 p.

- 709 Berhane Asfaw
1988 The Belohdelie frontal: new evidence of early hominid cranial morphology from the Afar of Ethiopia.
Journal of Human Evolution 16(7-8): 611-624.
- 710 Berhanou Abebe & F. Anfray
1980 Les sites protohistoriques du Soddo (Éthiopie).
In: R.E. Leakey & B.A. Ogot, eds., *Actes du 8e Congrès Panafricain de Préhistoire et Études du Quaternaire. Nairobi 1977*.
Nairobi: TILMIAP, pp. 341-378.
- 711 Bersina, S.Y.
1988 Monuments of Egyptian-Meroitic cults on the territory of the Axum kingdom.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 175-184.
- 712 Boaz, N.T.
1977 *Paleocology of Plio-Pleistocene Hominidae in the Lower Omo Basin, Ethiopia*
Berkeley: University of California-Berkeley (Ph.D. thesis), 238 p.
- 713 Bosi, R.
1958 Appunti per una protostoria d'Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 13(4): 344-346.
- 714 Brandt, S.A.
1980 Archaeological investigations at Lake Besaka, Ethiopia.
In: R.E. Leakey & B.A. Ogot, eds., *Proceedings of the 8th Pan-African Congress of Prehistory and Quaternary Studies*.
Nairobi: TILMIAP, pp. 239-243.
- 715 1984 New perspectives on the origins of food production in Ethiopia.
In: J.D. Clark & S.A. Brandt, eds., *From Hunters to Farmers: Causes and Consequences of Food Production in Africa*.
Berkeley-Los Angeles: University of California Press, pp. 173-190.
- 716 Brandt, S. A. & N. Carder
1987 Pastoral rock art in the Horn of Africa: making sense of udder chaos.
World Archaeology 19(2): 194-213.
- 717 Brown, C.F.
1973 *The Conversion Experience in Axum during the Fourth and Fifth Centuries*.
Washington: Howard University, Department of History, 30 p.
- 718 Butzer, K.W.
1981 Rise and fall of Axum, Ethiopia: a geo-archeological perspective.
American Antiquity 46: 471-495
- 719 1982 Empires, capitals and landscapes of ancient Ethiopia.
Archaeology 35(5): 30-37.
- 720 Cervicek, P.
1971 Rock paintings of Laga Oda (Ethiopia).
Paideuma 17: 121-136.
- 721 1976 Rock engravings from the Hamasen region, Eritrea.
Paideuma 22: 237-256.
- 722 Cervicek, P. & U. Braukämper
1975 Rock paintings of Laga Gafra (Ethiopia).
Paideuma 21: 47-60.
- Chavaillon, J.
1967 Melka Kountouré, gisement paléolithique. Campagne de fouilles 1965-1966.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 9-17.
- 1970 Melka Kountouré, campagne de fouilles 1967-1968.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 3-12.
- 1972 Melka Kountouré, campagne de fouilles 1968-1969.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 3-11.
- 1976 Melka Kountouré: campagne de fouilles 1969-70.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 5-13.
- 1978 Le début et la fin de l'Acheuléen à Melka Kountouré: méthodologie pour l'étude des changements de civilisation.
Bulletin de la Société Préhistorique de France 75(4): 105-115
[English translation in: *Quaternaria* (Rome) 21: 87-114].
- 1986 *Gotera, un site paléolithique récent d'Éthiopie*.
Paris: Éditions Recherches sur les Civilisations, Mémoire no. 59, 58 p.
- 1988 Le gisement Paléolithique de Melka-Kunture, Evolution et culture.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 47-54.
- Chhabra, H.S.
1960 Ancient Indo-Ethiopian contacts.
Ethiopia Observer 4(10): 342-345.
- Chittick, H.N.
1974 Excavations at Aksum: a preliminary report.
Azania 9: 159-206.
- 1978 Notes on the archeology of Northern Ethiopia.
Abbay 9: 15-19.
- Christides, V.
1972 The Himyarite-Ethiopian war and the Ethiopian occupation of South Arabia in the acts of Gregentius (ca. 530 AD).
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 115-146.
- Clark, J.D.
1972 *The Prehistoric Cultures of the Horn of Africa: an analysis of the Stone Age cultural and climatic succession in the Somalilands and eastern parts of Abyssinia*.
New York Octagon, xl + 386 p [reprint of 1954 edition].
- 1980 Ethno-archaeology in Ethiopia and its relevance for archeological interpretation.
In: CV 60, pp. 69-79.
- 1981 Recent archaeological research in Southeastern Ethiopia 1974-75. Some preliminary results.
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 19-42.
- 1987 Transitions: *Homo erectus* and the Acheulian. The Ethiopian sites of Gadeb and Middle Awash.
Journal of Human Evolution 16(7-8): 809-826.
- 1988 A review of archaeological evidence for the origins of food production in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 55-70.
- Clark, J.D. et al.
1984 Palaeoanthropological discoveries in the Middle Awash valley.
Nature 307: 423-428.

- 740 Contenson, H. de
1959a Les fouilles à Axum en 1957: rapport préliminaire.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 25-42.
- 741 1959b Les fouilles à Haoulti Melazo en 1958.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 42-53.
- 742 1961 Les fouilles de Haoulti en 1959.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 41-52.
- 743 1962 Les principales étapes de l'Éthiopie antique.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(5): 12-23.
- 744 1969 Relations entre la Nubie chrétienne et l'Éthiopie
aksoumite.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 17-18.
- 745 1976 A propos d'une révision de la chronologie axoumite.
Anthropologie 80(3): 520-521.
- 746 1981 Pre-Aksumite culture.
In: CV 3, pp. 341-361.
- 747 Copher, C.B.
1984 Egypt and Ethiopia in the Old Testament.
Journal of African Civilizations 6(2): 163-178.
- 748 Coppens, Y. et al.
1966 *Earliest Man Environments in the Lake Rudolf Basin.*
Stratigraphy, Paleoecology and Evolution.
Chicago-London: University of Chicago Press, 615 p.
- 749 Corvinus, G.
1976 Prehistoric exploration at Hadar, Ethiopia.
Nature 261(5561): 571-572.
- 750 Corvinus, G. & H. Roche
1976 La préhistoire dans la région de l'Awash, Afar (Éthiopie): premiers
resultats.
Anthropologie 80(2): 315-323.
- 751 Cracco Rugini, L.
1974 Leggenda e realtà degli Etiopi nella cultura tardoimperiale.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 141-193.
- 752 Dekker, G. & Täsfaye Gäbrä Sellasse
1972 Rock engravings at Ch'ew Bahir.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9(2): 19.
- 753 Desanges, J.
1962 *Catalogue des Tribus Africains de l'Antiquité Classique*
à l'Ouest du Nil.
Dakar: Université de Dakar, Faculté des Lettres et Sciences
Humaines, 297 p.
- 754 1967 Une mention d'Axoum dans l'*Expositio totius mundi et gentium.*
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 141-155.
- 755 1975 L'Afrique noire et le monde méditerranéen dans l'antiquité
(Éthiopiens et Gréco-Romains).
Revue Française d'Histoire d'Outre-Mer 62(228): 391-414.
- 756 1978 Le littoral africain du Bab el-Mandeb d'après les sources grecques
et latines.
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 83-101.

- Dombrowski, J.
1970 Preliminary report on excavations in Lalibela and
Natchabiet caves, Begemder.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 21-29.
- 1971 *Excavations in Ethiopia: Lalibela and Natchabiet caves, Begemeder*
Province.
Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. thesis), vii + 252 p.
- Doresse, J.
1960 La découverte d'Asbi-Dera: nouveaux documents sur les
rapports entre l'Égypte et l'Éthiopie à l'époque axoumite.
In: CV 35, pp. 414-434.
- 1971 Ethiopia in the early Christian and Byzantine era.
Abba Salama 2: 108-118.
- Drewes, A.J.
1956 Nouvelles inscriptions de l'Éthiopie.
Bibliotheca Orientalis 13: 179-182.
- 1959 Les inscriptions de Melazo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 83-99.
- 1962 *Inscriptions de l'Éthiopie Antique.*
Leiden: Brill.
- Drewes, A.J. & R. Schneider
1967 Document épigraphiques de l'Éthiopie.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 89-106 [part 1]; 8: 57-72 [part 2];
9: 87-102 [part 3].
- 1976 Origine et développement de l'écriture éthiopienne
jusqu'à l'époque des inscriptions royales d'Axoum.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 95-107.
- Eck, G. & F.C. Howell
1972 New fossil *Cercopithecus* material from the lower Omo basin,
Ethiopia.
Folia Primatologica 18(5-6): 325-355.
- Ehret, C.
1976 Cushitic prehistory.
In: CV 1, pp.85-96.
- 1979 On the antiquity of agriculture in Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 20(2): 161-177.
- 1988 Social transformation in the early history of the Horn of Africa:
linguistic clues to developments of the period 500 BC to AD 500.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 639-652.
- Esbroek, M. van
1974 L'Éthiopie à l'époque de Justinien: S. Arethas de
Négran et S. Athanase de Clysmas.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 117-139.
- Fattovich, R.
1972 Sondaggi stratigrafici: Yeha 1971.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 65-86.
- 1975 The contribution of Nile Valley's cultures to the
rising of Ethiopian civilization: elements for a hypothesis of work.
Meroitic Newsletter 16: 2-8.
- 1976 Osservazioni generali sulla ceramica preaksumita di Yeha (Etiopia).
Africa (Roma) 31(4): 587-595.

- 774 1977 Some data for the study of cultural history in ancient northern Ethiopia.
Nyame Akuma 10: 6-18.
- 775 1978a Introduzione alla ceramica pre-Aksumita di Grat Be'al Guebri (Yeha).
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 105-122.
- 776 1978b Traces of a possible African component in the Pre-Aksumite culture of Northern Ethiopia.
Abbay 9: 25-30.
- 777 1979 Alcuni siti inediti dell'Eritrea settentrionale.
Abbay 10: 77-86.
- 778 1980 Materiali per lo studio della ceramica pre-Aksumitica etiopica.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 40(4), Supplemento no. 25, iv + 90 p.
- 779 1982 The problem of Sudanese-Ethiopian contacts in antiquity: *status quaestionis* and current trends of research.
In: J.M. Plumley, ed., *Nubian Studies*. Warminster: Aris & Phillips, pp. 76-86.
- 780 1980-82 Osservazioni sulla ceramica di Eta Tarda di Yeha (Tigrai).
Abbay 11: 115-124.
- 781 1984a Data for the history of the ancient peopling of the northern Ethiopian-Sudanese borderland.
In: CV 24, pp. 177-186.
- 782 1984b Remarks on the peopling of the northern Ethiopian-Sudanese borderland in ancient historical times.
Rivista degli Studi Orientali 68 (1-4): 85-106.
- 783 1988a The peopling of the northern Ethiopian-Sudanese borderland between 7000 and 1000 BP: a preliminary model.
In: C. Detlef, G. Müller & P.O. Scholz, eds., *Nubica. Internationales Jahrbuch für Meroitische und Nubische Studien* I-II (1987-88).
- 784 1988b Remarks on the late prehistory and early history of Northern Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 85-104.
- 785 Franchini, V.
1957-58 Altre pitture rupestri nell'Akkel Guzai.
Bollettino Istituto Studi Etiopici (Asmara) 2: 1-12.
- 786 1960 Notizie su alcune pitture ed incisioni rupestri recentemente ritrovate in Eritrea.
In: CV 35, pp. 285-289.
- 787 1961 Pitture rupestri e antichi resti architettonici dell'Acchelè Guzai (Eritrea).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 17: 5-10.
- 788 1964 Nuovi ritrovamenti di pitture rupestri e graffiti in Eritrea.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 20: 97-102.
- 789 1971 La stazione litica all'aperto di Mehrad Tiel.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 27-34.
- 790 Gallagher, J.
1972 A preliminary report on archeological research near Lake Zuai.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 13-18.
- 791 1977 *Ethnoarchaeological and Prehistorical Investigations in the Ethiopian Central Rift Valley*.
Dallas: Southern Methodist University (Ph.D. thesis), 355 p.

- Gigar Tesfaye
1979 Découverte de gravures préhistoriques dans la vallée de Gunda Gundié (Agame, Tigrai).
Abbay 10: 75-76.
- Godet, E.
1977 Répertoire de sites pré-axoumites et axoumites du Tigre (Éthiopie).
Abbay 8: 19-58.
- 1980-82 Répertoire de sites pré-axoumites et axoumites d'Éthiopie du Nord [2e partie: Erythrée].
Abbay 11: 73-114.
- 1988 Tableaux chronologiques relatifs à la fin de l'époque axoumite et à la période des Zagwés.
In CV 49, vol.6, pp. 22-57.
- Graziosi, P.
1964 New discoveries of rock paintings in Ethiopia.
Antiquity 38(150): 91-98, 38(151): 187-190.
- Grottanelli, V.L.
1972 The peopling of the Horn of Africa.
Africa (Roma) 27(3): 363-394.
- Hahn, W.R.O.
1983 Die Münzprägung des Axumitischen Reiches.
Litterae Numismatae Vindobonenses (Vienna) 2: 113-180.
- 1988 A numismatic contribution to the dating of the Aksumite King Sembrouthes.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 11-14.
- Harmatta, J.
1974 The struggle for the possession of South Arabia between Aksum and the Sasanians.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 95-106.
- Harris, J.W.K.
1983 Cultural beginnings: Plio-Pleistocene archaeological occurrences from the Afar, Ethiopia.
African Archaeological Review 1: 3-32.
- 1986 Découverte de matériel archéologique oldowayen dans le Rift de l'Afar.
Anthropologie 90(3): 339-357.
- Hofmann, I. & A. Vorbichler
1979 *Der Äthiopienlogos bei Herodot.*
Vienna: Institut für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien, xii + 191 p.
- Hofner, M.
1960 Über sprachliche und kulturelle Beziehungen zwischen Südarabien und Äthiopien im Altertum.
In: CV 35, pp. 435-446.
- Howell, F.C. & Y. Coppens
1974a Inventory of remains of hominidae from the Pliocene/Pleistocene of the lower Omo basin, Ethiopia (1967-1973).
American Journal of Physical Anthropology 40(1): 1-16.
- 1974b Deciduous teeth of hominidae from the Pliocene/Pleistocene of the lower Omo Basin, Ethiopia.
Journal of Human Evolution 2(6): 461-472.

- 807 Howell, F.C. et al.
1987 Depositional environments, archaeological occurrences and hominids from members E and F of the Shungura formation (Omo Basin, Ethiopia).
Journal of Human Evolution 16(7-8): 665-700.
- 808 Irvine, A.K.
1984 An Ethiopian Sabaeen inscription from Southern Tigre, Ethiopia.
Journal of Semitic Studies 29(1): 45-52.
- 809 Joussaume, H. & R.
1972 Anciennes villes dans le Tchercher (Harar).
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 21-44.
- 810 1980 L'art rupestre en Éthiopie.
In: *Mélanges offerts au Doyen Lionel Balout*. Paris: ADFP, pp. 159-175.
- 811 Joussaume, R.
1974 Les monuments protohistoriques du Harar, Éthiopie. Quatrième mission, 10 octobre - 20 décembre 1973.
Abbay 5: 19-24.
- 812 1981 *Le Mégolithisme en Éthiopie: Monuments Funéraires Protohistoriques du Harar*. Addis Ababa: Artistic Press.
- 813 1985 Tiya - une campagne de fouilles (1983).
Annales d'Éthiopie 13: 67-83.
- 814 Kaplan, S.
1982 Ezana's conversion reconsidered.
Journal of Religion in Africa 13(2): 101-109.
- 815 Khachikyan, A.
1988 The Caucasian and Ethiopian expeditions to Emperor Nero (1st century A.D.).
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 84-89.
- 816 Kimbell, W.H & T.D. White
1988 A revised reconstruction of the adult skull of *Australopithecus Afarensis*.
Journal of Human Evolution 17(5): 545-550.
- 817 Kirwan, L.P.
1972a An Ethiopian-Sudanese frontier zone in ancient history.
Geographical Journal 138(4): 457-465.
- 818 1972b The Christian topography and the kingdom of Aksum.
Geographical Journal 138(2): 162-177.
- 819 Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1962 Story of an expedition of *hadani* Dan'ela. Epic inscription of late Axum.
Narody Azii i Afriki 1962/6 [in Russian].
- 820 1963 Election of the king in ancient Axum.
Vestnik Drevnei Istorii 4: 140-144 [in Russian].
- 821 1965 On the problem of sea voyages of ancient Africans in the Indian Ocean.
Journal of African History 6(2): 137-141.
- 822 1966 *Aksum*. Moscow: Nauka [in Russian].
[English translation by L.T. Kapitanoff: *Axum*. University Park-London: Pennsylvania State University Press. Introduction by J.W. Michels, 1979].
- 1969 The sea voyages of ancient Ethiopians in the Indian Ocean.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 19-23.
- 1978 Aksum.
In: H.J.M. Claessen & P. Skalník, eds. *The Early State*. The Hague-Paris-New York: Mouton, pp. 151-167.
- 1981 Aksum: political system, economics and culture, first to fourth century.
In: CV 3, pp. 381-400.
- 1988 The gafol complex in Ethiopian history.
In: CV 49, vol.6. pp. 99-110.
- Kurashina, H.
1978 *An Examination of Prehistoric Lithic Technology in Central Ethiopia*. Berkeley: University of California (Ph.D.thesis), 681 p.
- Leakey, R.
1969 Early homo sapiens remains from the Omo River region of Southwest Ethiopia.
Nature 222: 1132-1133.
- Leclant, J.
1959a Haoulti Melazo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 54-82.
- 1964 Vorgeschichte, Archäologie und Geschichte des alten Äthiopien nach neueren Grabungsergebnissen.
In: CV 45, pp. 178-182.
- 1959b Les fouilles à Axum en 1955-1956: rapport préliminaire.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 3-24.
- 1961-62 Le Musée des antiquités d'Addis Abeba.
Bulletin de la Société d'Archéologie Copte 16: 289-304.
- 1965 Note sur l'amulette en comaline J.E. 2832.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 86-87.
- 1978 L'exploration des côtes de la Mer rouge: à la quête de Pount et des secrets de la Mer Erythrée.
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 69-73.
- Leclant, J. & A. Miquel
1959 Reconnaissances dans l'Agamé: Goulo-Makeda et Sabéa.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 107-114.
- Leroy, J.
1960 Au Musée Archéologique d'Addis Abeba.
Ethiopia Observer 4(3): 74-75.
- 1965 Notes d'archéologie et d'iconographie éthiopienne.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 229-254.
- Loundin, A.G.
1974 Sur les rapports entre l'Éthiopie et le Himyar du VI^e siècle.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 313-320.
- 1988 Axum in the second and third centuries A.D.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 128-134.
- Mäkonnen Abye
1988 Étude du site Late Stone Age de Wofi II Melka Kunture (Éthiopie).
In: CV 50, pp. 15-26.
- Marrassini, P.
1979 Note di storia etiopica.
Egitto e Vicino Oriente (Pisa) 2: 173-196.

- 842 1985 Ancora sulle 'origini' etiopiche.
In: S.F. Bondi, et al. eds., *Studi in Onore di E. Bresciani*. Pisa: Giardini, pp. 303-315.
- 843 Mazzarino, S.
1974 Gli Aksumiti e la tradizione classica.
In: CV 28, vol. 1, pp. 75-84.
- 844 Merrick, H.V.
1976 Recent archaeological research in the Plio-Pleistocene deposits of the lower Omo, Southwestern Ethiopia.
In: G. Isaac & E.R. McCown, eds., *Human Origins: Louis Leakey and the East African Evidence*. Menlo Park, Cal.: W.A. Benjamin, pp. 460-481.
- 845 Michels, J.W.
1988 The Axumite kingdom: a settlement archaeology perspective.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 173-183.
- 846 Mordini, A.
1959 Appunti di numismatica aksumita.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 179-183.
- 847 1960 Gli aurei Kushana del convento di Däbrä Dammo: un indizio sui rapporti fra l'India e l'Etiopia nei primi secoli dell'Era Volgare.
In: CV 35, pp. 249-254.
- 848 Muller, W.
1979 Abessinier und ihre Namen und Titel in vorislamischen süd-arabischen Texten.
In: CV 4, pp. 309-314.
- 849 Munro-Hay, S.
1977 *The Chronology of Aksum*.
London: University of London, School of Oriental and African Studies (Ph.D. thesis).
- 850 1979 Ezana and Ezanas.
Abbay 10: 87-91.
- 851 1980 'Ezana (Ezana/Ezanas): some numismatic comments.
Azania 15: 109-119.
- 852 1981-82 A tyranny of of sources: the history of Aksum from its coinage.
Northeast African Studies 3(3): 1-16.
- 852 1984 The Ge'ez and Greek paleography of the coinage of Aksum.
Azania 19: 134-144.
- 853 1984b *The Coinage of Aksum*.
New Delhi - London: Manokar - R.C. Senior Ltd., 168 p.
- 854 1988 Aksumite chronology: some reconsiderations.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp.27-40.
- 855 1989 The British Museum excavations at Adulis, 1868.
Antiquaries Journal 69(1): 43-52.
- 856 Murad Kamil
1964 An Ethiopic inscription found at Mareb.
In: CV 32, pp. 56-57.
- 857 Nadeau, J.Y.
1970 Ethiopians.
Classical Quarterly 19.

- Normand, F.
1974 Découverte de nouveaux fossiles australopithèques dans le pays des Afars en Éthiopie orientale.
La Recherche 45: 496-497.
- Pankhurst, E.S.
1960 Archaeological discoveries in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 4(3): 66-73.
- Pankhurst, R.
1968 The inscriptions and royal chronicles of Ethiopia.
Tarikh 2(3): 52-63.
- 1975 The Greek coins of Aksum.
Abba Salama 6: 70-83.
- 1976 The golden age of Graeco-Roman discoveries on the Horn of Africa, the rise and fall of the elephant trade and the introduction of iron into the area.
Ekklesiastikos Pharos 1-2: 119-129.
- 1979 Ethiopia and the Sudan: Aksumite currency.
In: *Survey of Numismatic Research 1972-1977* (Bern), 5: 413-415.
- 1984 Early pharaonic contacts with the land of Punt.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 5-19.
- 1988 Die Königin von Saba in der äthiopischen Tradition.
In: W. Daum, ed., *Die Königin von Saba. Kunst, Legende und Archäologie zwischen Morgenland und Abendland*. Zürich: Belser Verlag, pp. 111-116.
- Pétrides, S.
1969 Sur l'épigraphie éthiopienne de langue grecque.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 9-16.
- Philipson, D.W.
1977a The excavation of Gobedra rock-shelter, Axum: an early occurrence of cultivated finger millet in northern Ethiopia.
Azania 12: 53-82.
- 1977b The final prehistoric and early historic societies of Northeastern Africa.
In: D.W. Philipson, ed., *The Later Prehistory of Eastern and Southern Africa*. London: Heinemann, pp. 231-246.
- Pirenne, J.
1967 Haoulti et ses monuments, nouvelle interprétation.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 125-140.
- 1970 Haoulti, Gobochéla (Mélazo) et le site antique.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 117-127.
- Pirenne, J. & Gigar Tesfaye
1982 Les deux inscriptions du negus Kaleb en Arabie du Sud.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 15: 105-122.
- Playne, B.
1965 Suggestions on the origins of the 'false doors' on the Axumite Stelae.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 279-280.
- Raunig, W.
1970 Die Versuche einer Datierung des Periplus Maris Erythraei.
Mitteilungen der Anthropologischen Gesellschaft Wien 58: 231-242.

- 874 Ricci, L.
1959a Corrispondenza epistolare in Osmania.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 14: 108-150.
- 875 1959b Ritrovamenti archeologici in Eritrea.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 14: 48-68.
- 876 1960 Iscrizioni rupestri dell'Eritrea.
In: CV 35, pp. 447-459.
- 877 1961 Antichità nello Agame.
Raddega di Studie Etiopici 17: 116-118.
- 878 1974 Scavi archeologici in Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 29(3): 435-441.
- 879 1976 Resti antico edificio in Ginbi (Scioa).
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 177-210.
- 880 Ricci, L. & R. Fattovich
1987 Scavi archeologici nella zona di Aksum a Seglamien.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 30: 117-169.
- 881 Robin, C.
1988 La première intervention abyssine en Arabie méridionale.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 147-162.
- 882 Rodinson, M.
1964 Sur la question des "influences juives" en Éthiopie.
In: CV 32, pp. 11-19.
- 883 Schneider, R.
1961 Inscriptions d'Enda Cercos.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 61-65.
- 884 1965 Notes épigraphiques sur les découvertes de Matara.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 89-92.
- 885 1972-74 Documents épigraphiques de l'Éthiopie.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 103-113 [part 4]; 10: 81-93 [part 5]; 11: 129-133 [part 6].
- 886 1974 Trois nouvelles inscriptions royales d'Axoum.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 767-786.
- 887 1976a Les débuts de l'histoire éthiopienne.
Abbay 7: 47-54.
- 888 1976b A propos de l'imbroglio de trois siècles de chronologie aksumite.
Abbay 7: 55-71.
- 889 1982 Deux inscriptions éthiopiennes.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 15: 125-130.
- 890 1983a Notes éthiopiennes.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 105-114.
- 891 1983b Les origines de l'écriture éthiopienne.
In: CV 30, pp. 412-416.
- 892 Sergew Hable Selassie
1964 *Beziehungen Äthiopiens zur Griechisch-Römischen Welt*.
Bonn: Rudolf Habelt, 124 p. (Dissertation, Universität Bonn).
- 893 1969 Church and state in the Aksumite period.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 5-8.
- 894 Shinnie, P.L.
1978 The Nilotic Sudan and Ethiopia, c. 660 B.C. to c. A.D. 600.
Cambridge History of Africa vol. 2: 210-271.

- 895 Simoons, F.J.
1965 Some questions on the economic prehistory of Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 6: 1-13.
- 896 Snowden, Jr., F.M.
1962 Quelques observations grecques et romaines sur les éthiopiens.
Bulletin de l'IFAN 24(3-4): 584-594.
- 897 1970 *Blacks in Antiquity: Ethiopians in the Greco-Roman Experience*.
Cambridge: Harvard University Press.
- 898 Solomon Woredekal
1988 Preservation of historical monuments in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp.41-44.
- 899 Straub, J.
1974 Aurelian und die Axumiten.
In: CV 28, vol.1, p. 55-73.
- 900 Strelcyn, S.
1959 Une tradition éthiopienne d'origine juive yéménite concernant l'écriture.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 23(1): 62-72.
- 901 1979 Quelques inscriptions éthiopiennes sur les maneb rt des églises de Lalibala et de sa région.
Bibliotheca Orientalis 36: 3-4, 137-156.
- 902 Sutton, J.G.
1988 Agricultural history from archaeology in Ethiopia and beyond.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 45-46.
- 903 Tedeschi, S.
1973 Il capostirpe della dinastia dei sultani di Dahlak.
Africa (Roma) 28(1): 65-72.
- 904 Tekle-Tsadik Mekouria
1981 Christian Aksum.
In: CV 3, pp. 401-422.
- 905 Tringali, G.
1965 Cenni sulle 'ona' di Asmara e dintorni.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 143-161.
- 906 1967 Necropoli di Curbacaiehat, Asmara.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(1): 109-114.
- 907 1978 Necropoli di Cascasse en oggetti sudarabici della regione di Asmara (Eritrea).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 26: 47-98.
- 908 1980 Numismatica aksumitica. Un argenteo di Afilas.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 58-60.
- 909 1981a Note sui ritrovamenti archeologici in Eritrea.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 28: 99-113.
- 910 1981 Antico artigianato etiopico: collane in pietra da toconda.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 87-90.
- 911 1984 Orecchini in pietra ritrovati nella zona di Sembel-Cuscet (Asmara).
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 93-95.
- 912 1986 Elenco commentato dei reperti archeologi custoditi nel Museo del Collegio 'La Salle' in Asmara.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 143-157.

- 913 Ullendorff, E.
1963 The Queen of Sheba.
Bulletin of the John Rylands Library 45(2): 486-504.
- 914 Underdowne, T., transl.
1967 *An Aethiopian History written in Greek by Heliodorus.*
Introduction by Ch. Whaley.
New York: AMS Press, xxix + 290 p.
- 915 Vaccari, F.
1964 Numismatica aksumita.
Il Bolletino (Asmara) 3: 63-66.
- 916 Van Beek, G.W.
1967 Monuments of Axum in the light of South Arabian archaeology.
Journal of the American Oriental Society 87: 113-122.
- 917 Vantini, G.
1984 Soba-Aksum: ossia delle probabili relazioni fra cristianismo nubiano e cristianismo aksumita.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 63-78.
- 918 Vigliardi Micheli, A.
1956 Le pitture rupestre di Carora (Nord Eritrea).
Rivista di Scienze Preistoriche 11: 193-210.
- 919 Vycichl, W.
1957a Le pays de Kouch dans une inscription éthiopienne.
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 177-179.
- 920 1957b Le titre 'roi des rois': étude historique et comparative
sur la monarchie en Éthiopie.
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 193-203.
- 921 Walburg, R.
1980 Sechs unpublizierte axumitische Goldmünzen aus Privatbesitz.
Boreas 3: 174-179.
- 922 1983 Die Sammlung Altheim-Stiehl. Aksumitische Münzstudien I.
Paideuma 29: 223-280.
- 923 Weischer, B.M.
1971 Historical and philological problems of the Axumitic literature
(especially in the Querellos).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 83-93.
- 924 1975 Historical and philosophical problems of the Axumitic
literature.
Abba Salama 6: 163-173.
- 925 Welding, R.
1980 The desert trade of eastern Ethiopia.
In: R.E. Leakey & B.A. Ogot, eds., *Actes du 8e
Congrès Panafricain de Préhistoire et Études du Quaternaire.*
Nairobi 1977. Nairobi: TILMIAP, pp. 379-390.
- 926 Williams, L. & C.S. Finch
1984 The great queens of Ethiopia.
Journal of African Civilizations 6(1): 12-35.
- 927 Yabetz, Z.
1965 Roman campaigns in Ethiopia and the policy of Augustus.
Ethiopia Observer 9(2): 86-89.

- 928 Zaborski, A.
1967 Some remarks concerning 'Ezana's inscriptions and the
Beja tribes.
Folia Orientalia 9: 298-306.
- 929 Zylahrz, E.
1958 The countries of the Ethiopian empire of Kash (Kush)
and Egypt. Old Ethiopia in the New Kingdom.
Kush 6: 7-38.

V.3 MIDDLE AGES, UP TO 1855.

- 930 Abir, M.
1963 *The emergence and Islamisation of the Galla kingdoms of the Gibe and the North Ethiopian Trade with these kingdoms, 1800-1850.* Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 931 1965a Brokerage and brokers in Ethiopia in the first half of the 19th century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 3(1): 1-5.
- 932 1965b The emergence and consolidation of the monarchies of Enarea and Jimma in the first half of the nineteenth century. *Journal of African History* 6(2): 205-219.
- 933 1966 Salt, trade and politics in Ethiopia in the Zämäne Masafent. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 4(2): 1-10.
- 934 1968a Caravan trade and history in the northern parts of East Africa. *Paideuma* 14: 155-172.
- 935 1968b *Ethiopia: The Era of Princes. The Challenge of Islam and the Reunification of the Christian Empire 1769-1855.* Harlow: Longmans/New York: Praeger, xxvi + 208 p.
- 936 1970 Southern Ethiopia. In: D. Birmingham & R. Gray, eds., *Pre-Colonial African Trade.* Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 119-137.
- 937 1975 Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa. *Cambridge History of africa*, vol.4: 537-577.
- 938 1979 Trade and Christian-Muslim relations in post-medieval Ethiopia. In: CV 4, pp. 411-414.
- 939 1981 *Ethiopia and the Red Sea.* London: F. Cass.
- 940 1985 The Ethiopian slave trade and its relation to the Islamic world. In: J.R. Willis, ed. *Slaves and Slavery in Muslim Africa*, Volume 2: The Servile State. London: F. Cass, pp. 123-136.
- 941 Akalou Wolde-Michael
1966 The impermanency of royal capitals in Ethiopia. *Yearbook of the Association of Pacific Coast Geographers* 28: 147-156.
- 942 Alerme Eshete
1971 Un ambassade du Ras Ali en Égypte, 1852. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 9(1): 1-8.
- 943 Asmä Giyorgis
1987 *History of the Galla and the Kingdom of Säwa.* Edited by Bairu Tafla. Stuttgart: Steiner, 1053 p.
- 944 Aubin, J.
1980 Le Prêtre Jean devant la censure portugaise. *Bulletin des Études Portugaises et Brésiliennes* 41: 33-57.
- 945 Austen, R.A.
1979 The Islamic Red Sea slave trade: an effort at quantification. In: CV 4, pp. 443-467.
- 946 Bairu Tafla
1984 The 'awag: an institution of political culture in traditional Ethiopia. In: CV 24, pp. 365-372.

- 947 Balicka-Witakowska, E.
1988 Is Näwa Bäg'u an Ethiopian cross? In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 105-124.
- 948 Bartnicki, A. & J. Mantel-Niecko
1968 Les débuts de l'état éthiopien. *Przegląd Orientalistyczny* 2: 103-116.
- 949 1969-70 The role and significance of the religious conflicts and people's movements in the political life of Ethiopia in the XVIIth and XVIIIth centuries. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 24: 5-39.
- 950 Beckingham, C.F.
1957 Amba Geshen and Asirgath. *Journal of Semitic Studies* 2(2): 182-188.
- 951 1959 A note on the topography of Ahmad Gragn's campaigns in 1542. *Journal of Semitic Studies* 4(4): 362-373.
- 952 1966 *The Achievement of Prester John.* London: School of Oriental and African Studies (Inaugural lecture).
- 953 Beckingham, C.F. & G.W.B. Huntingford, eds.
1958 *Some Records of Ethiopia, 1553-1646.* London: Hakluyt Society.
- 954 Bell, S.
1988 The ruins of Mertola Maryam. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 125-130.
- 955 Berry, L.
1976 *The Solomonic Monarchy at Gonder, 1630-1755: an Institutional Analysis of Kingship in the Christian Kingdom of Ethiopia.* Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. thesis), lxii + 403 p.
- 956 1979 Factions and coalitions during the Gondar period, 1630-1755. In: CV 4, pp. 431-441.
- 957 Blois, F. de
1984 Clan-names in ancient Ethiopia. *Die Welt des Orients* 15: 123-125.
- 958 Braukämper, U.
1977 Islamic principalities in South East Ethiopia between the 13th and 16th centuries. *Ethiopianist Notes* 1(1): 17-57 and 1(2): 1-43.
- 959 Caquot, A.
1957a La royauté sacrée en Éthiopie. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 2: 205-219.
- 960 1957b Les chroniques abrégées d'Éthiopie. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 2: 187-192.
- 961 1957c Histoire amharique de Gragn et les Gallas. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 2: 134-143.
- 962 1965 L'inscription éthiopienne de Marib. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 6: 223-244.
- 963 1983 Le nom du roi de Rome dans le Kebra Nagast. In: CV 48, pp. 153-166.
- 964 Cerulli, E.
1959-60 L'empereur Alexis et le conte éthiopien de l'homme enseveli dans la mine. *Byzantion* 29-30 (Mélanges Ciro Gianelli): 187-207.

- 965 1974 Gli imperatori Onorio ed Arcadio nella tradizione etiopica.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 15-54.
- 966 el-Chennafi, M.
1976 Mention nouvelle d'une 'reine éthiopienne'.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 119-121.
- 967 Chernetsov, S.B.
1974 The "History of the Gallas" and the death of Zä-Dengel, King of Ethiopia.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 803-808.
- 968 1982 *The Ethiopian Feudal Monarchy in the 13th-14th Century*.
Moscow: Nauka, 309 p. [in Russian].
- 969 1982b Origins of the dynastic Ethiopian treatise "Glory of the Kings".
Trudy Instituta Étnografii Miklouho-Maklaja, Africana 111(13): 234-238 [in Russian].
- 970 1988 Medieval Ethiopian historiographers and their methods.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 191-200.
- 971 Chojnacki, S.
1964 Note on pre-Gondarine Ethiopian capitals.
Il Bollettino (Asmara) 3: 5-8.
- 972 Crummey, D.
1974 Initiatives and objectives in Ethio-European relations, 1827-1862.
Journal of African History 15(3): 433-444.
- 973 1984 Banditry and resistance: noble and peasant in nineteenth century Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 263-277.
- 974 1988 Theology and political conflict during the Zämänä Mäsafent: the case of Este in Bägember.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 201-211.
- 975 Darkwah, R.H.K.
1967 A new approach to Ethiopia in the 18th and 19th century.
Research Review (Legon) 3(3): 44-53.
- 976 Davis, A.J.
1963 The sixteenth century jihad on Ethiopia and the impact on its culture.
Journal of the Historical Society of Nigeria 2(4): 567-592 (part 1); 3(1): 113-128 (part 2).
- 977 1968 Hamitic hypothesis in retreat? [Review article].
Journal of the Historical Society of Nigeria 4(3): 483-487.
- 978 1969a Pope Julius III, Bull of 1554: its political significance in Ethiopia.
Ibadan 25(2): 63-68.
- 979 1969b The relevance of Negusä Nägäst (King of Kings) in an Arabic text.
Ibadan 25(2).
- 980 1971 Background to the Zaaga Zab embassy: an Ethiopian diplomatic mission to Portugal (1527-1539).
Studia. Revista Trimestral Centro de Estudos Historicas Ultramarinos 32: 211-302.
- 981 Desanges, J.
1988 Les affluents de la rive droite du Nil dans la géographie antique.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 137-144.

- 982 Dombrowski, F.
1983 The growth and consolidation of Muslim power in the Horn of Africa.
Archivi Orientalny 51(1): 55-67.
- 983 1984a Observations on crow-pretendership in 17th century Russia and Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 263-277.
- 984 1984b Some ideas about the historical role of Ethiopia's access to the sea.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 171-177.
- 985 1985 *Ethiopia's Access to the Sea*.
Leiden-Köln: E.J. Brill, viii + 83 p.
- 986 1988 Ethiopian attitudes towards Europeans until 1750.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 145-164.
- 987 Donzel, E. van
1979 *Foreign Relations of Ethiopia, 1642-1700: Documents relating to the Journeys of Khodja Murad*.
Istanbul: Nederlands Archeologisch Instituut, xi + 304 p.
- 988 1980 Fasiladas et l'Islam.
In: CV 17, pp. 387-397.
- 989 1983 King Fasiladas, Abuna Marqos and Abeto Galawdewos.
CV 30, pp. 419-429.
- 990 1986 *A Yemenite Embassy to Ethiopia 1647-1649: al-Haymi Sirat al-Habasha*. Newly edited and translated.
Stuttgart: Steiner Verlag, 250 p.
- 991 Doresse, J.
1957 *L'Empire du Prêtre-Jean*.
Paris: Plon, 2 volumes.
- 992 Dye, W.
1969 *Muslim Egypt and Christian Abyssinia*.
New York: Negro Universities Press.
- 993 Ege, S.
1978 *Chiefs and Peasants. The Socio-economic Structure of the Kingdom of Shāwa, about 1840*.
Bergen: University of Bergen (Ph.D. thesis).
- 994 Escher, R.
1986 Ethnikos und ethnosoziales Organismus in der feudal-kapitalistischen Klassengesellschaft Äthiopiens.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 27(2): 177-195 [part 1] and 27(4): 623-639 [part 2].
- 995 Ferry, R.
1962 Quelques hypothèses sur les origines des conquêtes musulmanes en Abyssinie au XVI^e siècle.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(5): 24-36.
- 996 Fusella, L., ed.
1959 *History of Emperor Tewodros*.
Rome [in Amharic].
- 997 Getatchew Haile
1981 From the market of Damot to that of Barara: a note on slavery in medieval Ethiopia.
Paideuma 27: 173-180.
- 998 1982 Power struggle in the medieval court of Ethiopia: the case of Bätärgela-Maryam.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 15: 37-56.

- 999 1983a Inside the royal confinement.
Northeast African Studies 4(1): 19-25.
- 1000 1983b Some notes on the history of Ethiopia: a reexamination of the documents.
- 1001 1983c Documentation on the history of Ase Dawit (1382-1413).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 25-36.
- 1002 1984 Who is who in Ethiopia's past, Part I: at the court of Ase Lebnä Dingil (1508-1540).
Northeast African Studies 6(3): 47-52.
- 1003 1985 Who is who in Ethiopia's past, Part II: the Zagwe royal family after Zagwe.
Northeast African Studies 7(3): 41-48.
- 1004 1988a On the House of Lasta from the History of Zena Gabri'el.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 7-21.
- 1005 1988b A history of the *Tabot* of Atronesä Maryam in Amhara (Ethiopia).
Paideuma 34: 13-22.
- 1006 Gigar Tesfaye
1974 Reconnaissance de trois églises antérieures à 1314.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 57-75.
- 1007 1979 Notes sur Gunda Gundie et d'autres couvents stéphanites dans le Tigray.
Abbay 10: 93-100
- 1008 1980-82 Nouveaux documents de Gunda Gundie.
Abbay 11: 125-134.
- 1009 Girma Beshah & Merid Wolde Aregay
1964 *The Question of the Union of the Churches in Luso-Ethiopian Relations, 1500-1632*.
Lisbon: Junta do Investigações do Ultramar - Centro de Estudos Historicos Ultramarinos, 115 p.
- 1010 Haber, L.
1961 The Chronicle of Zaro Yaqob (1434-1468).
Ethiopia Observer 5(2): 152-169.
- 1011 1962 The Chronicle of Ba'eda Mariam (1468-1478)
Ethiopia Observer 6(1): 63, 70-80.
- 1012 Haberland, E.
1965 *Untersuchungen zum Äthiopischen Königtum*.
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner.
- 1013 1967 Christian Ethiopia.
In: R. Oliver, ed., *The Middle Age of African History*.
London: Oxford University Press, pp. 7-12.
- 1014 Hecht, E.-D.
1969 A note to the lists of the emperors of Ethiopia, Ba'eda-Maryam II, 1795-1826.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 19-20.
- 1015 Heldman, M. & Getatchew Haile
1987 Who is who in Ethiopia's past, Part 3: founders of Ethiopia's Solomonic dynasty.
Northeast African Studies 9(1): 1-11.
- 1016 Heruy Walda Sellase
1980 *Die Geschichte von Säwa (Äthiopien), 1700-1865 nach dem Tarikā Nägäst*. Edited by Asfä Wossen Asserate.
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 172 p.

- 1017 Hirsch, B.
1988 Cartographie et itinéraires: figures occidentales du Nord de l'Éthiopie aux XVe et XVIe siècles.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 58-73.
- 1018 Horst, H.
1976 Berichte frühmamlukischer Historiker über Äthiopien.
In: CV 5, pp. 170-185.
- 1019 Huntingford, G.W.B.
1965a Les glorieuses victoires d'Amdé Isyion, roi d'Éthiopie.
Éthiopie 43: 7-14.
- 1020 1965b The wealth of kings and the end of the Zague dynasty.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 28(1): 1-23.
- 1021 1969 Lost provinces of Ethiopia.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 113-115.
- 1022 1974 Three notes on early Ethiopian geography.
Folia Orientalia 15: 197-204.
- 1023 1988 *The Historical Geography of Ethiopia from the First Century AD to 1704*. Edited by R. Pankhurst.
Oxford: Oxford University Press for British Academy, 336 p.
- 1024 Hussein Ahmed
1983 *The Chronicle of Shāwa. A partial Translation and Annotation*.
Birmingham: University of Birmingham (Ph.D. thesis), xx + 135 p.
- 1025 Kaplan, S.
1986 Court and periphery in Ethiopian Christianity.
Asian and African Studies (Haifa) 20(1): 141-152.
- 1026 1988 Christianity and the early state in Ethiopia.
In: S.N. Eisenstadt, ed., *The Early State in African Perspective: Culture, Power and Division of Labor*. Leiden: E.J. Brill, pp.148-167.
- 1027 Khazanov, A.M. & M.V. Rajt
1973 Attempts at colonial expansion into Ethiopia by Portugal in the 16th and 17th century.
Narody Azii i Afriki 1973/2: 58-66.
- 1028 Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1974 *Poludye* in Northeast African states.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 537-546.
- 1029 Kropp, M.
1981 Zur "Kürzen Chronik" der äthiopischen Könige.
Oriens Christianus 65: 137-147.
- 1030 1984 La réédition des chroniques éthiopiennes: perspectives et premiers résultats.
Abbay 12: 49-72.
- 1031 1986 A hypothesis concerning an author or compiler of the 'Short Chronicle' of the Ethiopian kings.
In: CV 15, pp. 359-372.
- 1032 Kur, S.
1958 *Actes de la Reine de Masqal Kebra*.
Roma: Accademia dei Lincei, Atti della Accademia dei Lincei, Memorie, Classe di Scienze Morali, Storiche e Filologiche, serie VIII, vol. XVI, fasc. 7, pp. 381-426.

- 1033 Lachat, P.
1967 Une ambassade éthiopienne auprès de Clément V, à Avignon, en 1340.
Annali del Pontificio Museo Etnologico 31: 9-21.
- 1034 Laz, J.
1965 Mitras lusitanas na Abissinia.
Studia 15: 141-154 [in Portuguese].
- 1035 Lefevre, R.
1966 *L'Etiopia nella Stampa del primo Cinquecento*.
Como: Casa Editore Pietro Cairoli, 79 p. [Shorter version in: *Africa* (Roma) 20(3), 1966: 345-369].
- 1036 1967a L'Imperatore David II in un ritratto a Firenze.
Sestante 3(1): 29-32.
- 1037 1967b Appunti sull'ospizio etiopico di S. Stefano nel cinquecento
Sestante 3(2): 33-41.
- 1038 1969-70 Documenti e notizie su Tasfa Syon e la sua attività romana nel secolo XVI.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 24: 74-133.
- 1039 1970 Etiopi precursori dei rapporti con l'Italia.
Sestante 6(1): 45-61.
- 1040 Leroy, J.
1964 Geschichte Äthiopiens in christlicher Zeit.
In: CV 45, pp. 183-187.
- 1041 Lewis, H.S.
1960 The Somali conquest of the Horn of Africa.
Journal of African History 1: 213-230.
- 1042 Liautard, J.
1969 Un point d'histoire éthiopienne à travers les vignettes de Léontieff.
Pount 7: 13-16.
- 1043 Martin, B.G.
1975 Mahdism, Muslim clerics and holy wars in Ethiopia, 1300-1600.
In: CV 6, pp. 91-100.
- 1044 Matthews, D.G. & A. Mordini
1959 The Monastery of Däbrä Damo.
Archaeologia 97: 1-58.
- 1045 Meinardus, O.
1965a Ein portugiesischer Altar in Bahar Dar Georgis.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 281-284.
- 1046 1965b Notizen über das Eustathische Kloster Debra Bizen.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 285-291.
- 1047 Merid Wolde Aregay
1971 *Southern Ethiopia and the Christian Kingdom, 1508-1708, with special reference to the Galla migrations and their consequences*.
London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1048 1974 Political geography of Ethiopia at the beginning of the sixteenth century.
In: CV 28, vol. 1, pp. 613-631.
- 1049 1976-79 A reappraisal of the impact of firearms in the history of warfare in Ethiopia (c. 1500-1800).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 14: 98-99.

- 1050 1984a Millenarian traditions and peasant movements in Ethiopia: 1500-1855.
In: CV 24, pp. 257-262.
- 1051 1984b Society and technology in Ethiopia 1500-1800.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 127-147.
- 1052 1988a The early history of Ethiopia's coffee trade and the rise of Shäwa.
Journal of African History 29(1): 19-25.
- 1053 1988b Literary origins of Ethiopian millenarianism.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 161-172.
- 1054 1988c Gondar and Adwa: a tale of two cities.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 57-66.
- 1055 Mikawy, F.
1974 Short note about Aksumite influence on the Beja cult in the Middle Ages.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 183-184.
- 1056 Misougin, V.M.
1984 Myth and social ethnohistory.
Trudy Instituta Etnografii Miklouho-Maklaja, Africana 113(14): 48-61 [in Russian].
- 1057 Misougin, V.M. & S.B. Chernetsov
1978 "The History of the Galla" as ethnohistorical source.
Trudy Instituta Etnografii Miklouho-Maklaja, Africana 105(1): 151-192 [in Russian].
- 1058 1984 Traces of archaic juridical norms in "The Life of Lalibala" (Ethiopia).
Trudy Instituta Etnografii Miklouho-Maklaja, Africana 13(14): 142-175 [in Russian].
- 1059 Mordini, A.
1960 I tesili medioevali del convento di Dabra Dammo.
In: CV 35, pp. 229-248.
- 1060 Oman, G.
1976 *La necropoli islamica di Dahlak Kebir*. Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale.
- 1061 Pankhurst, R.
1962 Fire-arms in Ethiopian history (1800-1935).
Ethiopia Observer 6: 135-180.
- 1062 1963 Ethiopian monetary and banking innovations in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 64-120.
- 1062 1964 Ethiopia: an independent country in the era of Vasco da Gama.
In: I. Sachs, ed., *Planning and Economic Development*. Warsaw, pp. 97-113.
- 1063 1965 Guns in Ethiopia.
Transition (Accra) 5(2-3): 26-33.
- 1064 1965 Le più grande carestia della storia dell'Etiopia.
Sestante 1(2): 43-53.
- 1065 1967 The history of fire-arms in Ethiopia prior to the 19th century.
Ethiopia Observer 11(3): 202-225.
- 1066 1967 Gli sforzi compiuti dal 1800 al 1935 per realizzare un'economia del mercato.
Sestante 3(2): 55-59.

- 1067 1968a An inquiry into the penetration of fire-arms into southern Ethiopia in the 19th century prior to the reign of Menilek. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(2): 128-136.
- 1068 1968b The inscriptions and royal chronicles of Ethiopia. *Tarikh* 2(3): 52-63.
- 1069 1968c Sir Robert Napier's comments on Clements Markham's *History of the Abyssinian Expedition*. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(1): 58-60.
- 1070 1969 Notes for the history of Gondar. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(3): 177-227.
- 1071 1969 An enquiry into the penetration of fire-arms into Southern Ethiopia prior to the reign of Menelik. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(2): 128-136.
- 1072 1971a Early Persian representation of Ethiopian emperor Armagh and his court. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(1): 2-3.
- 1073 1971b Linguistic and cultural data on the penetration of fire-arms into Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 9(1): 47-93.
- 1074 1972a La presenza e il declino dei Baniani a Massaua e Dahlac. *Sestante* 8(1): 13-36.
- 1075 1972b Alcune note sulla geografia storica ed economica della zona di Massaua (1520-1885). *Sestante* 8(2): 5-21.
- 1076 1973 Greek landholding in eighteenth and early nineteenth century Ethiopia. *Abba Salama* 4: 36-39.
- 1077 1974a The "Banyan" or Indian presence at Massawa, the Dahlak islands and the Horn of Africa. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(1): 185-212 [Also in: *Mouvements de Populations dans l'Océan Indien*, Paris: Champion, pp. 107-128].
- 1078 1974b *The History of Ethiopia's Relations with India prior to the Nineteenth Century*. Rome: Reale Accademia dei Lincei, 311 p.
- 1079 1977a Echoes of the Ethiopian Chronicles. *Abba Salama* 8: 258-255.
- 1080 1977b The history of Ethiopian-Armenian relations. *Revue des Études Arméniennes* 12: 273-345.
- 1081 1977c The role of fire-arms in Ethiopian culture (16th to 20th centuries). *Journal de la Société des Africanistes* 47(2): 131-144.
- 1082 1979a An eighteenth century Ethiopian dynastic marriage contract between Empress Mentewwab and Ras Mika'el Sehul of Tegra. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 42(2): 457-466.
- 1083 1979b Ethiopian medieval and post medieval capitals: their development and their features. *Azania* 14: 1-19.
- 1084 1979c Indian reactions to Anglo-Indian intervention against Emperor Tewodros of Ethiopia (1867-1868). *Quarterly Review of Historical Studies* 19(3): 7-38.

- 1085 1980 Ethiopian and other slaves in Greece during the Ottoman occupation. *Slavery Abolition* 1(3): 339-344.
- 1086 1981a Hamasen and the Gondarine Monarchy. *N.E.A., Journal of Research on North East Africa* 1(1): 32-50.
- 1087 1981b An historical examination of Ethiopian tax-revenues from the Northern provinces (the land of the Bahr-Nagas, Marab-Mellas and Bogos) in pre-colonial times. *Ethiopian Journal of African Studies* 1(2): 7-39.
- 1088 1983 The tents of the Ethiopian court. *Azania* 18: 181-195.
- 1089 1984 Wag and Lasta: an essay in the regional history of Ethiopia from the 14th century to 1800. In: CV 24, pp. 213-232.
- 1090 1986 Ethiopian royal seals of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. In: CV 15, pp. 397-417.
- 1091 1988a Hierarchy at the feast: the partition of the ox in traditional Ethiopia. In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 173-182.
- 1092 1988b Muslim commercial towns, villages and markets of Christian Ethiopia prior to the rise of Tewodros. In: CV 69, pp. 119-130.
- 1093 Pankhurst, R., ed.
1967 *The Ethiopian Royal Chronicles*. Addis Ababa - London: Oxford University Press.
- 1094 Pankhurst, S.
1960 Indo-Ethiopian contacts: ancient and modern. *Ethiopia Observer* 4(10): 322-327.
- 1095 Park, W.Z.
1963 Ethiopia's contributions to world civilization: a study and analysis of cultural diffusion. In: *Comptes-Rendus du VIe Congrès des Sciences Anthropologiques et Ethnologiques, Paris, 1960*, Tome II, Ethnologie, Paris: Musée de l'Homme, pp. 225-228.
- 1096 Perham, M., et al.
1968 Ethiopia. In: P.J.M. McEwan, ed., *Africa from Early Times to 1800*. New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 290-319.
- 1097 Perret, M.
1988 Les parties à la cour de Gondar en 1769. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 129-136.
- 1098 Pétrides, S.P.
1964 The empire of Ethiopia in the XVth and XVIth centuries: its power, grandeur and extent as recorded by Arab, Italian and Portuguese travellers and cartographers. *Ethiopian Geographical Journal* 2(2): 15-27.
- 1099 1965 L'empire d'Éthiopie aux XVe et XVIe siècles. *L'Éthiopie Aujourd'hui* 15-16: 23-36.
- 1100 Richard, J.
1957 L'Extrême-Orient légendaire au Moyen Age: roi David et Prêtre Jean. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 2: 225-242.

- 1101 Rosenfeld, C.P.
1979 Eight Ethiopian women of the *Zemene Mesafint* (c. 1769-1855).
Northeast African Studies 1(2): 63-85.
- 1102 Rubenson, S.
1975 Ethiopia and the Horn.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol.5: 51-98.
- 1103 Schneider, M.
1967 Stèles funéraires arabes de Quiha.
Annales d'Éthiopie 7: 107-122.
- 1104 1969 Stèles funéraires de la région de Harar et Dahlak (Éthiopie).
Revue des Études Islamiques 37(2): 339-343.
- 1105 1970 Stèles funéraires musulmanes de la province du Choa.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 73-78.
- 1106 1973 Notes au sujet de l'épithaphe du premier sultan de Dahlak
(3 Dec. 1093).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 167-168.
- 1107 Sergew Hable Selassie
1970 A history of Aksum: the successors of Caleb.
Rural Africana 11: 30-36 (Special issue).
- 1108 1972a *Ancient and Medieval Ethiopian History to 1270*.
Addis Ababa: United Printers, for Haile Selassie I University.
- 1109 1972b The problem of Gudit.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 113-124.
- 1110 1974 The Ge'ez letters of Queen Elini and Libne Dingil to John, King of
Portugal.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 547-566.
- 1111 Shadfid, I.
1976 The Kebra Nagast in the light of recent research.
Le Muséon 89(1): 133-178.
- 1112 Silverberg, R.
1972 *The Realm of Prester John*.
New York: Doubleday, 344 p.
- 1113 Slessarev, V.
1959 *Prester John: the Letter and the Legend*.
Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press, 127 p.
- 1114 Spencer, M.
1979 Structural analysis and the Queen of Sheba.
In: CV 4, pp. 343-358.
- 1115 Strelcyn, S.
1965 Contribution à l'histoire des poids et des mesures en Éthiopie.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 28(2): 75-85.
- 1116 Tadesse Tamrat
1970 Islam and trade in Ethiopia, c. 900-1332.
In: *Conference of the Provisional Council of Social Science in East
Africa - Proceedings*, Dar-es-Salaam, vol.3, pp. 76-87.
- 1117 1972 A short note of the traditions of pagan resistance to the Ethiopian
Church (14th and 15th centuries).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 137-150.
- 1118 1974 Problems of royal succession in fifteenth century Ethiopia: a
presentation of the documents.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 501-535.

- 1119 1977 Ethiopia, the Red Sea and the Horn.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol.3: 98-182.
- 1120 1984a Feudalism in heaven and on earth: ideology and
political structure in medieval Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 195-200.
- 1121 1984b The Horn of Africa: the Solomonids in Ethiopia and
the states of the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 7, pp. 423-454.
- 1122 Tedeschi, S.
1967-68 L'Étiopia nella storia di Patriarchi Alessandrini.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 23: 232-271.
- 1123 1969 Note storiche sulle isole Dahlak.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 49-74.
- 1124 1974a Les fils du Negus Säyfa Ar'ad d'après un document arabo-chrétien.
Africa (Roma) 29(4): 573-587.
- 1125 1974b *Nueva Luce sui Rapporti tra Venezia e l'Etiopia (Secolo XV)*.
Addis Ababa: Istituto Italiano di Cultura, Quaderni, no. 8, 21 p.
- 1126 1978-79 Le Gesta di 'Amdä-Seyon nella cronologia e nella storia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 27: 123-146.
- 1127 1984 La questione di Badi.
Rivista degli Studi Orientali 68(1-4): 179-199.
- 1128 Tekle Tsadik Mekouria
1958 *History of Ethiopia: Nubia, Aksum, Zagwe*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1951 EC].
- 1129 1960 *History of Ethiopia from Emperor Libna Dingil to Emperor
Tewodros*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1953 EC].
- 1130 1967 *History of Ethiopia from Emperor Tewodros to Haile Selassie I*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1960 EC].
- 1131 1988 Histoire abrégée de Haylou Esheté (degiazmatche).
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 189-213.
- 1132 Torrance, I.R.
1978 The letters between Severus of Antioch and Sergius the Grammarian.
Abba Salama 9: 9-99.
- 1133 Toupouzian, O.K.
1974 Quelques aspects des villes éthiopiennes d'après les sources
arméniennes du XVIIe, XVIIIe et XIXe siècles.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 793-801.
- 1134 Triulzi, A.
1980 Funj rule over the southern Ethiopian marches in the early eighteenth
century.
In: CV 52, pp. 15-36.
- 1135 (Tsehaie Te'ezaz) Gebre Selassie, ed.
1966 *The Chronicle of Menilek II*.
Addis Ababa [Amharic, 1959 EC].
- 1136 Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1967 A critical analysis of the chronicle of Zära Ya'qob.
History Journal (Addis Ababa) 1: 3-6.
- 1137 Trozzi, N.
1988 Il P. Giusto da Urbino e l'Ascesa di Teodoro II al trono di Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 43(2): 213-230.

- 1138 Tubiana, J.
1962 Quatre généalogies royales éthiopiennes.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(7): 491-505.
- 1139 Ullendorff, E.
1966 The glorious victories of 'Amda Seyon, king of Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 29(3): 600-611.
- 1140 Vantini, G.
1970 Missione papali attraverso il Sudan nei secoli XVII-XVIII.
La Nigrizia 88(6-7): 9-13.
- 1141 Wagner, E.
1976 Die Chronologie der frühen muslimischen Herrscher in Äthiopien nach den Harariner Emirslisten.
In: CV 5, pp. 186-190.
- 1142 Wainwright, E.J.
1981 The role of the metropolitan in the maintenance of the imperial ideal in Ethiopia, 1682-1855.
N.E.A. Journal of Research on North East Africa 1(1): 62-68.
- 1143 Waters, M.
1966 The battle of Amba Aradam.
Ethiopia Observer 10(3): 222-227.
- 1144 Whiteway, R.S., ed.
n.d. *The Portuguese Expedition to Abyssinia in 1541-1543*.
London: Hakluyt Society.
- 1145 Wilson, R.T.
1970 Some quantitative data on the Tigre salt trade from the early 19th century to the present day.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 36(2): 157-164.
- 1146 Zaborski, A.
1965 Notes on the medieval history of the Beja tribes.
Folia Orientalia 7: 289-307.
- 1147 1970 Some Eritrean place-names in Arabic medieval sources.
Folia Orientalia 12: 327-337.
- 1148 1972 Beja and Tigre in the 9th-10th century period.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 35(1): 117-130.
- 1149 1984 Tigre and Bagulin in the 9th and 10th century period.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 83-94.
- 1150 Zarncke, F.
1980 *Der Priester Johannes*.
New York: G. Olms, 186 p.

V.5 1855 - 1935

- 1151 Abraham Demoz
1969 Emperor Menilek's phonograph message to Queen Victoria.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 32(2): 252-256.

- 1152 Adegoke, D.B.
1967 Ethiopia and the main run of African history.
African Historian 2.
- 1153 Ahmed, A.H.
1987 Peasant conditions in Gojjam during the great Famine, 1888-1921.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 20: 1-18.
- 1154 1988a The Gondar Muslim minority in Ethiopia: the story up to 1935.
Journal. Institute of Muslim Minority Affairs 9(1): 76-85.
- 1155 1988b Hunting in Gojjam: the case of Matakal 1901-1932.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 237-244.
- 1156 1989 Darita, Bagemdir: an historic town and its Muslim population, 1830-1889.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 22(3): 439-451.
- 1157 Ahmed, H.
1988 The military aspect of the battle of Dogali.
In: CV 63, pp. 41-58.
- 1158 Akheigbe, S.
1965 Menelik and Ethiopian independence.
Historia 2(1): 74-80.
- 1159 Akpan, B.
1985a Liberia and Ethiopia, 1880-1914: the survival of two African States.
In: CV 8, pp. 249-282.
- 1160 1985b Ethiopia and Liberia, 1914-35: two independent African states in the colonial era.
In: CV 8, pp. 712-745.
- 1161 Aleme Eshete
1969 *Évolution et Résolution du Conflit égypto-abyssin face à la Pénétration européenne au Nord-Est d'Afrique, 1877-1885*.
Aix-en-Provence: Université d'Aix-en-Provence (Thèse), vii + 394 p.
- 1162 1984 A page in the history of the Ogaden: contact and correspondence between Emperor Minilik of Ethiopia and the Somali Mahdi, Muhammad Abdullah Hassan (1907-1908).
In: CV 24, pp. 301-314.
- 1163 Amanuel Sahle
1988a A brief historical survey of Ethiopian Askaris (native colonial soldiers).
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 253-262.
- 1164 1988b Reflexions on Dogali.
In: CV 63, pp. 273-278.
- 1165 Amulree, Lord B.
1970 Prince Alamayou of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 8-15.
- 1166 Annequin, G.
1977 Theodore: un négus incompris et mal-aimé.
In: C.-A. Julien, ed., *Les Africains*. Paris: Editions Jeune Afrique, vol. 1, pp. 291-318.
- 1167 Appleyard, D. & R. Pankhurst
1987 The last two letters of Emperor Tewodros II of Ethiopia (April 11 and 12, 1868).
Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, 1987/1: 23-42.

- 1168 Appleyard, D.L., A.K. Irvine & R. Pankhurst, ed.
1985 *Letters from Ethiopian Rulers (early and mid-nineteenth century)*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press for British Academy, xvii + 197 p.
- 1169 Araia Tseggai
1986/87 Historical analysis of infrastructural development in Italian Eritrea:
1885-1914.
Journal of Eritrean Studies 1(1): 19-33 and 1(2): 10-25.
- 1170 Asnake Ali
1988 A historical survey of social and economic conditions in Wällo,
1872-1917.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 263-276.
- 1171 Atas, M.
1980-82 Éthiopie: renaissance d'une monnaie nationale.
Abbay 11: 135-142.
- 1172 Bahru Zewde
1987 An overview and assessment of Gambella trade (1904-1935).
International Journal of African Historical Studies 20(1): 75-94.
- 1173 1988a Some aspects of Post-Liberation Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 277-290.
- 1174 1988b The historical context of the Dogali encounter.
In: CV 63, pp. 103-112.
- 1175 Bairu Tafila
1967 Three portraits: Ato Äsmä Giyorgis, Ras Gobäna Däci
and Sähafe Tezaz Gäbrä Selasse.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 133-150.
- 1176 1968 Two Ethiopian biographies: Wähni Azaj Wäldä Sadeq, Abba Menzir
(1838-1909) and Fitawrari Habte Giyorgis, Abba Mecahl.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1): 123-130.
- 1177 1969 Four Ethiopian biographies.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 1-32.
- 1178 1972 Marriage as a political device: an appraisal of a
socio-political aspect of the Menilek period, 1889-1903.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 13-23.
- 1179 1973 Two of the last provincial kings of Ethiopia: Negus
Täklä Haymanot Abba Tana of Gojjam and his sons;
Negus Wäldä Giyorgis Abboyye Abba Säggä, c. 1859-1918.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 29-55.
- 1180 1973 Education of Ethiopian *mäkwannent* in the nineteenth century.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 6(1): 18-27.
- 1181 1974a Civil titles and offices in the reign of Menilek II, 1889-1913.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 597-612.
- 1182 1974b Some aspects of land tenure and taxation in Sälale under Ras
Därge, 1871-1900.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 1-10.
- 1183 1975 Ras Därge Sahlä-Sellase (c. 1827-1900).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(2): 17-37.
- 1184 1977 *A Chronicle of Emperor Yohannis IV (1872-1889)*.
Text and translation.
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 199 p.
- 1185 1979 The political crisis in Tegräy, 1889-1899.
Africa (Roma) 34(1-2): 105-128.

- 1186 1984 Economic origins of the absolutist state in Ethiopia (1916-1935).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 1-29.
- 1187 1987a The historical notes of Liqä-Täbbäbt Abbäbä Yerafu.
*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African
Studies* 50(2): 267-300.
- 1188 1987b Some notes on numerical idioms recurring in Ethiopian history.
Afrika und Übersee 70(1): 73-98.
- 1189 Bates, D.
1979 *The Abyssinian Difficulty: the Emperor Theodoros and
the Magdala campaign 1867-1868*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press, xiv + 240 p.
- 1190 Beauregard, E.E.
1983 Two Ethiopian empresses: Mintiwab and Taitu.
Horn of Africa 6(3): 35-39.
- 1191 Beck, P.J.
1981 Looking to Geneva for protection against the great
powers: the example of Ethiopia in 1925-26.
Genève-Afrique 19(1): 81-102.
- 1192 Beka Nemmo
1963 *Adua and Menilek*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Defense [Amharic, 1956 E.C.].
- 1193 Berhanu Abebe
1988a Quelques notes sur le rôle d'Abba Jérôme Gäbrä Muse dans la
diplomatie éthiopienne de l'Entre-Deux Guerres.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 299-314.
- 1194 1988 Social and political conditions during the Dogali era.
In: CV 63, pp. 141-166.
- 1195 Berkeley, G.F.
1969 *The Campaign of Adowa and the Rise of Menelik*.
New York: Negro Universities Press.
- 1196 Bianchi, P.
1976 *Colonia Eritrea: Vent'Anni di Storia Postale 1883-1903*.
Milano: Sorani.
- 1197 Bizzoni, A.
1971 The battle of Adowa: a contemporary Italian view.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 115-139.
- 1198 Buccianti, G.
1977 *L'Egemonia sull'Etiopi (1918-1923): lo Scontro Diplo-
matico tra Italia, Francia e Inghilterra*.
Milano: A. Giuffrè, vi + 403 p.
- 1199 Caulk, R.A.
1967 The significance of the battle of Adua.
History Journal 1: 12-15.
- 1200 1968 Yohannes and the Mahdists: mere pawns in European
diplomacy or unsuspected collaborationists with colonialism?
History Journal 2(2): 18-25.
- 1201 1971a The occupation of Harar: January 1887.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 1-20.
- 1202 1971b Yohannes IV, the Mahdists and the colonial partition of northeast
Africa.
Transafrican Journal of History 1(2): 22-42.

- 1203 1972a Fire-arms and princely power in Ethiopia in the nineteenth century.
Journal of African History 13 (4): 609-630.
- 1204 1972b Religion and State in nineteenth century Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 23-42.
- 1205 1975 Territorial competition and the battle of Embabo (1882).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 65-88.
- 1206 1977 Harär town and its neighbours in the nineteenth century.
Journal of African History 18(3): 369-386.
- 1207 1978 Armies as predators: soldiers and peasants in Ethiopia, c. 1850-1935.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 11(3): 457-493.
- 1208 1979 Dependency, Gebre Hiwet Baykedagn, and the birth of Ethiopian reformism.
In: CV 4, pp. 569-581.
- 1209 1984a Bad men on the borders: *shum* and *shefia* in northern Ethiopia in the 19th century.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 17(2): 201-227.
- 1210 1984b Minilek II and the diplomacy of commerce: prelude to an imperial foreign policy.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 62-87.
- 1211 1986 'Black snake, white snake': Bhata Hagos and his revolt against Italian overrule in Eritrea.
In: CV 46, pp. 293-309.
- 1212 1987 Ethiopia and the Horn.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol. 7: 702-740.
- 1213 Chandler, D.G.
1967 The expeditions to Abyssinia, 1867-68.
In: B. Bond, ed., *Victorian Military Campaigns*. London-New York.
- 1214 Chernetsov, S.B.
1985 Historische Wurzeln der äthiopischen Revolution.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 11-21.
- 1215 Chojnacki, S.
1963 Some notes on the history of the Ethiopian national flag.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 49-63.
- 1216 1965 Alcune note sulla storia della bandiera etiopica
Sestante 1(1): 35-42.
- 1217 1969 Second note on the Ethiopian national flag, with comments on its historical and sociological sources.
In: CV 19, vol. 1: 137-153.
- 1218 1980-81 Third note on the history of the Ethiopian national flag.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 28: 23-40.
- 1219 Crummey, D.
1967 *European Religious Missions in Ethiopia, 1830-1868*, London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis), 434 p.
- 1220 1968 Some thoughts on Christian missions in Africa.
History Journal 2(2): 1-5.
- 1221 1969 Tewodros as reformer and modernizer.
Journal of African History 10(3): 457-469.
- 1222 1971 The violence of Tewodros.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 107-125 [Also in: B.A. Ogot, ed., 1972, *War and Society in Africa*. London: F. Cass, pp. 65-84].

- 1223 1975a Cäcäho and the politics of the northern Wällo - Bägemder border.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 1-9.
- 1224 1975b Society and ethnicity in the politics of Christian Ethiopia during the Zämäne Mesafint.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 8(2): 266-278.
- 1225 1979 Gondarinerim land sales: an introductory description and analysis.
In: CV 4, pp. 469-479.
- 1226 1981 State and society: 19th century Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, pp. 227-249.
- 1227 1983 Ethiopian plow agriculture in the 19th century.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 1-23.
- 1228 1988 Three Amharic documents of marriage and inheritance from the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 315-328.
- 1229 Daniel Ghebrekidan
1988 Dogali and Ethiopia: the continuing struggle on the Red Sea.
In: CV 63, pp. 27-40.
- 1230 Darkwah, R.H.K.
1966 *The Rise of the Kingdom of Shoa, 1813-1889*. London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis), xxiii + 422 p.
- 1231 1968 Shoa before the reign of Menilek.
Tarikh (Ibadan) 2(3): 13-25.
- 1232 1969a Emperor Theodore II and the kingdom of Shoa 1855-1865.
Journal of African History 10(1): 105-115.
- 1233 1970a Some developments in Ethiopia during the era of the *mesafint*.
Research Review 6(2): 1-14.
- 1234 1970b Aspects of the 19th century history of Ethiopia.
Research Review (Accra) 6(3): 62-86.
- 1235 1975 *Shewa, Menilek and the Ethiopian Empire, 1813-1889*. London: Heinemann, xxii + 233 p.
- 1236 Dombrowski, F. A.
1986 Merely the "Epilogue to the conquest of Africa"? An assessment of the Italian attempts to subdue Ethiopia.
Archivi Orientalny 54(2): 131-145.
- 1237 Doresse, J.
1988 Dogali, the dimension of history.
In: CV 63, pp. 253-260.
- 1238 Edwards, J.R.
1986 Slavery, the slave trade and the economic reorganization of Ethiopia, 1916-1935.
African Economic History 11: 3-14.
- 1239 1984 "...and the King shall judge": extraterritoriality in Ethiopia, 1908-1936.
In: CV 24, pp. 373-380.
- 1240 Edwards, P.G.
1974 Great Britain, Fascist Italy and Ethiopia, 1925-28.
European Studies Review 4(4): 359-374.
- 1241 Ege, S.
198 The first Ethiopian Cabinet: background and significance of the 1907 reform.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 351-360.

- 1242 Erlich, H.
1973 *A Political Biography of Ras Alula, 1875-1897*.
London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis), 374 p.
- 1243 1974 Alula, 'the son of Qubi': a 'king's man' in Ethiopia, 1875-1897.
Journal of African History 15(2): 261-274.
- 1244 1975 1885 in Eritrea: 'the year in which the dervishes were cut down'.
Asian and African Studies 10(3): 281-322.
- 1245 1983 Yohannes, Ismail and the challenge of Europe; the Ethiopian-Egyptian
conflict 1872-1883.
In: CV 2, pp. 185-292.
- 1246 1984 Tigre in modern Ethiopian history.
In: CV 24, pp. 327-330.
- 1247 1986 Tigrean politics 1930-1935 and the approaching Italo-Ethiopian war.
In: CV 15, pp. 101-132.
- 1248 1988a Ras Alula, Ras Seyum, Tigre and Ethiopia's integrity.
In: CV 59, vol.1, pp. 361-366.
- 1249 1988b The battle of Dogali, 1887: strength and weakness in late nineteenth
century Ethiopia.
In: CV 63, pp. 113-122.
- 1250 Foucher, E.
1988 Harar au temps de Arthur Rimbaud: 1880-1889.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 367-374.
- 1251 Fusella, L.
1987 Le biografie del Blatengeta Heruy Walda Sellase.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 30: 15-52.
- 1252 Gamst, F.C.
1988 The third seal opened and the black horseman emerged: an historical
ecology of Ethiopian poverty and famine [Review article].
Peasant Studies 15(2): 103-116.
- 1253 Garretson, P.
1980 Mänjil Hamdan Abu Shok (1898-1938) and the administration
of Gubba.
In: CV 17, pp. 197-210.
- 1254 1982 Frontier feudalism in N.W. Ethiopia: Shaykh al-Imam
'Abd Allah of Nuqara.
International Journal of African Historical Studies
15(2): 261-282.
- 1255 Getahun Dilebo
1974 *Menelik's Ethiopia, 1865-1916 : National Unification or Amhara
Communal Domination*.
Washington: Howard University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1256 Girma Selassie
1979 Asfaw, D.L. Appleyard, & E. Ullendorff
*The Amharic Letters of Emperor Theodore of Ethiopia to Queen
Victoria and her Special Envoy*.
Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 1257 Guebre Sellasie
1966 *History of the Time of Menilek II*.
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers [in Amharic].
- 1258 Haile Gabriel Dagne
1963 Letters of Emperor Teodros to Itege Yetemegnu.
Ethiopia Observer 7(2): 115-117.

- 1259 Heyer, F.
1980 Debra Tabor unter der Herrschaft des Ras Gugsa II.,
des Wond Bawossen und des italienischen Brigadiers Bilaro.
In: CV 17, pp. 211-219.
- 1260 Hickey, D.
1986 Frontier banditry and 'legitimate' trade: the Moyale cattle market,
1913-1923.
Northeast African Studies 8(2-3): 169-179.
- 1261 Holmer, R.
1986 Tewolde-Medhin Gebre-Medhin, 1860-1930: pastor,
educator, linguist. A short biography.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 112-142.
- 1262 Hooker, J.R.
1961 The Foreign Office and the Abyssinian captives.
Journal of African History 2: 245-258.
- 1263 Iadarola, A.
1979 The Anglo-Italian Agreement of 1925: Mussolini's
'carte blanche' for war against Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 45-56.
- 1264 Jaenen, C.
1966 Theodore II and British intervention in Ethiopia.
Canadian Journal of History 1(2): 25-56.
- 1265 Jaffe, H.
1988 Dogali in the context of anti-colonial struggle.
In: CV 63, pp. 295-300.
- 1266 Jesman, C.
1959a The Egyptian invasion of Ethiopia.
African Affairs 58(230): 75-81.
- 1267 1959b Leopold II and Ethiopia.
African Affairs 58(231): 145-146.
- 1268 1966 The tragedy of Magdela, an historical study.
Ethiopia Observer 10(2): 94-151.
- 1269 1969 La situazione religiosa in Etiopia durante il regno
di Teodoro.
Africa (Roma) 24(2-3): 157-181.
- 1270 1972 Theodore II of Ethiopia: the revival of the African
empire and the British expedition of 1868.
History Today (London) 2(4): 255-264.
- 1271 Kane, T.L.
1976 The Nasi-Ras Abbäbä Arägay truce according to two
Amharic sources.
*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African
Studies* 39(1): 47-61.
- 1272 Kebreab Tesfai
1988 The causes and effects of the Dogali encounter.
In: CV 63, pp. 91-102.
- 1273 Kolos, E.
1973 A Greek consul at the court of Johannes IV.
Abba Salama 4: 191-284 [in Greek].
- 1274 Lapiso G. Dilebo
1988 The fiasco of the policy of divide and rule in Ethiopia.
In: CV 63, pp. 279-294.

- 1275 Legesse Lemma
1988 United States Imperialism in revolutionary Ethiopia 1974-1978: an illustration of imperial machinations in the present epoch. In: CV 63, pp. 301-322.
- 1276 Liautard, J.
1968 Les postes égyptiennes et soudanaises et l'Éthiopie. *Pount* 5: 22-32.
- 1277 Lintingre, P.
1964 Adoua, haut-lieu d'histoire africaine. *Afrique Documents* (Dakar) 73: 99-109; 74: 147-159.
- 1278 Mammo Wudneh
1988 The life and works of Alula Aba Naga. In: CV 63, pp. 231-252.
- 1279 Manna Ghebre Medhin
1984 The new policy and philosophy of Theodore II, King of Kings of Ethiopia: the reaction of Abuna Salama, head of the Ethiopian Coptic Orthodox Church. *Ethiopian Journal of African Studies* 3(2)/4(1): 5-34.
- 1280 Mantel-Niecko, J.
1980 The division of Ethiopia into regions according to the native land typology in use at the turn of the XIXth and XXth centuries. In: CV 17, pp. 501-509.
- 1281 Marcus, H.G.
1964 The last years of the reign of the Emperor Menelik, 1906-13. In: CV 32, pp. 229-234.
- 1282 1966 The foreign policy of the emperor Menelik 1896-1898: a rejoinder. *Journal of African History* 7(1): 117-121.
- 1283 1968 Menilek II. In: N.R. Bennett, ed., *Leadership in Eastern Africa*, Boston: Boston University Press, pp. 3-62.
- 1284 1969a Imperialism and expansion in Ethiopia, 1865-1900. In: L.H. Gann & P.F. Duignan, eds., *Colonialism in Africa, 1870-1960*. Volume I: The History and Politics of Colonialism, 1870-1914. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 420-461.
- 1285 1969b Motives, methods and some results of the unification of Ethiopia during the reign of Menilek II. In: CV 9, vol.1, pp. 269-280.
- 1286 1970a The end of the reign of Menilek II. *Journal of African History* 9(4): 570-590.
- 1287 1970b The organization of Menilek's palace and imperial hospitality (after 1896). In: H.G. Marcus & D. Crummey, eds., *Ethiopia: Land and History* (Special issue of *Rural Africana*), East Lansing: Michigan State University, pp. 57-62.
- 1288 1974a *The Life and Times of Menilek II: Ethiopia 1844-1913* Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- 1289 1974b Some reflections on the development of government and taxation in Southern Ethiopia around the turn of the century. In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 633-640.
- 1290 1979 The infrastructure of the Italo-Ethiopian crisis: Haile Selassie, the Solomon empire and the world economy, 1916-1936. In: CV 4, pp. 559-567.

- 1291 1980 *T'shai Negus*. In: CV 17, pp. 459-468.
- 1292 1980-81 Genesis of an Ethiopian monarch: Haile Selassie, 1916-1918. *Horn of Africa* 3(4): 46-50.
- 1293 1983 The embargo on the arms sales to Ethiopia, 1916-1930. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 16(4): 263-279.
- 1294 1987 *Haile Selassie I: the Formative Years, 1892-1936*. Berkeley-Los Angeles-London: University of California Press, xvii + 242 p.
- 1295 Mathew, D.
1974 *Ethiopia: the Study of a Polity, 1540-1935*. Westport: Greenwood [Reprint of 1947 edition].
- 1296 McClellan, C.W.
1979 The Ethiopian occupation of northern Sidamo - recruitment and motivation. In: CV 4, pp. 513-523.
- 1297 1980 Land, labor and coffee: the South's role in Ethiopian self-reliance, 1889-1935. *African Economic History* 9: 71-83.
- 1298 1990 Articulations, economic modernization and national integration at the periphery: Addis Ababa and Sidamo's provincial centers. *African Studies Review* 33(1): 29-54.
- 1299 Merid Wolde Aregay
1988 Alula, Dogali and Ethiopian unity. In: CV 63, pp. 333-344.
- 1300 Morgan, M.
1969 Continuities and traditions in Ethiopian history: an investigation of the reign of Tewodros. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(4): 244-269.
- 1301 Myatt, F.
1970 *The March to Magdalla; the Abyssinian Campaign of 1868*. London: Cooper, 206 p.
- 1302 Naltz, B.
1961 *The Diplomatic Mission to Abyssinia, 1903*. Washington: U.S. Marine Corps.
- 1303 Natsoulas, T.
1984 Prologue to modern ties between Greece and Ethiopia: the efforts of Ioannis Kotzikas during the era of Tewodoros, 1845-1868. *Northeast African Studies* 6(1-2): 147-170.
- 1304 Negussay Ayele
1988 Ras Alula and Ethiopia's struggle against expansionism and colonialism, 1872-1897. In: CV 63, pp. 167-198.
- 1305 Pankhurst, E.S.
1957 Three notable Ethiopian women (Empress Eleni, Sabla Wangel, Mentuab). *Ethiopia Observer* 1(3): 84-90.
- 1306 Pankhurst, R.
1957 Battle of Adowa. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(11): 349-357 (Special issue on the Battle of Adowa).

- 1307 1960 The independence of Ethiopia and her import of arms in the nineteenth century.
Presence Africaine (English edition) 4-5: 156-186. (French version in *Présence Africaine* (French ed.) 32-33: 77-102.)
- 1308 1961a *An Introduction to the Economic History of Ethiopia*.
London: Lalibela House.
- 1309 1961b Menelik and the foundation of Addis Ababa.
Journal of African History 2(1): 103-117.
- 1310 1961c Status, division of labour and employment in nineteenth century and early-twentieth century Ethiopia.
University College Addis Ababa Ethnological Society Bulletin 2(1): 7-34.
- 1311 1961d Affascinato Menelik II dalle machine moderne.
Sestante 5(1): 61-63.
- 1312 1962a The foundations of education, printing, newspapers, book production, libraries and literacy in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 6(1): 241-290.
- 1313 1962b Portrait de Ménélík II, empereur d'Éthiopie.
Présence Africaine 41: 151-163.
- 1314 1963a The Ethiopian army of former times.
Ethiopia Observer 7(2): 118-142.
- 1315 1963b Théodore II: empereur d'Éthiopie.
Présence Africaine 47: 123-144. (Also in: *Présence Africaine* English edition 19: 98-117.)
- 1316 1963c The effects of war on Ethiopia's history.
Ethiopia Observer 7(2): 143-163.
- 1317 1963d The reign of Menelik; an era of innovation.
Tarik (Addis Ababa) 2: 17-29.
- 1318 1964a The Ethiopian slave trade in the 19th and early 20th century, a statistical inquiry.
In: CV 32, pp. 220-228.
- 1319 1964b Trade of central Ethiopia in the 19th and early 20th centuries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 2(2): 41-91.
- 1320 1964c Trade of northern Ethiopia in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 2(1): 49-159.
- 1321 1964d Misoneism and innovation in Ethiopian history.
Ethiopia Observer 7(4): 287-320.
- 1322 1964e Ethiopia and Africa. The historical aspect.
Ethiopia Observer 8(2): 154-162.
- 1323 1964f Ethiopia in the nineteenth century.
Ethiopia Observer 7(1): 84-96.
- 1324 1964g The Emperor Theodore of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(3): 267-273.
- 1325 1964h Ethiopia and the Red Sea and Gulf of Aden ports in the nineteenth and twentieth centuries.
Ethiopia Observer 8(1): 37-104.
- 1326 1965a Menilek and the utilization of foreign skills.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(1): 29-86.
- 1327 1965b Trade of southern and western Ethiopia and Indian Ocean ports in the 19th and early 20th centuries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 37-74.

- 1328 1965c Trade of the gulf of Aden ports of Africa in the nineteenth and early twentieth centuries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(1): 26-81.
- 1329 1965d Emperor Menelik of Ethiopia.
Tarikh (Ibadan) 1(1): 1-15.
- 1330 1965f Three nineteenth century profiles: Sahle Selassie, Ras Wubu and Yohannes II.
Ethiopia Observer 9(3): 202-207.
- 1331 1965g The history of currency and banking in Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa from the Middle Ages to 1935.
Ethiopia Observer 8(4): 358-407.
- 1332 1966a The role of foreigners in nineteenth century Ethiopia prior to the rise of Menilek.
In: CV 40, vol.2, pp. 181-214.
- 1333 1966b The emperor Theodore and the question of foreign artisans in Ethiopia.
In: CV 40, vol.2, pp. 215-235.
- 1334 1966c Ethiopia and the League of Nations sanctions.
Ethiopia Observer 10(1): 83-85.
- 1335 1966d L'Etioipa paese indipendente al tempo delle conquiste coloniali.
Sestante 2(2): 57-62.
- 1336 1967a Emperor Theodore of Ethiopia: a nineteenth century visionary.
Tarikh (Ibadan) 1(4): 15-25.
- 1337 1967b Some notes for an economic history of Ethiopia 1800-1935.
Ethiopia Observer 11(1): 59-62.
- 1338 1967c *Primitive money and banking in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, 53 p.
- 1339 1967d L'utilizzazione di stranieri durante il regno di Menelik II.
Sestante 3(1): 57-81.
- 1340 1967e Portrait: Ménélík II, empereur d'Éthiopie.
Présence Africaine 21: 151-163.
- 1341 1967-68 Tribute, taxation and government revenues in nineteenth and early twentieth century Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 37-87 [part 1]; 6(1): 21-72 [part 2] and 6(2): 93-118 [part 3].
- 1342 1968 *Economic History of Ethiopia 1800-1935*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Press - Evanston: Northwestern University Press, 772 p.
- 1343 1969-70 A preliminary history of Ethiopian measures, weights and values.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 31-54 [Part 1]; *ibid.*, 7(2): 99-164 [Part 2] and 8(1): 45-86 [Part 3].
- 1344 1970a Horsemen of old-time Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 13(1): 2-7.
- 1345 1970b Towards a theory of Ethiopian innovation.
Rural Africana 11: 48-56 (Italian version in: *Sestante* 6(2): 41-46.
- 1346 1970c L'esercito tradizionale etiopico e le sue armi.
Sestante 6(1): 67-77.
- 1347 1972a Yohannes Kotzika, the Greeks and British intervention against Emperor Tewodros in 1867-68.
Abba Salama 3: 87-117.
- 1348 1972b Ras Alula in Italy: the novel of Luigi Galtieri and the play of A. Castelletto.
Ethiopia Observer 15(3): 170-172.

- 1349 1972c The advent of firearms in Ethiopian ecclesiastical manuscripts. *Ethiopia Observer* 15(1): 51-52.
- 1350 1973a Ethiopian tax documents of the early twentieth century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 11(2): 152-166.
- 1351 1973b Letterwriting and the use of royal and imperial seals in Ethiopia prior to the twentieth century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 11(1): 179-207.
- 1352 1973c L'imperatore Teodoro II d'Etiopia e la profezia dei tempi antichi. *Sestante* 8(2): 55-58.
- 1353 1974 Indian trade with Ethiopia, the Gulf of Aden and the Horn of Africa in the nineteenth and early twentieth centuries. *Cahiers d'Études Africaines* 14(55): 453-497.
- 1354 1976 Ethiopian slave reminiscences of the 19th century. *Transafrican Journal of History* 5(1): 98-110.
- 1355 1979 Emperor Tewodros and the story of the "skilled" Greeks in an Ethiopian chronicle of emperor Yohannes IV. *Abba Salama* 10: 227-228.
- 1356 1979-80 The advent of the Maria Theresa dollar in Ethiopia, its effect on taxation and wealth accumulation, and other economic, political and cultural implications. *Northeast African Studies* 1(3): 19-48.
- 1357 1979-80b Indian reactions to Anglo-Indian intervention against Emperor Tewodros of Ethiopia (1867-1868) *Quarterly Review of Historical Studies* (Calcutta) 19(3): 7-38.
- 1358 1981a Indian reactions to the Anglo-Indian expeditions against Emperor Tewodros of Ethiopia: the "Magdala Campaign" of 1867-68. *Africa* (Roma) 36(3-4): 390-418.
- 1359 1981b The history of Ethiopian Armenian relations. The late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries. *Revue des Études Arméniennes* 15: 355-400.
- 1360 1981c The history of Northern Ethiopia (later Eritrea). *Horn of Africa* 4(2): 26-31.
- 1361 1983a Taxation, state finance and imperial power in Ethiopia at the time of Comboni. In: CV 2, pp. 259-280.
- 1362 1983b The loot from Maqdala. *Quarterly Yekatit* 7(2): 10-13.
- 1363 1983-84 Two historic Ethiopian artefacts: emperor Tewodros II's signet ring and a Lion of Judah belt. *Abbay* 12: 73-77.
- 1364 1983-85 Ethiopian taxation prior to the time of Menilek: a collation and analysis of estimates. *Northeast African Studies* 5(3): 59-81 [part 1] and 7(1): 23-47 [part 2].
- 1365 1984a The battle of Adowa. *Quarterly Yekatit* 7(3): 11-16.
- 1366 1984b Some early foreign-educated students. *Quarterly Yekatit* 7(4): 17-21.
- 1367 1984c Alemayu Teodros. *Quarterly Yekatit* 8(2): 19-23.
- 1368 1985 The battle of Adowa: the view by *The Times*. *Quarterly Yekatit* 8(3): 17-21.

- 1369 1986 Ethiopian royal seals of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. In: CV 15, pp. 397-418.
- 1370 1987 Tewodros as depicted in European engravings. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 20: 75-96.
- 1371 1988a The battle of Maqdala. *Quarterly Yekatit* 11(3): 22-26.
- 1372 1988b Ras Alula, Dogali and the beginnings of Italian colonialism on the Horn of Africa. In: CV 63, pp. 123-132.
- 1373 Pankhurst, R. & Girma Selassie Asfaw, ed. and transl. 1978 *Tax Records and Inventories of Emperor Tewodros of Ethiopia (1855-1868)*. London: School of Oriental and African Studies, 173 p.
- 1374 1985 An Amharic war song of Emperor Tewodros's soldiers. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 18: 51-62.
- 1375 Pankhurst, R. and D.H. Johnson 1987 The great drought and famine of 1888-92 in Northeast Africa. In: CV 71, pp. 47-70.
- 1376 Perret, M. 1980a Commerce maritime et commerce caravanier de l'Erythrée au début du XXe siècle. In: *Minorités et Gens de Mer en Océan Indien, XIXe et XXe siècles*. Aix-en-Provence: IPHOM, pp. 147-156.
- 1377 1980b L'Erythrée, le fascisme et la crise. In: CV 17, pp. 351-375.
- 1378 Pétrides, S.P. 1963 *Le Héros d'Adua: Ras Makonnen, Prince d'Éthiopie*. Paris.
- 1379 1988 Alula and Dogali, their place in Ethiopian history. In: CV 63, pp. 59-90.
- 1380 Prather, R. 1981 *The King of Kings of Ethiopia, Menelik II*. Nairobi: Kenya Literature Bureau, 91 p.
- 1381 Prouty, C. 1986 *Empress Taytu and Menilek II: Ethiopia 1883-1910*. London: Ravens Educational & Development Services/Trenton: Red Sea Press, xx + 409 p.
- 1382 Raineri, O. 1960 *I Primi Tentativi di Colonizzazione Agricola e di Popolamento dell'Eritrea, 1890-1895*. Milano: Editore Marzorati, 255 p.
- 1383 1971 *L'Anticolonialismo Italiano di Assab ad Adua (1869-1896)*. Milano: Edizioni di Comunità, 365 p.
- 1384 Right, M. 1980 The struggle for a stronger Ethiopia and the Anglo-Ethiopian war of 1867-1868. In: CV 17, pp. 147-157.
- 1385 1988 Policy and actions of imperial powers in the Horn of Africa at the end of the nineteenth century. In: CV 63, pp. 133-140.

- 1386 Rodgers, N.
1984 The Abyssinian expedition of 1867-1868: Disraeli's imperialism or James Murray's war?
Historical Journal 27(1): 129-149.
- 1387 Rosenfeld, C.P.
1975 Empress T'aitu Bitoul, "Lioness of Judah".
In: CV 6, pp. 117-133.
- 1388 1976 *A Chronology of Menelik II of Ethiopia, 1844-1913, Emperor of Ethiopia 1889-1913*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, ix + 282 p.
- 1389 1978 The medical history of Menelik II, emperor of Ethiopia (1844-1913): a case of medical diplomacy.
Munger Africana Library Notes 45-46: 3-43.
- 1390 Rubenson, S.
1961 Some aspects of the survival of Ethiopian independence in the period of the Scramble for Africa.
University College Review 1(1): 8-24.
- 1391 1966 *King of Kings: Tewodros of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa - Nairobi: Oxford University Press.
- 1392 1970 Adwa 1896: the resounding protest.
In: R. Rothberg & A.A. Mazrui, eds., *Protest and Power in Black Africa*. London - New York: Praeger, pp. 113-142.
- 1393 1975 Ethiopia and the Horn.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol.5: 51-98.
- 1394 1984 Shaikh Kassa Haylu.
In: CV 24, pp. 279-284.
- 1395 1988 Andim bota indayizu indayneku,
In: CV 63, pp. 261-267.
- 1396 Rubenson, S. et al.
1968 Ethiopia in the nineteenth century.
In: P. McEwan, ed., *Nineteenth Century Africa*. New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 349-367.
- 1397 Salbucci, S.
1961 *Taitu, Empress of Ethiopia*.
New York: Vantage Press, 268 p.
- 1398 Sanderson, G.N.
1969 Conflict and cooperation between Ethiopia and the Mahdist state, 1884-1898.
Sudan Notes and records 50: 15-40.
- 1399 1985 The Nile Basin and the Eastern Horn, 1870-1908.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol.6: 645-679.
- 1400 Sbacchi, A.
1988 Marcus Garvey, the United Negro Improvement Association and Ethiopia, 1920-1940.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp.196-210.
- 1401 Scholler, H.
1985 *The Special Court of Ethiopia, 1920-1935*.
Stuttgart: Steiner, 414 p.
- 1402 1988 Der Special Court und die Rechtsentwicklung in Ätiopien.
In: CV 69, pp. 131-144

- 1403 Simone, E.
1975 The Amhara military expedition against the Shawa Galla (1800-1850): a reappraisal.
In: CV 6, pp. 135-141.
- 1404 Steffanson, B.G. & R.K. Starrett
1976 *Documents on Ethiopian Politics. Vol. I: The Decline of Menelik II to the Emergence of Ras Tafari, later known as Haile Selassie, 1910-1919*.
Salisbury (N.C.): Documentary Publications, iii + 231 p.
- 1405 Stella, G.C.
1987 *Dogali (26 Gennaio 1887). Bibliografia, Documenti, Personaggi*.
Ravenna 187 p.
- 1406 Taddia, I.
1988 Colonialism as political control: colonial documents on the 'indigenous' power structure (XIXth century Ethiopia-Eritrea).
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 221-228.
- 1407 Talhami, G.H.
1979 *Suakin and Massawa under Egyptian Rule, 1865-1885*.
Washington, D.C.: University Press of America, xvi + 309 p.
- 1408 Tedeschi, S.
1983 Les débuts de la politique religieuse de Yohannis IV, 1868-1876.
In: CV 2, pp. 161-178.
- 1409 Teferi Teclehaymanot
1971 *The Ethiopian Feudal Army and its Wars, 1868 - 1936*.
Manhattan: Kansas State University (Ph.D. thesis), vi + 279 p.
- 1410 Tekeste Negash
1984 Resistance and collaboration in Eritrea, 1882-1914.
In: CV 24, pp. 315-325.
- 1411 1987 *Italian Colonialism in Eritrea, 1882-1941: Policies, Praxis and Impact*.
Uppsala: University of Uppsala, 217 p.
- 1412 Terrefe Woldetsadik
1968 The unification of Ethiopia (1880-1935) - Wallaga.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1): 73-86.
- 1413 Teshome Kebede
1988 Italian colonial penetration on the Red Sea Coast leading to the Dogali confrontation.
In: CV 63, pp. 267-272.
- 1414 Triulzi, A.
1975a The background to Ras Gobäna's expeditions to western Wälläga in 1886-1888: a review of the evidence.
In: CV 6, pp.143-156.
- 1415 1975b Trade, Islam and the Mahdiya in northwestern Wälläga, Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 16(1): 55-71.
- 1416 Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1971 The life and career of Däjazmac Balca Aba Näfso.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 173-190.
- 1417 1975 The question of Damot and Wälamo.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 37-45.
- 1418 1979-80 Women guerilla fighters.
Northeast African Studies 1(3): 73-83.

- 1419 1981 'Centre' and 'periphery' in history: the case of warriors and women in traditional Ethiopia.
Journal of the Anthropological Society of Oxford 12(1): 37-45.
- 1420 Tsypkin, G.V.
1973 Ethiopia: Menelik II and his reforms, 1889-1895.
G.M. Kozlovskaja, ed., *Tropical Africa*. Moscow: Institut Afriki, pp. 239-267 [in Russian].
- 1421 1980 *Ethiopia: from Scattered Princedom to Political Centralization (second half of the 19th to beginning of the 20th century)*.
Moscow: Science Publishers, 308 p. (in Russian).
- 1422 Tubiana, J.
1963 Théodore II d'Éthiopie: yä-mäysa lig.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 19: 155-163.
- 1423 Ullendorff, E.
1966 A letter from the Emperor Theodore to Queen Victoria.
In: CV 59, pp.251-255.
- 1424 Vasin, I.I.
1974 *Policy of the Capitalist Powers in Ethiopia in the 1880's and 1890's*.
Moscow: Nauka, 224 p. [in Russian].
- 1425 Venkataram, K.
1973 Foreign policy of Theodore II of Ethiopia: an interpretation.
Transafrican Journal of History 3(1-2): 129-145.
- 1426 Wingate, R.
1964 Two African battles 2. The Battle of Galabat, 11th March 1889.
Journal of the Royal Services Institution 109: 149-150.
- 1427 Yagya, V.S.
1974 The periodization of Ethiopia's recent history.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 653-661.
- 1428 1988 Formation of Ethiopian absolutism (the first half of XX century).
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp.239-245.
- 1429 Yemane Mesghenna
1988 *Italian Colonialism: a Case Study of Eritrea 1869-1934: Motive, Praxis, and Result*.
Lund: Ekonomisk-historiska Föreningen, xv + 256 p.
- 1430 Yohannis G. Sellassie
1988 Dogali in the overall context of anti-colonial struggle in Africa.
In: CV 63, pp. 197-230.
- 1431 Zewde Gabre Sellassie
1971 *The Process of Re-unification of the Ethiopian Empire, 1868-1889*.
Oxford: Oxford University (Ph.D. thesis), 2 volumes.
- 1432 1975 *Yohannes IV of Ethiopia: a Political Biography*.
Oxford: Clarendon Press, xiii + 334 p.

V.5 ITALO-ETHIOPIAN WAR AND ITALIAN OCCUPATION 1935-1941

- 1433 Asante, S.B.K.
1972 The impact of the Italo-Ethiopian crisis of 1935-36 on the Pan-African movement in Britain.
Transactions of the Historical Society of Ghana 13(2): 217-227.
- 1434 1973 The Afro-American and the Italo-Ethiopian crisis, 1934-1936.
Race 15(2): 167-184.
- 1435 1974a The Catholic missions, British West African nationalists, and the Italian invasion of Ethiopia, 1935-36.
African Affairs 73(291): 204-216.
- 1436 1974b The Italo-Ethiopian conflict: a case study in British-West African response to crisis diplomacy in the 1930's.
Journal of African History 15(2): 291-302.
- 1437 1975 Wallace Johnson and the Italo-Ethiopian crisis.
Journal of the Historical Society of Nigeria 7(4): 631-646.
- 1438 1977 *Pan-African Protest: West Africa and the Italo-Ethiopian Crisis, 1934-1941*.
London: Longman, 243 p.
- 1439 Baer, G.W.
1967 *The Coming of the Italo-Ethiopian War*.
Cambridge: Harvard University (Ph.D. thesis), 404 p.
- 1440 1973 Sanctions and security: the League of Nations and the Italo-Ethiopian war.
International Organization 27(2): 165-179.
- 1441 Barker, A.J.
1968 *The Civilising Mission: a History of the Italo-Ethiopian War 1935-1936*.
New York: Dial Press, 383 p.
- 1442 Basler, W.
1982 Der Aggressionskrieg Italiens gegen Äthiopien 1935/36.
Militärsgeschichte (DDR) 21(6): 688-698.
- 1443 Battaglia, R.
1958 *La Prima Guerra d'Africa*.
Torino: G. Einaudi, 819 p.
- 1444 Blacksbury, L.
1974 *Bankruptcy of Appeasement: Anglo-French Acquiescence of Italian Expansion in Africa during the 1930's*.
New York: City University of New York (Ph.D. thesis), 265 p.
- 1445 Bojovic, J.R.
1986 L'opinion publique yougoslave et la crise d'Éthiopie.
In: CV 67, pp. 167-182.
- 1446 Calchi Novati, G.
1988 The Italian colonial programme and claims on Ethiopia after the first World War.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 267-282.
- 1447 Carlton, D.
1972 The Dominions and British policy in the Abyssinian crisis.
Journal of Imperial and Commonwealth History 1(1): 59-77.

- 1448 Chambard, O.
1986 Marcel Griaule, un ethnologue français et le conflit italo-éthiopien.
In: CV 67, pp. 75-84.
- 1449 Chukumba, S.U.
1975 *The League of Nations Powers, the United States and the Italo-Ethiopian Dispute: a Comparative Study, 1934-1938*.
Washington: Georgetown University (Ph.D. thesis), 778 p.
- 1450 1979 *The Big Powers against Ethiopia: Anglo-Franco-American Diplomatic Maneuvers during the Italo-Ethiopian Dispute, 1934-1938*.
Washington: University Press of America, 517 p.
- 1451 Costi, R.L.
1972 *To Stop a War: Efforts by the League of Nations and the United States to place Economic Restrictions on Italy during the Italo-Ethiopian War, 1935-1936*.
Moscow, Idaho: University of Idaho (Ph.D. thesis)
- 1452 Dascalu, N. & P. Eggleston
1978 The Ethiopian war, 1935-1936, in world historiography.
Revu de Istorie (Rumania) 31(10): 1793-1811.
- 1453 De Felice, R.
1977 La Santa Sede el il conflitto Italo-Etiopico nel diario di Bernardino Nogara.
Storia Contemporanea 8(4): 823-834.
- 1454 Del Boca, A.
1965 *La Guerra d'Abissinia*.
Milano: Feltrinelli, 284 p.
- 1455 1966 Éphémère l'Empire...La guerra d'Abissinia, 1935-1941.
L'Éthiopie 49: 14-18.
- 1456 1969 *The Ethiopian War 1935-1941*.
Chicago: University of Chicago Press, ix + 289 p.
- 1457 1975 *Gli Italiani in Africa Orientale: dell'Unità alla Marcia su Roma*.
Milano: Feltrinelli.
- 1458 1979 *Gli Italiani in Africa Orientale: la Conquista dell'Impero*.
Bari: Laterza, 784 p.
- 1459 1988 Rass Immiru: Il suo rolo durante la Guerra Italo-Etiopica.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 337-350
- 1460 Dore, G.
1982 Guerra d'Etiopia e ideologia coloniale nellle testimonianza orale di reduci sardi.
Movimento Operaio e Sozialista 5(3): 475-487.
- 1461 Dugan, J. & L. Lafore
1973 *Days of Emperor and Clown, the Italo-Ethiopian War 1935-1936*.
Garden City, N.Y.: Doubleday, 408 p.
- 1462 Eeckaute, D.
1986 L'Europe Orientale face à la guerre d'Éthiopie.
CV 67, pp. 121-132.
- 1463 Eeckaute, D., ed.
1986 *La Guerre d'Éthiopie et l'Opinion Mondiale, 1934-1941*.
Paris: Publications Langues'O, 257 p.
- 1464 Fishera, V.C.
1986 Communisme et indépendance nationale: Belgrade, Moscou, Genève et le révélation éthiopienne.
In: CV 67, pp. 133-166.
- 1465 Gallo, M.
1967 *L'Affaire d'Éthiopie aux Origines de la Guerre Mondiale*.
Paris: Éditions du Centurion, 290 p.
- 1466 Gat, M.
1978 Britain's position regarding the issue of the oil embargo in the Italo-Ethiopian crisis, November 1935 - March 1936.
In: P. Artzi, ed., *Bar Ilan Studies in History*.
Ramat Gan: Bar Ilan University Press, pp. 255-274.
- 1467 Gergely, J. & L. Nyeki
1986 La geurre d'Éthiopie et la Hongrie.
In: CV 67, pp. 113-120.
- 1468 Giovana, M.
1976 *L'Avventura Fascista in Etiopia*.
Milano: Teti, 328 p.
- 1469 Glover, M.
1987 *An Improvised War: the Abyssinian Campaign of 1940-41*.
London: L. Cooper/ New York: Hippocrene Books, xxii + 202 p.
- 1470 Goglio, L.
1977 Un aspetto dell'azione politica Italiana durante la campagna d'Etiopia 1935-1936: la missione del Senatore Jacopo Gasparini nell'Amhara.
Storia Contemporanea 8(4): 791-822.
- 1471 Goglio, L. & F. Grazzi,
1981 *Il Colonialismo Italiano da Adua all'Impero*.
Roma: Editori Laterza, vi + 423 p.
- 1472 Graumann, G.
1986 La guerre d'Éthiopie n'aura pas lieu.
In: CV 67, pp. 11-28.
- 1473 Greenfield, R.
1964 Remembering the struggle - a contribution from Ethiopian sources towards a history of patriot resistance to the Italian occupation (1936-1941).
Makerere Journal 9: 7-32.
- 1474 1969 Towards the modern history of Ethiopia I. The so-called "Civilizing Mission".
Research Review 6(1): 20-37.
- 1475 Hardie, F.
1974 *The Abyssinian Crisis*.
Hamden, Conn.: Archon Books [Also 1977, London: Batsford, 294 p.].
- 1476 Henig, R.
1973 The Abyssinian Affair, in: ---, *The League of Nations*.
Edinburgh, pp. 117-152.
- 1477 Henze, P.B.
1988 The economic development of Kenya and Ethiopia, 1950-1974: an essay in comparison.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 533-541.

- 1478 Hess, R.L.
1973 Italian imperialism in its Ethiopian context.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 6(1): 94-109.
- 1479 Houerou, F. de
1986 Facetta nera, facetta bianca.
In: CV 67, pp. 55-64.
- 1480 Ibrahim, H. A.
1988 The Italian conquest of Ethiopia as a factor for the conclusion of the 1936 Anglo-Egyptian Treaty.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 225-232.
- 1481 Kouzmanova, A.
1986 L'agression de l'Italie fasciste contre l'Éthiopie et les pays balkaniques (revue historiographique).
In: CV 67, pp. 203-222.
- 1482 Kovacs, M.
1986 Peace is indivisible: Canadian views on the Abyssinian war.
In: CV 67, pp. 223-250.
- 1483 Labrousse, H.
1988 Le rôle de la Marine Italienne dans l'occupation de Massawa (1885).
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 233-242.
- 1484 Lupu, N.Z.
1975 Diplomatic preludes to the Italo-Ethiopian war.
Revu de Istori (Rumania) 28(3): 385-405.
- 1485 1977 The Italo-Ethiopian conflict and changes in the balance of power at the international level.
Revu de Istori (Rumania) 30(5): 883-899.
- 1486 Mancev, K.
1986 La guerre d'Éthiopie et l'Entente balkanique, 1935-1936.
In: CV 67, pp. 183-202.
- 1487 Marcus, H.G.
1979 Disease, hospitals and Italian colonial aspirations in Ethiopia, 1930-1935.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 21-26.
- 1488 1988 Quest for the sea: Ras Tafari in Europe, 1924,
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 243-252.
- 1489 Mazengia, D.
1979 *British Foreign Policy in the Italo-Ethiopian Conflict, December 1934 - July 1936: a Study on Appeasement*. Albany, N.Y.: State University of New York-Albany (Ph.D. thesis), 366 p.
- 1490 Miers, S.
1988 Britain and the suppression of slavery in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 253-266.
- 1491 Mockler, A.
1984 *Haile Selassie's War*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, xxiv + 454 p.
- 1492 Mori, R.
1978 *Mussolini e la Conquista dell'Etiopia*. Firenze: F. Le Monnier.

- 1493 Nguyen Dac, S.A.
1986 L'opinion vietnamienne et la guerre d'Éthiopie à travers la presse et les écrits de l'époque.
In: CV 67, pp. 257-276.
- 1494 Nickell, J.M.
1977 *The British Press and the Ethiopian Crisis, 1935-1936*. Lexington: University of Kentucky (Ph.D. thesis), 358 p.
- 1495 Northedge, F.S.
1986 The Abyssinian disaster.
In: Id., *The League of Nations*. Leicester: Leicester University Press, pp. 221-254.
- 1496 Oursou, D.P.
1988 Solidarité internationale avec l'Éthiopie dans les années de l'agression italienne fasciste.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 160-166.
- 1497 Pankhurst, E.S.
1959a Ethiopian patriots I.
Ethiopia Observer 3(10): 301-332.
- 1498 1959b The Ethiopian patriots II.
Ethiopia Observer 3(11): 334-363.
- 1499 1959b Fascist foreign policy and the Italo-Ethiopian war.
Ethiopia Observer 3(11): 334-343.
- 1500 1960a The genesis of the Italo-Ethiopian war (1935-41), I.
Ethiopia Observer 3(12): 378-387.
- 1501 1960b The genesis of the Italo-Ethiopian war (1935-41), II.
Ethiopia Observer 4(1): 7-29.
- 1502 Pankhurst, R.
1964 Italian settlement policy in Eritrea and its repercussions, 1889-1896.
In: J. Butler, ed., *Boston University Papers in African History*, Boston: Boston University Press, vol.I, pp. 118-156.
- 1503 1969a Ethiopia and the loot of the Italian invasion: 1935-1936.
Présence Africaine 72: 85-95.
- 1504 1969b The Ethiopian patriots and the collapse of Italian rule in East Africa, 1940-1941.
Ethiopia Observer 12(2): 92-127.
- 1505 1969c Fascist racial policies in Ethiopia: 1922-1941.
Ethiopia Observer 12(4): 270-286.
- 1506 1970a The Ethiopian patriots: the lone struggle 1936-1940.
Ethiopia Observer 13(1): 40-56.
- 1507 1970b A page of Ethiopian history: Italian settlement plans during the fascist occupation of 1939-1941.
Ethiopia Observer 13(2): 145-156.
- 1508 1970c Italy and Ethiopia.
Africa Quarterly 9(4): 338-373 and 10(4): 355-374.
- 1509 1970d "Old stones" - the loot of Ethiopia's antiquities during the Italian invasion of 1935-36.
Dialogue (Addis Ababa) 3(1): 33-41.
- 1510 1971a Economic verdict on the Italian occupation of Ethiopia 1936-1941.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 68-82.
- 1511 1971b A chapter in Ethiopia's commercial history: developments during the Fascist occupation 1936-1941.
Ethiopia Observer 14(1): 47-67.

- 1512 1971c The Ethiopian national anthem in 1940: a chapter in Anglo-Ethiopian wartime relations. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(3): 219-225.
- 1513 1971d Emperor Haile Selassie's litigation in England to reassert the independence of Ethiopia during the Italian occupation in 1937 and 1938. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(1): 3-10.
- 1514 1971e Italian fascist claims to the port of Jibuti 1935-1941: an historical note. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(1): 26-30.
- 1515 1972 The Ethiopian national anthem in 1941. *Ethiopia Observer* 15(1): 653-66.
- 1516 1972a Plans for mass Jewish settlement in Ethiopia (1936-1943). *Ethiopia Observer* 15(4): 235-245.
- 1517 1972b Italian and 'native' labour during the Italian Fascist occupation of Ethiopia, 1935-41. *Ghana Social Science Journal* 29(2): 42-74.
- 1518 1973 The textbooks of Italian colonial Africa. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(4): 327-332.
- 1519 1974 The Italo-Ethiopian war and the League of Nations sanctions, 1935-1936. *Genève-Afrique* 13(2): 5-29.
- 1520 1976 Road-building during the Italian fascist occupation of Ethiopia (1936-1941). *Africa Quarterly* 15(3): 21-63.
- 1521 1977 The secret history of the Italian fascist occupation of Ethiopia, 1935-1941. *Africa Quarterly* 16(4): 35-86.
- 1522 1987a The development of racism in Fascist Italy's colonial empire (1935-1941). *Ethiopian Journal of African Studies* 4(2): 31-51.
- 1523 1987b Developments in Addis Ababa during the Italian fascist occupation (1936-1941). In: CV 62, pp. 119-139.
- 1524 1988a Portrait of an Italian who joined the Ethiopian patriots. *Quarterly Yekatit* 11(4): 29-32.
- 1525 1988b The growth of fascist racism. *Quarterly Yekatit* 12: 20-24.
- 1526 Parker, R.A.C. 1974 Great Britain, France and the Ethiopian crisis. *English Historical Review* 89(351): 293-332.
- 1527 Pasteau, M. 1988 Évolution de la situation juridique du chemin de fer de Djibouti à Addis Abeba de 1896 à 1977. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 283-288.
- 1528 Perret, M. 1981 Résistance et collaboration. Un regard sur la guerre italo-éthiopienne. *Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO* 1(2): 137-140.
- 1529 1986 Le massacre de Däbra Libanos. In: CV 67, pp. 65-74.

- 1530 Pétrides, S.P. 1988 Le traité Anglo-éthiopien de Mai 1902 dans son contexte historique. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 289-298.
- 1531 Ralema, J.R. 1986 Presse malgache et guerre d'Éthiopie. In: CV 67, pp. 251-256.
- 1532 Reale, E. 1969 The approaching Ethiopian storm. In: F. Keene, ed., *Neither Liberty nor Bread. The Meaning and Tragedy of Fascism*. Port Washington, N.Y.
- 1533 Right, M.V. 1966 Russian Red Cross expedition to Ethiopia. In: A.B. Davidson, et al., eds., *Russia and Africa*. Moscow: Nauka [in Russian].
- 1534 1973 The Soviet Union and the Ethiopian struggle against Italian aggression. In: Y.V. Bromley, ed., *Osnovy Problemy Afrikanistiki*. Moscow: Institut Afriki, pp. 218-224 [in Russian].
- 1535 Robinson, C.J. 1985 The African Disapora and the Italo-Ethiopian crisis. *Race and Class* 27(2):35-50.
- 1536 Rochat, G. 1975 L'attentato a Graziani e la repressione italiana in Etiopia nel 1936-37. *Italia Contemporanea* 26(118): 3-38.
- 1537 Romandini, M. 1987 Risvolti del primo colonialismo italiano: la "questione de Margable". *Africa* (Roma) 42(2): 289-300.
- 1538 Ross, R. 1972 Black Americans and Italo-Ethiopian relief, 1935-1936. *Ethiopia Observer* 15(2): 122-131.
- 1539 Rouaud, A. 1988 La guerre d'Éthiopie et l'opinion modiale. *L'Afrique et l'Asie Modernes* 156: 56-61.
- 1539 Rubenson, S. 1986 Sweden and the Italo-Ethiopian war. In: CV 67, pp. 85-112.
- 1540 1988 "The last unresolved problem of Africa" in fifty years' perspective. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 401-412.
- 1541 Salome Gebre Egziabher 1969a The Ethiopian Patriots: 1936-1941. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(2): 63-91.
- 1542 1969b The patriotic works of Dejazmach Abera Kassa and Ras Abebe Aregaye. In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 293-314.
- 1543 Salvemini, G. 1969 The Vatican and the Ethiopian war. In: F. Keene, ed., *Neither Liberty nor Bread. The Meaning and Tragedy of Fascism*. Port Washington, N.Y.
- 1544 Sbacchi, A. 1974a Legacy of bitterness: poison gas and atrocities in the Italo-Ethiopian war, 1935-1936. *Genève-Afrique* 13(2): 30-53.

- 1545 1975a Italian mandate or protectorate over Ethiopia in 1935-1936.
Rivista di Studi Politici Internazionali 42(4): 559-592.
- 1546 1975b Secret talks for the submission of Haile Selassie and prince Asfaw Wossen, 1936-1939.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 7(4): 668-680.
- 1547 1975c Toward the recognition of the Italian empire: Franco-Italian negotiations 1936-1940.
Africa (Roma) 30(3): 373-392.
- 1548 1975d Anglo-Italian negotiations for the recognition of the Italian empire. Haile Selassie vs. the National Bank of Egypt and the Cable Wireless Co., 1937-38.
Africa (Roma) 30(4): 555-573.
- 1549 1975e Italian mandate or protectorate over Ethiopia in 1935-36.
Rivista di Studi Politici Internazionali 42(4): 559-592.
- 1550 1976 The Italians and the Italo-Ethiopian war, 1935-1936.
Transafrican Journal of History 5(2): 123-138.
- 1551 1977a Italian colonization in Ethiopia: plans and projects 1936-1940.
Africa (Roma) 32(4): 503-516.
- 1552 1977b Italy and the treatment of the Ethiopian aristocracy, 1937-1940.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 10(2): 209-241.
- 1553 1977c I governatori coloniali italiani in Etiopia: gelosie e rivalita nel periodo 1936-1940.
Storia Contemporanea 8(4): 835-877.
- 1554 1979a Ethiopian opposition to Italian rule.
In: CV 4, pp. 583-599.
- 1555 1979b Haile Selassie and the Italians 1941-1943.
African Studies Review 22(1): 25-42.
- 1556 1980 *Il Colonialismo Italiano in Etiopia, 1936-1940*.
Milano: U. Mursia Editore, xii + 357 p.
- 1557 1982 Patrioti, martiri, eroi e banditi: appunti sull'opposizione etiopica alla dominazione italiana (1935-1940).
Storia Contemporanea 13(3-4): 821-875.
- 1558 1985 *Ethiopia under Mussolini: Fascism and the Colonial Experience*.
London: Zed Books, 262 p.
- 1559 Schaefer, L.F., ed.
1961 *The Ethiopian Crisis: Touchstone or Appeasement?*
Boston: D.C. Heath & Co., 101 p.
- 1560 Serra, E.
1977 La questione italo-etioptica alla conferenza di Stresa.
Affari Esteri 9(34): 313-339.
- 1561 Shenk, C.E.
1972 The Italian attempt to reconcile the Ethiopian Orthodox Church; the use of religious celebrations and assistance to churches and monasteries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 125-136.
- 1562 Tekeste Negash
1986 Pax Italica and its Ethiopian enemies, 1936-1940.
In: CV 67, pp. 29-54.
- 1563 Teti, M.
1976 *L'Avventura Fascista in Etiopia*.
Milano: Teti Editore, 328 p.

- 1563 Triulzi, A.
1982 Italian colonization and Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 23(2): 237-243.
- 1564 Trofimov, V.A.
1976a Italy's aggression in Ethiopia and its consequences.
Voprosy Istorii 1976/8: 63-74 [in Russian].
- 1565 1976 Italian fascism and Ethiopia.
Novaia i Noveishaia Istorii 1976/6: 80-93 [in Russian].
- 1566 Tsypkin, G.V.
1980 The defeat of the Italian aggressors in the Italo-Ethiopian war of 1895-96 (methods of organizing the people's struggle).
In: T. Büttner, ed. *Leadership and National Liberation Movements in Africa*. Berlin: Akademie Verlag, pp. 57-61.
- 1567 Ullendorff, E.
1979 Haile Selassie at Bath.
Journal of Semitic Studies 24(2): 251-264.
- 1568 Valeriani, E.
1976 "Si redime la terra, si fondano le città." Città nuove in Africa Orientale Italiana.
Ricerche di Storie dell'Arte 3: 171-182.
- 1569 Valletti-Borgnini, M.
1962 *Amba Alagi, 1895 - 1937 - 1941, e Tradizioni Militari Italiane*.
Rome: Azienda Beneventata Tipografica Editoriale, 213 p.
- 1570 Villella, G.
1968 *Italia chiama Africa (Etiopia 1885-1941)*.
Roma: C.E.N., 709 p.
- 1571 Waley, D.P.
1975 *British Public Opinion and the Abyssinian War*.
London: M. Temple Smith, 176 p.
- 1572 Weerts, M.D.
1970 The late Mr. Antonin Besse and the Ethiopian resistance during the years 1935-1940.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 171-180.
- 1573 Wegnez, A.-M.
1974 Les réactions liégeoises au conflit italo-éthiopien.
Revue Belge d'Histoire Contemporaine 5(1-2): 101-122.
- 1574 Wilson, H.R.
1959 *For Want of a Nail: the Failure of the League of Nations in Ethiopia*.
New York: Vantage Press, 96 p.
- 1575 Wingate, O.C.
1972 Appreciation of the Ethiopian campaign [1941].
Ethiopia Observer 15(4): 204-226.
- 1576 Wright, P.
1973 Italy's African dream.
History Today 23(4): 256-265 [part 1]; 23(5): 336-344 [part 2].

V.6 1941-1990

- 1577 Aba-Wolo Seyfe Selassie
1960 *Outline of History*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1953 EC].
- 1578 Andargatchew Tiruneh
1980-81 Eritrea, Ethiopia and federation, 1941-1952.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)-3(1): 99-119.
- 1579 Baer, G.W.
1969 Haile Selassie's protectorate appeal to King
Edward VIII.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 9(34): 306-312.
- 1580 Bentwich, N.
1966 Ethiopia: twenty-five years after the Emperor's restoration.
Quarterly Review 304(650): 379-384.
- 1581 Burgoyne, C.
1969 The incorruptible Ethiopian.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 315-317.
- 1582 Büttner, T.
1982 Social changes in Africa after World War II: some aspects of the
economic, social and political position of the aristocracy in
Africa, especially in Ethiopia.
Jahrbuch des Museums für Völkerkunde zu Leipzig 34: 206-211.
- 1583 Caulk, R.
1978 The army and society in Ethiopia.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 17-24.
- 1584 Chernetsov, S.B.
1985 Historische Wurzeln der äthiopischen Revolution.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1):11-21.
- 1585 Clapham, C.
1968 The Ethiopian coup d'etat of December 1960.
Journal of Modern African Studies 6(4): 495-507
- 1586 1984 The Horn of Africa.
Cambridge History of Africa, vol.8: 458-501.
- 1587 1990 Ethiopia- economy.
In: *Africa South of the Sahara 1991* (Yearbook).
London: Europa Publications Ltd., pp. 464-469.
- 1588 Coulon, C.
1972 Éthiopie: le 'roi des rois' en France.
Revue des Études Politiques Africaines. 80:16-18.
- 1589 Doresse, J.
1977 Éthiopie 1935-1977: l'histoire se répète-t-elle?
Afrique et Asie 114:7-11.
- 1590 D'Souza, P.
1981 The Ethiopian Parliament: origins and evolution.
Africa Quarterly 20(3-4): 19-29.
- 1591 Duggar, J.W.
1966 Monetary development in Ethiopia since 1931.
Ethiopia Observer 10(3): 206-215.

- 1592 Ellingson, L.
1977 The emergence of political parties in Eritrea, 1941-1950.
Journal of African History 18(2): 261-281.
- 1593 Erlich, H.
1982a *Ethiopia and Eritrea during the Scramble of Africa: A Political
Biography of Ras Alula*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center.
- 1594 1982b Tigrean nationalism, British involvement and Haila-Selasse's
emerging absolutism.
Asian and African Studies 15(2): 191-227.
- 1595 1986 *Ethiopia and the Challenge of Independence*.
Boulder: Lynne Rienner, xii + 265 p.
- 1596 Eshetu Chole
1984 Towards a history of fiscal policy of the
pre-revolutionary Ethiopian state, 1941-74.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 88-106.
- 1597 Fassil Nahum
1973 Enigma of Eritrean legislation.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 9(2): 307-345.
- 1598 Gebru Tareke
1983 Resistance in Tigray (Ethiopia): from Weyane to TPLF.
In: CV 65, pp. 39-62.
- 1599 Genoio Caravaglios, M.
1984 Ethiopian currency during World War II according to the unpublished
documents of the British and Italian archives.
In: CV 24, pp. 341-350.
- 1600 Getachew Makasha
1980 *Haile Selassie the first and the last: Anatomy of a Revolution*.
Claremont: Claremont Graduate School (Ph.D. thesis), 289 p.
- 1601 Gilkes, P.
1990 Ethiopia - Recent history.
In: *Africa South of the Sahara 1991* (Yearbook).
London: Europa Publications Ltd., pp. 458-463.
- 1602 Gorham, C.
1966 *The Lion of Judah, A Life of Haile Selassie I,
Emperor of Ethiopia*.
New York: Farrar, Strauss & Giroux, 172 p.
- 1603 Greenfield, R.
1965 *Ethiopia, A New Political History*.
New York: Praeger, 525 p.
- 1604 Gromyko, A.A.
1980 Soviet-Ethiopian ties.
Narody Azii i Afriki 1: 1-13 [in Russian].
- 1605 Hamilton, D.
1975 The dedicated diplomat of African unity.
The Spectator 235(7680): 308-309.
- 1606 Juniac, G. de
1979 *Le dernier Roi des Rois*.
Paris: Plon, 416 p.

- 1607 Kassahun Checole
1983 The Emperor: the final days of a myth maker.
Horn of Africa 6(1): 15-20.
- 1608 Ketsela, A.
1971 *The Rebellion in Bale (1963-1970)*.
Addis Ababa.
- 1609 Korn, D.A.
1986 *Ethiopia, the United States and the Soviet Union*.
London - Sydney: Croom Helm.
- 1610 Legum, C.
1975 *Ethiopia: the Fall of Haile Selassie's Empire*.
London: Rex Collings.
- 1611 Lockot, H.W.
1988 *The Mission: the Life, Reign and Character of Haile Sellasie I*.
London: C. Hurst, 144 p.
- 1612 Lozano Bartolozzi, P.
1975 La muerte de un mito: Haile Selassie.
Nuestro Tiempo 44(255-256): 56-62.
- 1613 Maffi, Q.
1969 Haile Selassie, mediatore del pace.
La Nigritia 87(10): 8-11.
- 1614 Marchat, P.
1967 L'Éthiopie millénaire à la veille du référendum.
Revue de Défense Nationale 23: 476-493.
- 1615 Markakis, J.
1984 The 1963 rebellion in the Ogaden.
In: CV 10, pp. 291-310.
- 1616 Mosley, L.
1964 *Haile Sellassie, Conquering Lion*.
London: Weidenfeld and Nicholson/Englewood Cliffs:
Prentice-Hall.
- 1617 Mustoe, N.E.
1962 Modern Ethiopia.
African Affairs 61(244): 216-222.
- 1618 Nouaille-Degorge, B.
1978 L'évolution de l'Éthiopie depuis la chute de l'empereur
Haile Selassie.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 148: 20-53.
- 1619 Pankhurst, E.S.
1959a Eritrea.
Ethiopia Observer 3(5): 138-170.
- 1620 1959b Eritrea today.
Ethiopia Observer 3(6): 170-200 [part I]
and 3(7): 206-235 [part II].
- 1621 1959c Zula and Assab.
Ethiopia Observer 3(8): 238-265.
- 1622 1959e Massawa and the Ethiopian Navy.
Ethiopia Observer 3(9): 270-299.

- 1623 Pankhurst, R.
1970c The perpetuation of the Maria Theresa dollar and
currency problems in Italian-occupied Ethiopia 1936-1941.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 89-117.
- 1624 1973a The Maria Theresa dollar in pre-war Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 8-26.
- 1625 1974 Ethiopian monetary history in the phase of post-war
reconstruction (1941-1952); a collation of Ethiopian,
British and American documents.
Ethiopia Observer 16(4): 228-303.
- 1626 1974 Education, language and history: an historical background to
postwar Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 7(1): 75-97.
- 1627 1978 Decolonization of Ethiopia, 1940-1955.
Horn of Africa 1(4): 10-16.
- 1628 1981 Decolonization of Ethiopia, 1940-55.
In: *The Decolonization of Africa, Southern Africa and
the Horn of Africa: working documents and report of the meeting of
experts, Warsaw, October 1980*.
Paris: UNESCO, pp. 119-132.
- 1629 1985 The Napier expedition and the loot from Maqdala.
Présence Africaine 133-134: 233-240.
- 1630 Potholm, C.P.
1971 Colonialism and neo-colonialism in Ethiopia: the British phase,
1941 - 1947.
Pan African Journal 4(2): 223-237.
- 1631 1977 *Liberation and Exploitation: the Struggle for Ethiopia*.
Washington: University Press of America, 152 p.
- 1632 Pranovi, R.
1977 *Etiopia: L'Ex-Impero del Re del Re*.
Vicenza: Stocchiero.
- 1633 Rajt, M.V.
1976 Ethiopia.
In: N.A. Ivanov, ed., *History of the National Liberation Struggle
of the Peoples of Africa in Modern Times*.
Moscow: Science Publishers, p. 248-261.
- 1634 Ristoe, W.W.
1970 The Haile Selassie map of Ethiopia.
Quarterly Journal of the Library of Congress 27(3): 257-266.
- 1635 Rubenson, S.
1967 Modern Ethiopia.
In: J.C. Anene & G. Brown, eds., *Africa in the Nineteenth and
Twentieth Centuries*.
London/Camden, N.J.: Nelson / Ibadan: Ibadan University Press,
pp. 216-233.
- 1636 Schmid, P.
1976 Letter from Ethiopia.
Encounter 47: 58-62.
- 1637 Schwab, P.
1969 Rebellion in Ethiopia: a study of Gojam Province.
East African Journal 6(11): 29-33.

- 1638 1979 *Haile Selassie I: Ethiopia's Lion of Judah*.
Chicago: Nelson-Hall, viii + 192 p.
- 1639 1980 *Ethiopian and Haile Selassie*.
New York: Facts on File, ii + 151 p.
- 1640 Scott, W.R.
1971 *A Study of Afro-American and Ethiopian Relations*.
Princeton: Princeton University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1641 1972 Malaku E. Bayeh: Ethiopian emissary to black America, 1936-1941.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 132-138.
- 1642 Sherman, R.
1979 Center-periphery relations in Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa 2(2):37-48.
- 1643 Silberman, L.
1960 Ethiopia: power of moderation.
Middle East Journal 14(2): 141-152.
- 1644 Strelcyn, S.
1960 La presse éthiopienne.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 23(2): 119-123.
- 1645 Taddia, I.
1986 *L'Eritrea Colonia 1890-1952. Paesaggi, Struttura, Uomini del Colonialismo*.
Milano: F. Angeli Libri, 429 p.
- 1646 1988 The landtenure system in the Eritrean highlands according to European colonial sources.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 299-308.
- 1647 Tekalign Wolde Mariam
1988 The slave trade in the economy of Jimma.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 309-318.
- 1648 Tholomier, R.
1981 L'odyssée éthiopienne de la chute à nos jours (1974-1981).
Le Mois en Afrique 188-189: 82-95.
- 1649 Toynbee, A.J.
1964 How should history be studied in Ethiopia?
Ethiopia Observer 8: 142-145.
- 1650 Toynbee, A.J., et al.
1968 Modern Ethiopia.
In: P. McEwan, ed., *Twentieth Century Africa*.
New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 179-210.
- 1651 Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1980 The balabat and the coffee disease: politics and ritual in Darasa.
In: CV 52, pp. 197-206.
- 1652 Tubiana, J.
1978 Éthiopie: fin de l'empire ou fin de la société impériale?
Hérodote (Paris) 10: 8-25.
- 1653 Ulm-Erbach, C. von
1974 *Äthiopien's Beitrag zur Gründung der Organisation für Afrikanische Einheit*.
Bern - Frankfurt/M: Verlag P.D. Lang, 154 p.
- 1654 Updike, J.
1974 Ethiopia.
The New Yorker, January 14, 1974, pp. 28-32.

- 1655 Valdelin, J.
1978 Ethiopia 1974-77: from anti-feudal revolution to consolidation of the bourgeois state.
Race and Class 19(4): 370-397.
- 1656 Wren, R.
1975 The fall of the King of Kings.
Transition (Accra) 48: 66-70.
- 1657 Yagya, V.S.
1967 Ethiopia during 1941-45: the struggle for the strengthening of political independence.
Leningrad: Leningrad State University, 24 p. [in Russian].
- 1658 1969 *Ethiopia from 1941 to 1954*.
Moscow: Nauka, 221 p. [in Russian].
- 1659 1978 *Ethiopia and Modern Times*.
Moscow: Idea Publishers: 326 p. [in Russian].

VI. CULTURAL GEOGRAPHY AND DEMOGRAPHY

- 1660 Anonymous
1972 Le planning familial en Éthiopie.
Information sur la Population en Afrique 6 (Juillet 31): 10-12.
- 1661 Abate Mammo & P.S. Morgan
1986 Childlessness in Ethiopia.
Population and Development Review 12(3): 533-546.
- 1662 Abul-Haggag, Y.
1961 *A Contribution to the Physiography of Northern Ethiopia*.
London: Athlone Press, xiv + 153 p.
- 1663 Alula Abate
1969 *Studien zur jüngeren Entwicklung der Kulturlandschaft im Hochland von Harar*.
Bonn: Universität Bonn, Mathematisch-Naturwissenschaftliche Fakultät, 194 p. (Dissertation).
- 1664 Amha Belay
1988 A review of limnological research in Ethiopia: a historical perspective.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 419-430.
- 1665 Asmerom Kidane
1987 Determinants of saving in Ethiopia with reference to the role of demographic variables.
Eastern Africa Economic Review 3(2): 121-129.
- 1666 1988 Estimating the Ethiopian population by age and geographical distribution, 1935-1985.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 58-74.
- 1667 Assefa Begele
1974 Population and labour force projections for Ethiopia, 1968-1983.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 1(1): 17-30.
- 1668 Assefa Mehretu
1967 The changing landscape of the Wonji plain.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 3(2): 23-24.

- 1669 1987 Regions under stress: catastrophic collapse of the subsistence base in Ethiopia's geographic margins.
Northeast African Studies 9(2): 55-67.
- 1670 Atkins, H.R. 1970 *A Geography of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: S.I.M. Printing Press, 32 p.
- 1671 Aynalem Adugna & H. Kloos 1987 Two population distribution maps for Ethiopia based on the 1984 Census.
Northeast African Studies 9(1): 89-95.
- 1672 Baker, J. 1974 Developments in Ethiopia's road system.
Geography 59(2): 150-154.
- 1673 Baker, R. St.B. 1964 Some reflections on trees and forests for Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(2): 189-192.
- 1674 Bariabagar, H. 1978 Population dynamics of rural Ethiopia.
Egyptian Population and Family Planning Review 12(1-2): 59-78.
- 1675 Behrens, S. 1971 *Physical environment and its significance for economic development, with special reference to Ethiopia*.
Lund: Royal University, Department of Geography, 35 p.
- 1676 Berhanu Abegaz 1984 Papers in Ethiopian demography I: population growth, composition, and distribution.
Northeast African Studies 6(3): 19-46;
- 1677 1985a Papers in Ethiopian demography II: levels and patterns of fertility and mortality.
Northeast African Studies 7(2): 1-21.
- 1678 1985b Papers in Ethiopian demography III: Labor force structure, migration, and poverty.
Northeast African Studies 7(3): 49-69.
- 1679 Bolton, M. 1976 *Ethiopia's Wildlands*.
London: Collins and Harvill Press, 221 p.
- 1680 Bondestam, L. 1970 Population surveys in Ethiopia.
African Population Newsletter 1(2): 17-23.
[French version in: *Informations sur la Population en Afrique* 1(2): 17-24].
- 1681 Brooke, C.H. 1958 The durra complex in the Central Highlands of Ethiopia.
Economic Botany 12(2): 192-204.
- 1682 1960 Khat: its production (in Ethiopia) and trade in the Middle East.
Geographical Journal 126: 52-59.
- 1683 Brown, L. 1966 La conservation de la flore et de la faune sauvage.
Natures et Ressources 2(1): 6-10.
- 1684 1973 *Conservation for Survival: Ethiopia's Choice*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Press, ii + 99 p.

- 1685 Cassanelli, L. 1986 Qat: changes in the production and consumption of a quasi-legal commodity in Northeast Africa.
In: A. Appachurai, ed. *The Social Life of Things and Commodities in Cultural Perspective*. New York: Cambridge University Press, pp. 236-257.
- 1686 Daniel Haile & Erku Yimer 1976 *Law and Population Growth in Ethiopia*.
Medford, Mass.: Tufts University, Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy, iv + 52 p.
- 1687 Dessalegn Rahmato 1988 Some notes on settlement and resettlement in Mettekel awraja (Gojjam Province).
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 116-134.
- 1688 Dugdale, J.S. 1964 Ethiopian climates and vegetation: the state of our knowledge.
In: CV 32, pp. 250-257.
- 1689 Ethiopian Mapping Agency 1988 *National Atlas of Ethiopia*. (Second edition)
Addis Ababa: EMA, 93 p.
- 1690 Ethiopian Nutrition Institute 1972 *On Family Planning in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa, 2 volumes.
- 1691 Galperin, G.L. 1988 Some notes on population migrations in Ethiopia before and in the course of the revolution.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 176-185.
- 1692 Gascon, A. 1988 Recherches géographiques sur le Mecca d'Ambo.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 739-746.
- 1693 Gerressu, T.D. & T. Dejene 1975 Ethiopia.
In: *Report on the FAO/UNFPA Seminar on Agricultural Planning and Population*, Rome: FAO, pp. 107-122.
- 1694 Gerster, G. 1972 The salt of the earth.
Swiss Review of World Affairs 22: 17-21.
- 1695 Giel, R. & J.N. van Luijk 1968 Patterns of marriage in a roadside town in south-western Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(2): 61-70.
- 1696 Girma Kebbede 1988 Cycles of famine in a country of plenty: the case of Ethiopia.
Geojournal 17(1): 125-132.
- 1697 Girouard, M. 1965 Ethiopia's unchanging highlands.
Country Life Annual 1965: 12-14.
- 1698 Gizaw, B. 1967 Conservation de la flore et faune sauvages en Éthiopie.
Bulletin du Centre Régional de Science et Technologie Africaine 2(1): 25-30.

- 1699 Göttsch, E.
1986 Traditional aromatic and perfume plants in central Ethiopia: a botanical and ethno-historical survey.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 19: 81-90.
- 1700 Greenfield, R.
1957 Geography notes.
Ethiopia Observer 1(3): 207-214.
- 1701 1961 Brief history of the Geography Society of Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 5(4): 360-361.
- 1702 Grove, A.T. & A.S. Goudie
1971 Secrets of Lake Stephanie's past.
Geographical Magazine 43/5: 542-547.
- 1703 Grudner, M.
1988 Soil conservation research in Ethiopia.
Mountain Research and Development 8(2-3): 145-151.
- 1704 Guth, L.R.
1968 Ethiopia's first national park.
National Parks Magazine 42: 9-11.
- 1705 Habtemariam Tesfaghiorgis
1982 Éthiopie.
In: *L'Évaluation des Effectifs de la Population des Pays Africains*. Tome 1. Paris: Groupe de Démographie Africaine, pp. 71-86.
- 1706 1986 The growth of urbanization in Ethiopia, 1966-1984.
Eastern Africa Economic Review 2(2): 157-167.
- 1707 Haile Michael Mesginna
1966 Salt mining in Enderta.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(2): 127-136.
- 1708 Hailu Wolde Emmanuel
1963 The geographic characteristics of western Ethiopia - Wollega.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 1(2): 26-42.
- 1709 Hasan, A.
1972 The mortality situation in Ethiopia.
In: *Proceedings, Expert Group Meeting on Mortality, Beirut, Dec. 4-8, 1972.*, pp. 166-172.
Beirut: UN Economic and Social Office.
- 1710 Hillman, J.C.
1988 The Bale Mountains Park, southeast Ethiopia, and its management.
Mountains Research and Development 8(2-3): 253-258.
- 1711 Horvath, R.J.
1969 Von Thunen's isolated state and the area around Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Annals of the Association of American Geographers 59: 308-323.
- 1712 Hurni, H.
1988 Degradation and conservation of the resources in the Ethiopian Highlands.
Mountain Research and Development 8(2-3): 123-130.
- 1713 Jackson, R.H.
1970 Some observations on the Von Thünen method of analysis: with reference to Southern Ethiopia.
Proceedings of the University of East Africa Social Science Research Council Conference, 1969. Nairobi, pp. 827-833
[Also in: *East African Geographic Review* 8: 39-46].
- 1714 Jaenen, C.J.
1958 Contemporary Ethiopia.
Journal of Geography 57(1): 31-38.
- 1715 Karsten, D.
1968 Die ensete (falsche Banane) - ein Beitrag zur Ernährungswirtschaft in Äthiopien.
Afrika Spektrum 1: 59-64.
- 1716 Kuls, W.
1957 Addis Ababa. Entstehung und Entwicklung der äthiopischen Hauptstadt.
Paideuma 6: 318-325.
- 1717 1958 *Beiträge zur Kulturgeographie der südäthiopischen Seenregion*. Frankfurt/Main: W. Kramer, 179 p.
- 1718 1963 *Bevölkerung, Siedlung und Landwirtschaft im Hochland von Godjam*. Frankfurt/Main: W. Kramer, 77 p.
- 1719 1968 Jüngere Wandlungen in den Ensete Anbaugebieten Süd-Äthiopiens.
Acta Geographica 20(14): 185-199.
- 1720 Kwast, B.E., W. Rochat & W. Kidane Mariam
1986 Maternal mortality in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Studies in Family Planning 17(6): 288-301.
- 1721 Landgren-Gidina, M.-A.
1984 Weaning food and low-income consumers in Ethiopia.
In: W. van Ginneken & C. Baron, eds., *Appropriate Products, Employment and Technology*. London: MacMillan, pp. 195-210.
- 1722 Last, G.C.
1961a Power resources of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 5(3) 221-228.
- 1723 1961b Some notes on the scenery of the Ethiopian Rift Valley.
Ethiopia Observer 5(3): 194-202.
- 1724 1962 Introductory notes on the geography of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 6(2): 82-134.
- 1725 1964 Ethiopia and Africa. Some geographical thoughts.
Ethiopia Observer 8(2): 146-153.
- 1726 1965a Geographical fieldwork with second-year geography students.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 5(2): 43-54.
- 1727 1965b Notes on reference material for the study of Ethiopian geography.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 3(2): 62-70.
- 1728 Lien Pin Chow, W. Gruhn & Wen Pin Chang
1979 Feasibility of randomized response technique in rural Ethiopia.
American Journal of Public Health 69(3): 273-276.
- 1729 MacKay, B.
1978 Possible effects of change in land tenure system on fertility of the rural population in Ethiopia.
In: CV 26, pp. 403-412.
- 1730 Mesfin Wolde Mariam
1962 *A Preliminary Atlas of Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 1730 1964a An estimate of the population of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(3): 194-203.

- 1731 1964 The Awash valley: trends and prospects.
Ethiopian Journal of Geography 2(1): 18-27.
- 1732 1967 The population of Ethiopia. A review.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 5(2): 15-18.
- 1733 1970 *An Atlas of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 1734 1972 *An Introductory Geography of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Berhanena Selam Printing Press.
- 1735 Migliorini, E.
1960 Forme di insediamento e densità di popolazione in Etiopia.
In: CV 35, p. 53-58.
- 1736 Monfreid, H. de
1967 Géographie touristique et littéraire: l'Ethiopie.
Revue Pédagogique de la République Centrafricaine 53: 35-41.
- 1737 Pankhurst, E.S.
1960a The changing face of Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 4(5): 134-175.
- 1738 1960b Coffee and its problems.
Ethiopia Observer 4(6): 182-212 (Special issue).
- 1739 1960c Land distribution and development.
Ethiopia Observer 4(12): 395-414 (Special issue).
- 1740 Pankhurst, R.
1961 Nineteenth and early twentieth century population guesses.
Ethiopia Observer 5(2): 147-151.
- 1741 1964 Wildlife and forests in Ethiopia. Notes on certain changes in the flora and fauna in the nineteenth and early twentieth century.
Ethiopia Observer 7(3): 241-255.
- 1742 1973 Caves in Ethiopian history; with a survey of cave sites in the environs of Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 16(1): 15-34.
- 1743 1975 Some notes on the historical and economic geography of the Mesewa area (1520-1885).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 89-116.
- 1744 Pausewang, S.
1971 The place of population studies in social and economic development; a critical essay based on experience in Ethiopia.
In: *Population and Family Planning in Rural Africa*. East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, pp. 115-120.
- 1745 Ponsi, F.
1979 Available demographic data and the level and patterns of population concentration and migration in Ethiopia: an assessment.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 3(1): 11-32.
- 1746 Prost-Tournier, J.M.
1974 La population de l'Éthiopie.
Revue de Géographie de Lyon 49: 311-342.
- 1747 Reta, T.
1965 Alem Gena: a study in local geography.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 3(1): 21-33.
- 1748 Robinson, W.C. & F. Yamazaki
1986 Agriculture, population and economic planning in Ethiopia, 1953-1980.
Journal of Developing Areas 20(3): 327-338.

- 1749 Sebsibbe Demissew
1988 The floristic composition of the Menagesha state forest and the need to conserve such forests in Ethiopia.
Mountain Research and Development 8(2-3): 243-247.
- 1750 Selg, J.
1974 *Country Background Paper on Ethiopia*.
Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina, Carolina Population Center, 36 p.
- 1751 Seyoum Tegegnworq
1969 The Ethiopian ports.
Ethiopia Observer 12(4): 242-243.
- 1752 Shiferaw Beqele
1988 An empirical account of resettlement in Ethiopia (1975-1985).
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 127-142.
- 1753 Sissay, B.
1986 Salt affected wasteland in Ethiopia: potential for production of forage and fuel.
Reclamation and Revegetation Research 5(1-3): 59-64.
- 1754 Stanley, S.
1966 Ensete in the Ethiopian economy.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 4(1): 30-37.
- 1755 Stitz, V.
1974 *Studien zur Kulturgeographie Zentraläthiopiens*.
Bonn: F. Dümmler Verlag, 395 p.
- 1756 Tayback, M. & J. Prince
1965 Infant mortality and fertility in five towns in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 9(1): 11-17.
- 1757 Tewolde Berhan Gebre Egziabher
1984 Some important new world plants in Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 187-194.
- 1758 1988 Vegetation and environment of the mountains of Ethiopia: implications for utilization and conservation.
Mountain Research and Development 8(2-3): 211-216.
- 1759 Tiffin, J.
1965 Janjero. A report of an expedition by the Geographical Society of the General Wingate School to the land of the Janjero people in Kaffa Province.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 3(1): 21-42.
- 1760 Treuner, P., Taddese K. Mariam & Teshome Mulat
1985-87 *Regional Planning and Development in Ethiopia*.
Stuttgart: Universität Stuttgart, Institut für Raumordnung und Entwicklungsplanung / Addis Ababa: Institute for Development Research, 2 volumes.
- 1761 Troll, C.
1960 Die kulturgeographische Stellung und Eigenart des Hochlandes von Äthiopien zwischen dem Orient und Äquatorialafrika.
In: CV 35, p. 29-46.
- 1762 Troll, G.
1970 Die naturräumliche Gliederung Nordäthiopiens.
Erkunde 24(4): 244-268.

- 1763 Uhlig, S.
1988 Mountain forests and the upper tree limit on the southeastern plateau of Ethiopia.
Mountain Research and Development 8(2-3): 227-234.
- 1764 United Nations
1970a Expert Group on Population, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, June 8-10, 1970 (United Nations, Economic Commission for Africa).
African Population Newsletter 1(2): 45-53.
- 1765 1970b Working group on fertility studies and evaluation of population programmes, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, Jan. 26-30, 1970.
African Population Newsletter 1(2): 31-38.
- 1766 1980 *Ethiopia: Report on a Mission of Needs Assessment for Population Assistance*.
New York: U.N. Fund for Population Activities, viii + 137 p.
- 1767 Wang, C.K.
1957 Population of Ethiopia's metropolis.
Ethiopia Observer 1(2): 56-60.
- 1768 Weinert, E. & A. Mazurek
1988 Notes on vegetation and soil in Bale Province of Ethiopia.
Feddes Repertorium 95(5-6): 373-380.
- 1769 Wen Pin Chang
1974a Knowledge, attitudes, and practice of family planning in Ethiopia.
Studies in Family Planning 5(11): 344-348.
- 1770 1974b Population studies in Ethiopia: knowledge, attitude and practice surveys in population and health.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 25-70.
- 1771 Wenlock, R.J. & R.W.
1981 Maternal nutrition, prolonged lactation and birth spacing in Ethiopia.
Journal of Biosocial Science 13(3): 261-268.
- 1772 Wood, A.P.
1982 Spontaneous agricultural resettlement in Ethiopia, 1950-74. In: J.I. Clarke & L.A. Kosinski, eds., *Redistribution of Population*. London: Heinemann, pp. 157-164.
- 1773 1985a Population redistribution and agricultural schemes in Ethiopia, 1958-80.
In: J.I. Clarke, et al. eds. *Population and Development Projects in Africa*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 84-111.
- 1774 1985b Settlement and circulation in a frontier region: Illubabor province, S.W. Ethiopia.
In: R.M. Prothero & M. Chapman, eds., *Circulation in Third World Countries*. London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, pp. 303-324.
- 1775 Worku Tafara
1980 Population policy in Ethiopia.
In: J.L. Paxman, ed., *The World Population Crisis: Policy Implications and the Role of Law. Proceedings*. Westport: Greenwood Press [reprint of 1971 edition].
- 1776 Zawdie Gebre Selassie
1959 Problems and plans for Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 3(2): 35-40.

VII. POLITICS AND LAW, BEFORE 1974

- 1777 Anonymous
1974 Ethiopia: time has caught up with the emperor.
Bulletin of the Africa Institute of South Africa 12(2): 61-72.
- 1778 Abarshalin, V.M.
1969 The parliament of Ethiopia.
Vestnik Moskovskogo Universiteta 1969/3: 49-58 [in Russian].
- 1779 Abebe Fassil & S. Fisher
1968 Language and law in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 5(3): 533-539.
- 1780 Abera Jembere
1968 The power of the Emperor to determine powers of administrative agencies.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 5(3): 528-541.
- 1781 1988 "Tatayyeq Muget": the traditional Ethiopian mode of litigation.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 245-252.
- 1782 Ahooja, K.
1965 Banking legislation in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(4) 280.
- 1783 1966a Development and legislation in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 10(4): 234-325.
- 1784 1966b Law and development in Ethiopia. A report on Haile Selassie I University Faculty of Law seminar.
Ethiopia Observer 10(2): 152-163.
- 1785 Ahooja, K., ed.
1966 Development and legislation in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 10(4) [Special issue].
- 1786 Akalou Wolde Ammanuel
1973 The fallacies of family arbitration under the 1960 Ethiopian Civil Code.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 9(1): 176-195.
- 1787 Alterfeder, H.F.
1974 Government in Ethiopia.
Journal of Administration Overseas 13(1): 283-292.
- 1788 Arnold, H.
1960 Die Zivilrechtspflege in Äthiopien.
Rabels Zeitschrift 25: 53-68.
- 1789 Aschinger, F.E.
1967 A report on Ethiopia.
Swiss Review of World Affairs 17: 14-17.
- 1790 Asmelash Beyene
1972 *Patterns of Authority in the Ethiopian Bureaucracy*.
Syracuse: D.P.A.
- 1791 Assefa Medhane
1974 *Ethiopian Constitutional Development*.
Claremont: Claremont Graduate School (Ph.D. thesis), 224 p.

- 1792 Bairu Tafla
1981 La notion de pouvoir dans l'Afrique traditionnelle: le cas d'Éthiopie.
In: *Le Concept de Pouvoir en Afrique*, Paris: UNESCO.
- 1793 Bairu Tafla & H. Scholler
1974 *Ser'ata Māngest: an early Ethiopian Constitution*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Faculty of Law, xi + 58 p.
- 1794 Baker, R.K.
1970 The Ethiopian army and political stability: prospects and potentials.
Middle Eastern Studies 6(3): 331-339.
- 1795 Beckstrom, J.A.
1972 Adoption in Ethiopia ten years after the Civil Code.
Journal of African Law 16(2): 145-168.
- 1796 1973 Transplantation of legal systems; an early report on
the reception of western laws in Ethiopia.
American Journal of Comparative Law 21(3): 557-583.
- 1797 1974 Paternity actions in Ethiopia ten years after the Civil Code.
African Law Studies 10: 47-65.
- 1798 1975 Handicaps of legal social engineering in a developing nation: Ethiopia.
In: I. Abu-Lughod, ed., *African Themes: Northwestern
University Studies in honor of Gwendolen M. Carter*.
Evanston: Northwestern University Press, pp. 195-212.
- 1799 Bereket Habte Selassie
1963 *Government, Justice and Human Rights*.
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University
[in Amharic, 1956 EC].
- 1800 1966 Constitutional development in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 10: 74-91.
- 1801 Berhane Ghebray
1969 *L'organisation de l'administration locale en Éthiopie*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Law School.
- 1802 Brietzke, P.
1974 Private law in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 18(2): 149-167.
- 1803 Buhagiar, W.
1964 Marriage under the civil code of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 1(1): 73-89.
- 1804 Bureau, J.
1982 Note sur les anciens droits fonciers éthiopiens.
L'Ethnographie 78(186): 7-17.
- 1805 Castagno, A.M.
1963 Ethiopia: reshaping an autocracy.
Africa Report 8: 3-7.
- 1806 Chauvin, M.
1980 Politique linguistique du gouvernement impérial éthiopien (1973-
1974).
In: CV 17, pp. 425-446.
- 1807 Chernetsov, S.B.
1982 Efiopia: etnopoliticeskaja situacija (40-70-e gody).
Rasy i Narodny 13: 113-137 [in Russian].

- 1808 Church, W.L.
1966 A commentary on the law of agency-representation in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 3(1).
- 1809 Clapham, C.
1966 *The Institutions of the Central Ethiopian Government*.
Oxford: Oxford University (Ph.D. thesis), iii + 425 p.
- 1810 1968 The Ethiopian coup d'état of December 1960.
Journal of Modern African Studies 6(4): 495-507.
- 1811 1969a The development and functions of parliament in Ethiopia.
In: CV 19, pp. 167-174.
- 1812 1969b Imperial leadership in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 69(271): 110-120.
- 1813 1969c Opposition in Ethiopia.
In: *Opposition in the New African States*. London, pp. 65-77.
- 1814 1975 Centralization and the local response in Southern Ethiopia.
African Affairs 74: 72-81.
- 1815 Cohen, J.M.
1973 Ethiopian provincial elites and the process of change.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 95-111.
- 1816 1974 *Local Government Reform in Ethiopia*.
Washington: USAID, 167 p.
- 1817 Coppens, P.
1964 Réflexions sur le code civil éthiopien.
*Bulletin des Séances de l'Académie Royale des Sciences
d'Ouere-Mer* 4: 632-651.
- 1818 Costanzo-Beccaria, G.A.
1969 Traditions, legislations and customary laws in Ethiopia.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 175-183.
- 1819 Cretney, S.
1968 The application of equitable doctrines by the courts in East Africa.
Journal of African Law 12(3): 119-145.
- 1820 Da Maarda, D.
1960 Valore giuridico delle consuetudini etiopiche.
In: CV 35, pp. 211-222.
- 1821 Daniel Haile
1973 Law and social change in Africa: preliminary look at the Ethiopian
experience.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 3(2): 380-390.
- 1822 David, R.
1961 Le Code Civil éthiopien de 1960.
Rabels Zeitschrift 26: 668-681.
- 1823 1963 A Civil Code for Ethiopia considerations on the codification
of the civil law in African countries.
Tulane Law Review 37: 187-205.
- 1824 1967a Sources of the Ethiopian Civil Code.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4: 341-349.
- 1825 1967b *Le Droit de la Famille dans le Code Civil Éthiopien*.
Milan: Università degli Studi di Camerino, Istituto
Giuridico/Giuffrè Editore, 92 p.
- 1826 1967c Administrative contacts in the Ethiopian civil code.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4(2): 18-74.

- 1827 1973 *Commentary on Contracts in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I
University, 106 p. [Translated by M. Kindred].
- 1828 David, R., ed.
1962 *Code Civil de l'Empire d'Éthiopie de 1960*.
Paris: Librairie R. Pichon & R. Durand-Auzias, 532 p.
- 1829 Dessalegn Rahmato
1988 Political power and social formation in Ethiopia under the Old regime:
notes on Marxist theory.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 463-478.
- 1830 Desta, P.
1966 L'Éthiopie marche vers sa révolution.
Remarques Africaines 257: 21-23.
- 1831 Doresse, J.
1967 S.M. l'Empereur Haile Selassie Ier; sa carrière politique.
Revue Juridique et Politique 21(4): 539-552.
- 1832 1970 La constitution éthiopienne.
Revue Juridique et Politique 24(2): 257-288.
- 1833 Dove, T.C. & Gebre Medhin Gebre Christos
1973 The law and practice of handling juveniles in the courts of Addis
Ababa.
African Law Studies 8: 29-83.
- 1834 Dow, T.E. & P. Schwab
1973 Imperial leadership in contemporary Ethiopia.
Genève-Afrique 12(1): 53-62.
- 1835 Eddy, J.A.
1973 Payment with subrogation under the Ethiopian Civil Code.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 9(1): 106-121.
- 1836 Enakoro, P.
1974a Ethiopia's melting pot.
Africa (African Journal, Ltd.) May 1974: 15-17.
- 1837 1974b Ethiopia's unique experiment.
Africa (African Journal, Ltd.) May 1974: 18-20.
- 1838 Eshetu Chole
1967 Taxation and economic development in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 9(1): 43-48.
- 1839 1968 *Taxation in Ethiopia: an Analysis of Structure,
Policy and Performance*.
Urbana: University of Illinois (M.A.Thesis).
- 1840 ETHIOPIA
1962 *Code Civil de l'Empire d'Éthiopie*.
Paris: Librairie Générale de Droit et de Jurisprudence, 534 p.
- 1841 1969 *The Principal Laws of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa, 1912 p. [n.p., in Amharic, 1962 EC].
- 1842 Ewing, W. H.
1975 Some observations on Ethiopian legislative development, 1942-1969.
In: CV 6, pp. 337-344.
- 1843 Ewing, W.H., ed.
1971 *The Consolidated Laws of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University Press
(2 Amharic volumes, 2 English volumes).

- 1844 Fasil Nahum
1972 Ethiopian nationality law and practice.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 8(1): 168-180.
- 1845 1973 Enigma of Eritrean legislation.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 9(2): 307-345.
- 1846 Fischer, S.
1966 Involuntary confession and Article 35, criminal procedure code.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 3(1): 329-338.
- 1847 1969 *Ethiopian Criminal Procedure - a Source Book*.
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, xl + 519 p.
- 1848 Fraser, I.S.
1966 The administrative framework for economic development in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 3(1): 118-150.
- 1849 Fusella, L.
1964 Il nuovo codice penale etiopico.
In: CV 32, pp. 212-219.
- 1850 Gebre Sellassie Seyoum Hagos
1988 The substance of the unification of Ethiopia:
problems of unity and historical development.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 81-101.
- 1851 Geraghty, T.
1969 People, practices, attitudes and problems in the
lower courts of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 6(2): 427-512.
- 1852 1970 Field research in Ethiopian law.
African Law Studies 3: 17-22.
- 1853 Getachew, B.
1968 L'Éthiopie: empire féodal.
Remarques Africaines 10(309): 120-122.
- 1854 Goldberg, E.F.
1972 Protection of trademarks in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 8(1): 130-147.
- 1855 Goodspeed, D.J.
1961 *The Conspirators: a Study of the Coup d'Etat*.
London: MacMillan & Co., xii + 252 p.
- 1856 Graven, P.
1964a Joinder of criminal and civil proceedings.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 1(1): 135-150.
- 1857 1964b The Penal Code of the Empire of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 1(2): 267-298.
- 1858 1965 *An Introduction to Ethiopian Penal Law*.
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I
University & Oxford University Press, vii + 289 p.
- 1859 Greenfield, R.
1965 Ethiopia: A New Political History.
New York: Praeger, 525 p.
- 1860 Gryziewicz, S., Legesse Tikeher & Mamo Bahta
1965 An outline of the fiscal system of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(4): 293-324

- 1861 Guadagni, M.
1972 *Ethiopian Labour Law Handbook*.
Asmara: Il Poligrafico, 166 p.
- 1862 1973 Note sulle fonti del diritto etiopico (con particolare riferimento all'istituto del divorzio).
Africa (Roma) 28(3): 339-356.
- 1863 Haberland, E.
1964 Zum Problem der Beharrung und Wandel in der politischen Struktur Äthiopiens.
In: W. Fröhlig, ed., *Afrika im Wandel seiner Gesellschaftsformen*.
Leiden: Brill, pp. 109-124.
- 1864 Habte Mariam Assefa
1965 *Die vorsätzlichen Tötungsdelikte im äthiopischen und deutschen Strafrecht. Ein Vergleich*.
Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation), 308 p.
- 1865 Haile Kiros Asmerom
1978 *Emergence, Expansion and Decline of Patrimonial Bureaucracy in Ethiopia 1907-1974, an attempt at historical explanation*.
Amsterdam: Free University (Dissertation), 306 p.
- 1866 Hailu Kebbede
1973 Procedures, people and attitudes in handling juveniles by police in Addis Ababa.
African Law Studies 8: 1-28.
- 1867 Heim, P.
1967 L'Éthiopie de Haïlé Sélassie: Saint-Empire de l'Afrique indépendante.
Remarques Africaines 11(343): 391-394.
- 1868 Hess, R.L.
1966 Ethiopia.
In: M.G. Carter, ed., *National Unity and Regionalism in Eight African States*.
Ithaca: Cornell University Press.
- 1869 1972 *Ethiopia: the Modernization of Autocracy*.
Ithaca: Cornell University Press.
- 1870 Hess, R.L. & G. Loewenberg
1964 The Ethiopian no-party state; a note on the functioning of political parties in developing states.
American Political Science Review 58: 947-950.
- 1871 Holden, D.
1973 Ethiopia - forty years on.
Encounter 40(2): 76-87.
- 1872 Huntingford, G.W.B.
1962 Constitutional history of Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 3(2): 311-315.
- 1873 Ianni, F.A.J.
1966 Ethiopia: a special case.
In: S. Diamond & F.G. Burke, eds. *The Transformation of East Africa*.
New York: Basic Books, pp. 406-427.
- 1874 International Commission of Jurists
1961 The rebellion trials in Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the International Commission of Jurists 12: 29-37.

- 1875 Jacomy-Millette, A.-M.
1972 La défense des individus face à l'administration en Éthiopie.
Travaux du Colloque International de Droit Comparé 1972: 44-67.
- 1876 Jansen, V.
1976 *Politische Herrschaft in Äthiopien*.
Freiburg: Klaus Schwartz, 543 p.
- 1877 Kebedew Ashagree
1968 Some problems of the public service in Ethiopia.
Canadian Public Administration 8: 292-306.
- 1878 Keussler, K.M. von
1968 Äthiopien: auf dem Weg zum local government.
Internationales Afrika Forum 4(7-8): 435-441.
- 1879 Koehn, P. & J.M. Cohen
1975 Local government in Ethiopia: independence and variability in a decentralized system.
Quarterly Journal of Administration 9(4): 369-386.
- 1880 Krzczunowicz, G.
1963a Ethiopian legal education: retrospect and prospect.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 68-74.
- 1881 1963b A new legislative approach to customary law: the "repeals" provision of the Ethiopian Civil Code of 1960.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 57-67.
- 1882 1963c The Ethiopian Civil Code: its usefulness, relation to custom and applicability.
Journal of African Law 7: 425-433.
- 1883 1964a Hierarchy of laws in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 1(1): 111-117.
- 1884 1964b Statutory interpretation in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 1(2): 315-321.
- 1885 1965 Code and custom in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 2(1): 425-439.
- 1886 1967 The nature of marriage under the Ethiopian Civil Code, 1960: an exegesis.
Journal of African Law 11(3): 175-180.
- 1887 1969a The law of filiation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 184-196.
- 1888 1969b The present role of equity in Ethiopian civil law.
Journal of African Law 13(3): 145-157.
- 1889 1970 *The Ethiopian Law of Extra-Contractual Liability*.
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University.
- 1890 Lang, F.
1970 Juristenausbildung in Afrika: Hauptbeispiel Äthiopien.
Afrika Heute 21: 325-327.
- 1891 1973 Politische Stabilität und Rechtssicherheit, Garanten des Friedens.
Zeitschrift für Politik 20(2): 198-207.
- 1892 Laporte, D.
1971 Problèmes éthiopiens.
Revue de Défense Nationale 27: 1123-1137.

- 1893 Legesse Lemma
1979 The Ethiopian student movement 1960-1974: a challenge to the monarchy and imperialism in Ethiopia. *Northeast African Studies* 1(2): 31-46.
- 1894 Levine, D.N.
1968 The military in Ethiopian politics: capabilities and constraints. In: H. Bienen, ed., *The Military intervenes: Case Studies in Political Development*. New York: Russell Sage Foundation.
- 1895 Lewis, W.H.
1968 Ethiopia; the quickening pulse. *Current History* 54(318): 78-82, 114.
- 1896 Logan, R.W.
1963 Ethiopia's troubled future. *Current History* 44: 46-50, 54.
- 1897 Loth, H.
1970 Bemerkungen des äthiopischen Staates. *Zeitschrift für Geschichtswissenschaft* 18(6): 798-803.
- 1898 Lowenstein, S.
1965a *Material on Comparative Criminal Law as based upon the Penal Codes of Ethiopian and Switzerland*. Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University.
- 1899 1965b *Materials for the Study of the Penal Law of Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University & Oxford University Press, 425 p.
- 1900 1965c The penal system of Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 2(2): 383-399.
- 1901 1969 Ethiopia. In: A. Milner, ed., *African Penal Systems*. New York: Praeger, pp. 35-57.
- 1902 Markakis, J.
1966 An interpretation of political tradition in Ethiopia. *Présence Africaine* 66: 79-97.
- 1903 1973 Social formation and political adaptation in Ethiopia. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 11(2): 361-381.
- 1904 1974 *Ethiopia: Anatomy of a Traditional Polity*. New York - Oxford: Oxford University Press - Clarendon Press, 409 p.
- 1905 Markakis, J. & Asmelash Beyene
1967 Representative institutions in Ethiopia. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 5(2): 193-219.
- 1906 Matthies, V.
1973a Militär, Gesellschaft und Gewalt in Äthiopien. *Vierteljahrsberichte* 54:355-378.
- 1907 1973b Die Rolle des Militärs in Äthiopien. *Afrika Heute* 11(9): 32-35.
- 1908 1974 Politische Konflikte in der Dritten Welt: Beispiel Äthiopien. *Gegenwartskunde* 23(3): 262-272.
- 1909 McCarthy, P.
1968 'De facto' and customary partnerships in Ethiopian Law. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 5(1): 105-122.

- 1910 Means, R.C.
1968 The Eritrean employment act: its present status. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 7(1): 125-145.
- 1911 Moreno, M.M.
1964 La terminologia dei nuovi codici etiopici. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 20: 22-34.
- 1912 Mustafa, Z.
1973 The substantive law applied by Muslim courts in Ethiopia: possible justifications for the continued application of the Sharia. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 9(1): 138-148.
- 1913 Nicolas, G.
1972 Protest in Ethiopia. *Ufahamu* 2(3): 39-69.
- 1914 Norris, M.W.
1974 Ethiopian municipal administration and the approach to local government reform. *Planning and Administration* 1(1): 47-74.
- 1915 O'Donovan, K.
1972 Void and voidable marriages in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 8(2): 439-455.
- 1916 Osswald, K.-D.
1966 Das Aufkommen neuer Eliten in Äthiopien. *Afrika Heute* 22: 328-333.
- 1917 Pankhurst, E.S.
1957 Survey of electoral reform. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(7): 224-231.
- 1918 1958 New Ethiopian penal code. *Ethiopia Observer* 2(8): 258-270.
- 1919 1959 The Employment Act of 1958. *Ethiopia Observer* 2(6): 158.
- 1920 Pankhurst, R.
1967 *An Introduction to the History of the Ethiopian Army*. Addis Ababa: Imperial Air Force, 183 p.
- 1921 Paul, J.C.N.
1975 Problems of public law and political development. In: CV 6, pp. 323-336.
- 1922 Paul, J. & C. Clapham
1967 *Ethiopian Constitutional Development: a Sourcebook*. Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies and Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University/ Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2 volumes.
- 1923 Paulos Milkias
1976 Traditional institutions and traditional elites: the role of education in the Ethiopian body-politic. *African Studies Review* 19(3): 79-93.
- 1924 1988 *Politics and Education in Ethiopia*. New York: Praeger, 206 p.
- 1925 Perham, M.
1969 *The Government of Ethiopia* (2nd edition). London: Faber & Faber.

- 1926 Plater, Z. B.
1975 Legal development and public administration.
In: CV 6, pp. 319-322.
- 1927 Randow, F. von & R. Gerlach
1973 *Ethiopia: Ancient Land facing Modern Challenges.*
Bonn-Bad Godesberg: Inter Nationes, 51 p.
- 1928 Raphaeli, N.
1967 Ethiopia: emperor, elites and modernization.
Civilisations 17(4): 422-434.
- 1929 Redden, K.
1966 Legal research and law reporting in Ethiopia.
Liberian Law Journal 2(2): 122-129.
- 1930 1967 *Ethiopian Legal Formbook. Volume I: Forms of Law and Legal Documents.*
Addis Ababa-Nairobi-London: Oxford University Press, xi + 215 p.
- 1931 1968 *The Legal System of Ethiopia.*
Charlottesville: Michie Company.
- 1932 Redden, K., Abera Jembere & Nebiyelul Kifle
1966 *The Law Making Process in Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University.
- 1933 Ricci, L.
1964 Organisation de l'état et structures sociales en Éthiopie.
Civilisations 14(1-2): 19-22.
- 1934 1968 The organisation of the state and social structures in Ethiopia.
In: P. McEwan, ed., *Twentieth century Africa*,
New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 205-210.
- 1935 Rosen, C.B.
1975 The Governor-General of Tigre province: structure and anti-structure.
In: CV 6, pp. 171-184.
- 1936 Ross, J. & Zemariam Berhe
1974 Legal aspects of doing business in Addis Ababa: a profile of Mercato
businessmen and their reception of new laws.
African Law Studies 10: 1-46.
- 1937 Roucek, J.S.
1970 Ethiopia's boiling cauldron.
Contemporary Review 216(1252): 225-230.
- 1938 Russell, F.F.
1959 Eritrean customary law.
Journal of African Law 3(2): 99-104.
- 1939 1961 The new Ethiopian penal code.
American Journal of Comparative Law 10: 265-277.
- 1940 1963 The new Ethiopian Civil Code.
Brooklyn Law Review 29: 236 f.
- 1941 Sand, P.H.
1967 Authentication and validation of wills.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4: 193-195.
- 1942 1969 Die Reform des äthiopischen Erbrechts - Problematik einer
synthetischen Rezeption.
Rabels Zeitschrift 33: 413-456.
- 1943 1974 L'expérience éthiopienne en matière de succession.
Nomos (Paris), Année 1974: 175-201.

- 1944 1980 Roman origins of the Ethiopian law of the Kings
(Fetha Nagast).
Journal of Ethiopian Law 11: 71-81.
- 1945 Scholler, H.
1976 Ethiopian constitutional development.
Jahrbuch des Öffentlichen Rechts 25: 499-585.
- 1946 Schwab, P.
1968 Modernized Ethiopia's tax system: a critical look
into Ethiopia's structure of taxation.
East Africa Journal 5(2): 27-31.
- 1947 1969 The agricultural income tax and the changing role of parliament.
Genève-Afrique 8(1): 34-45.
- 1948 1970 The tax system of Ethiopia.
American Journal of Economics and Sociology 29(1): 77-88.
- 1949 1972 *Decision-making in Ethiopia: a Study of the Political Process.*
London: Hurst & Co/Rutherford, N.J.: Fairleigh Dickinson
University Press.
- 1950 1975 Haile Selassie: leadership in Ethiopia.
Plural Societies 6(2): 20-34.
- 1951 Scognamiglio, P.
1973 Ethiopia: paese in movimento.
Africa (Roma) 28(2): 311-316.
- 1952 Sedler, R.A.
1965a The Chilot jurisdiction of the Emperor of Ethiopia.
Journal of African Law 8(1): 59-76.
- 1953 1965b Criminal jurisdiction in Ethiopia: a commentary.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 2(2): 467-486.
- 1954 1965c Nationality, domicile and personal law in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 2(1): 161-179.
- 1955 1966 *The Conflict of Laws in Ethiopia.*
New York: Oxford University Press, 185 p.
- 1956 1967 The development of legal systems: the Ethiopian experience.
Iowa Law Review 53: 562-635.
- 1957 1968 *Ethiopian Civil Procedure.*
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Faculty of Law and
Oxford University Press, xi + 409 p.
- 1958 Selamu Bekela & J. Vanderlinden
1967 Introducing the Ethiopian law archives: some documents
on the first Ethiopian cabinet.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4(2): 411-431.
- 1959 Sersou Bekkele
1966 *Verfassungsgeschichtliche Untersuchung der Organisation
des äthiopischen Staates seit der Verfassungsgebung von 1931,
insbesondere nach der Wiederherstellung der äthiopischen
Souveränität bis zur Wiedervereinigung Eritreas mit Äthiopien.*
Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation).
- 1960 Singer, N.J.
1967 The dissolution of religious marriages in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 4(2): 205-210.
- 1961 1970a Modernization of law in Ethiopia: a study in progress and
personal values.
Harvard International Law Journal 11: 73-125.

- 1962 1970b A traditional legal institution in a modern legal setting: the *Atbia Dagnia* of Ethiopia. *UCLA Law Review* 18(2): 308-334.
- 1963 1971 Islamic law and the development of the Ethiopian legal system. *Howard Law Journal* 17(1): 130-168.
- 1964 Sohier, J. 1965 A discussion of the civil code of Ethiopia. *Revue Juridique du Congo* 40: 271 f.
- 1965 Soragna, M. 1965 Rilievi su due codici miniaturi etiopici. *Archivio per l'Antropologia e l'Etnologia* 95: 127-144.
- 1966 Sperry, D. 1975 Law and the religious community. In: CV 6, pp. 345-364.
- 1967 Sundstrom, G.O.Z. 1971 Probleme juristischer Bildung als Teil des Entwicklungsprozesses: Erfahrungen an der Rechtsfakultät der Haile Selassie I Universität, Addis Ababa. *Internationales Afrika-Forum* 7(5): 316-319.
- 1968 Syoum Gebregziabher 1973 *The Development of some Institutions concerned with Labour Relations in Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University (orig. 1969).
- 1969 Taye Gulilat 1968 The tax in lieu of tithe and the new agricultural income tax: a preliminary evaluation. *Dialogue* (Ethiopian University Teachers Association) 2(1): 17-27.
- 1970 Tedeschi, S. 1967 Sulla gerarchia delle fonti nel sistema giuridico Etiopico. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 5(1): 87-94.
- 1971 Tekestebrahān Gābremedhin, Abba 1969 Il matrimonio consuetudinario in Etiopia: suoi aspetti giuridici - suo valore. In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 333-347.
- 1972 Vanderlinden, J. 1966a An introduction to the sources of Ethiopian law. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 3(1): 227-255.
- 1973 1966b A further note on an introduction to the sources of Ethiopian law. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 3(2): 635-639.
- 1974 1966 Civil law and common law influences on the developing law of Ethiopia. *Buffalo Law Review* 16: 250-267.
- 1975 1971 *Introduction au Droit de l'Éthiopie Moderne*. Paris: Hachette.
- 1976 Vosikis, P. 1975 *Le Trust dans le Code Civil Éthiopien: étude de droit éthiopien avec référence au droit anglais*. Genève: Librairie Droz, 271 p.
- 1977 Winship, P. 1973 Industrial property rights in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 9(2): 357-365.

- 1978 Winship, P., ed. 1975 *Background Documents of the Ethiopian Commercial Code of 1960*. Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University, viii + 203 p.
- 1979 Yebza Lakew 1974 Local government administration in Ethiopia. In: CV 43, pp. 173-185.
- 1980 Yohannes Berhane 1969 *Delicts and Torts: an Introduction to the Sources of the Law of Civil Wrongs in Contemporary Ethiopia*. Asmara: Asmara University.
- 1981 Zack, A.M. 1964 *The New Labour Relations in Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.

VIII. POLITICS, LAW AND REVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT AFTER 1974

- 1982 Abbink, J. 1985 'Militair socialisme': de politieke verhoudingen in Ethiopië. *Internationale Spectator* 39(2): 65-72 [in Dutch].
- 1983 Abdelsalam, M.I. 1979 *Impediments to Development Administration in Traditional Societies, with special reference to Ethiopia*. New York: New York University (Ph.D. thesis), 287 p.
- 1984 Abera Jembere 1988 Codification in Ethiopia. In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 47-57.
- 1985 "Abyot Yezlek" (pseud.) 1983 Which way Ethiopia? [Review article on F. Halliday and M. Molyneux, *The Ethiopian Revolution*] *Journal of Peasant Studies* 11(1): 89-100.
- 1986 Addis Hiwet 1975 *Ethiopia from Autocracy to Revolution*. London: Review of African Political Economy (Occasional Paper no. 1), 115 p.
- 1987 1984 Analyzing the Ethiopian revolution. *Review of African Political Economy* 30: 32-47.
- 1988 Alem Mezgebe 1978 Ethiopia - the deadly game. *Index on Censorship* 1978/4: 16-20.
- 1989 Aliperti, F. 1975 L'Etiopia d'oggi. *Affari Esteri* 7(26): 348-353.
- 1990 Amara Tekle 1988 The new constitution of Ethiopia. *Journal of African Studies* 15(3-4): 80-93.
- 1991 Amnesty International 1978 *Human Rights Violations in Ethiopia*. London: AI (AFR 25/10/1978), 16 p.

- 1992 Ashhab, N.
1978 The potential of the Ethiopian revolution.
World Marxist Review 1978/6: 120-128.
- 1993 Asmarom Legesse
1980 Post-feudal society, capitalism and revolution: the case of Ethiopia.
In: *Symposium Leo Frobenius II*, Bonn: Deutsche UNESCO-Kommission, pp. 195-226.
- 1994 Bailey, G.
1980 *An Analysis of the Ethiopian Revolution*.
Athens, Ohio: Ohio State University, Center for International Studies, x + 144 p.
- 1995 Bender, M.L.
1985 Ethiopian language policy 1974-1981.
Anthropological Linguistics 27(3): 273-279.
- 1996 Benzing, B. & Kahsai Wolde-Giorgis
1980 *Das neue Äthiopien: vom Kaiserreich zur Revolution. Darstellungen und Dokumente*.
Köln: Pahl-Rugenstein, 195 p.
- 1997 Bereket Habte Selassie
1980a Political leadership in crisis: the Ethiopian case.
Horn of Africa 3(1): 3-13.
- 1998 1980b The Dergue's dilemma: the legacies of the feudal empire.
Monthly Review 31(3): 1-23.
- 1999 Berhanu Bayih
1978 The Ethiopian revolution: a hard period.
World Marxist Review 1978/4: 56-63.
- 2000 Bermudez, J.
1975 La question d'Éthiopie.
L'Astrolabe 40-41: 15-25.
- 2001 Bray, D.E.
1981 Ethiopia: discovery of a revolution.
Latin American Perspectives 8(1): 126-128.
- 2002 Brehme, G.
1981 Zur Herausbildung und Entwicklung der revolutionären Staatsmacht des sozialistischen Äthiopien.
Asien-Afrika-Latein Amerika 9(6): 1065-1079.
- 2003 Brionne, P.
1975 La crise éthiopienne.
Le Monde Moderne 9: 119-138.
- 2004 Brüne, S.
1985 Äthiopien.
In: R. Hofmeier & M. Schönborn, eds., *Politisches Lexikon Afrika*. München: Beck, p. 16-28.
- 2005 1986 Äthiopien - Unterentwicklung und Radikale Militärherrschaft. Zur Ambivalenz einer scheinheiligen Revolution.
Hamburg: Institut für Afrika-Kunde, viii + 373 p.
- 2006 Bureau, J.
1981 État et société en Afrique; le cas de l'Éthiopie.
Revue Française d'Histoire d'Outre-Mer 68(250-253): 335-343.
- 2007 1985 L'espace politique éthiopien.
Annales, Economies - Sociétés - Civilisations 40(6): 1379-1393.

- 2008 1988 Éthiopie: de la junte à la république.
Afrique Contemporaine 146: 3-30.
- 2009 Buxton, J.
1978 Trial and terror.
New Internationalist 1978/4: 10-11.
- 2010 Charaev, V.
1984 Un jalon important dans l'histoire de l'Éthiopie.
Vie Internationale 10: 42-51.
- 2011 Chauleur, P.
1974 La fin d'une civilisation: la révolution éthiopienne.
Études (Paris) 341(5): 685-702.
- 2012 Cigana, R.
1984 The Ethiopian revolution: its present stage of development.
In: CV 24, pp. 523-534.
- 2013 Clapham, C.
1976 Multiethnic Ethiopia [Review article].
African Affairs 75(298): 101-103.
- 2014 1985a Ethiopia: the institutionalization of a Marxist military regime.
In: C. Clapham & G. Philip, eds., *The Political Dilemmas of Military Regimes*. London: Croom Helm, pp. 255-276.
- 2015 1985b The Workers' Party of Ethiopia.
Journal of Communist Studies 1(1): 76-77.
- 2016 1987 Revolutionary socialist development in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 86(343): 151-165.
- 2017 1988 *Transformation and Continuity in Revolutionary Ethiopia*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 304 p.
- 2018 1989 State and revolution in Ethiopia.
Review of African Political Economy 44: 5-17.
- 2019 Cohen, J.M.
1980 Analyzing the Ethiopian revolution: a cautionary tale.
Journal of Modern African Studies 18(4): 685-691.
- 2020 Cohen, J.M. & P. Koehn
1980 *Ethiopian Provincial and Municipal Government: Imperial Patterns and Post-revolutionary Changes*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, 317 p.
- 2022 Cola Alberich, J.
1974 Ethiopia: final del reinado de Haile Selassie.
Revista de Política Internacional 135: 109-134 [part 1]; 137: 149-170 [part 2]. [in Spanish].
- 2023 Crummey, D.
1981 The Ethiopian revolution.
Canadian Journal of African Studies 15(2): 343-346.
- 2024 Damblain, J.-M.
1977 *La Tragédie du Négus*.
Paris: Presses de la Cité.
- 2025 Dessalegn Rahmato
1987 The political economy of development in Ethiopia.
In: E.J. Keller & D. Rothchild, eds., *Afro-Marxist Regimes: Ideology and Politics*. Boulder: Lynne Rienner, pp. 155-179.

- 2026 Dümmer, E.
1984 *Äthiopien im Aufbruch*.
Berlin: Akademie Verlag.
- 2027 Eberhard, P.
1978 Éthiopie déchirée.
Études 348(6): 725-735.
- 2028 Ellis, G.
1978-79 After the revolutions: the development paths of Ethiopia and Peru compared.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 19-35.
- 2029 1980-81 Questions about socialism in Ethiopia: a preliminary inquiry.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)-3(1): 183-188.
- 2030 El Solami-Mewis, C.
1985 Zur Rolle des Oromo im Rahmen der Nationalsprachenpolitik Äthiopiens.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 121-131.
- 2031 Erik, H.
1979 Radio-war in Southeast Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa 2(2): 22-23.
- 2032 Erlich, H.
1979 The establishment of the Derg: the turning of a protest movement into a revolution.
In: CV 4, pp. 783-798.
- 2033 1983 The Ethiopian army and the 1974 revolution.
Armed Forces and Society 9(3): 455-481.
- 2034 Eshetu Chole
1985 *Ethiopia: Political Power and the Military*.
Paris: Banque d'Information et de Documentation de l'Océan Indien, 102 p.
- 2035 ETHIOPIA, Ministry of Information and National Guidance
1978 *The National Revolutionary Economic and Cultural Campaign*.
Addis Ababa, 52 p.
- 2036 Falkenstörfer, H.
1986 *Äthiopien: Tragik und Chancen einer Revolution*.
Stuttgart: Radius Verlag, 103 p.
- 2037 Fasil Demissie
1978 Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
Ufahamu 8(3): 94-100.
- 2038 Fasil Nahum
1984 Socialist Ethiopia's achievements as reflected in its basic laws.
In: CV 24, pp. 559-563.
- 2039 Funk, G.A.
1985 Can Ethiopia survive both communism and the drought?
CSIS: Africa Notes 40 (March 15): 1-4.
- 2040 Gallais, J.
1989 *Une Géographie Politique de l'Éthiopie: la Poids de l'État*.
Paris: Fondation Liberté sans Frontières, ix + 213 p.
- 2041 Galperin, G. & V. Platov
1982 Transformations révolutionnaires en Éthiopie.
Vie Internationale 8: 68-77.

- 2042 Gavilov, N.I., ed.
1980 *Ten Years of the Ethiopian Revolution*.
Moscow: Institut Afriki, Akademia Nauk, 138 p. (in Russian).
- 2043 Gebru Tareke
1984 Preliminary history of resistance in Tigray (Ethiopia).
Africa (Roma) 39(2): 201-226.
- 2044 Gezahen Gebre
1984 Étapes de la révolution éthiopienne.
Nouvelle Revue Internationale 313: 69-77.
- 2045 Gilkes, P.,
1974 The coming struggle for Ethiopia.
Africa Report 20: 33-35, 43.
- 2046 1975a Ethiopia - a real revolution?
World Today 31(1): 15-23.
- 2047 1975b Äthiopien- Revolution auf halbem Wege.
Europa-Archiv 30(17): 529-538.
- 2048 1975c Ethiopië's revolutie: onzekere toekomst.
Internationale Spectator 39(9): 566-572 [in Dutch].
- 2049 1976 Ethiopia: more decentralization as land reform progresses.
Africa Development 1976/7: 661-665.
- 2050 1983 Centralism and the Ethiopian PMAC.
In: CV 39, pp. 195-211.
- 2051 ~ Girma Kebbede
1987-88 State capitalism and development: the case of Ethiopia.
Journal of Developing Areas 11(1): 1-23.
- 2052 Girma Wolde Selassie
1984 The impact of the Ethiopian revolution on the laws and legal institutions of the country.
In: CV 24, pp. 565-575.
- 2053 Gonzales Lopez, D.
1985 La contrarevolución en Etiopia.
Estudios y Compilaciones 3(1): 3-147.
- 2054 Greenfield, R.
1981 How strong is the Dergue?
Africa News, March 2, 1981, pp. 6-10.
- 2055 Grey, R.D.
1980-81 Leninism, the Soviet Union and party development in Cuba and Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 171-181.
- 2056 1987 The petite bourgeoisie in the Ethiopian revolution.
In: I.L. Markovitz, ed., *Studies in Power and Class in Africa*.
New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 118-129.
- 2057 Griswold, D.
1978 *Eyewitness Ethiopia, The Continuing Revolution*.
New York: World View.
- 2058 Griswold, D., ed.
1978 *The Ethiopian Revolution*.
New York: World View.
- 2059 Gromyko, A.A., ed.
1982 *Sovremennye Problemy i Vneshniyya Politika Efiopii*.
Moscow: Institut Afriki, Akademia Nauk, 168 p.

- 2060 Guillerez, B.
1974 L'Éthiopie entre la révolution et la succession.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 104: 34-47.
- 2061 Gupta, V.
1978 The Ethiopian revolution: causes and results.
India Quarterly 34(2): 158-174.
- 2062 Hagos Gebre Yesus
1980 The bankruptcy of the Ethiopian "Left": Meison-EPRP, a two-headed hydra. A commentary on the ideology and politics of national nihilism.
In: CV 17, pp 447-457.
- 2063 Hall-Baissa, M.A.
1977 *The Ethiopian Revolution: Group Interaction and Civil-military Relations*.
Washington: George Washington University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2064 Halliday, F. & M. Molyneux
1981 *The Ethiopian Revolution*.
London: Verso Editions, 304 p.
- 2065 Hamilton, D.
1977 Ethiopia's embattled revolutionaries.
Conflict Studies 82: 1-20.
- 2066 Hamilton, D. & M. Whitcombe
1976 Discrimination in Ethiopia.
In: *Case-studies on Human Rights and Fundamental Freedoms: a World Survey*. The Hague: Martinus Nijhoff, vol. 3: 275-302.
- 2067 Harbeson, J.W.
1976 Ethiopia: whither the Revolution?
Africa Report 1976/4: 48-50.
- 2068 1977 Socialism, traditions and revolutionary politics in contemporary Ethiopia.
Canadian Journal of African Studies 11(2): 217-234.
- 2069 1979a Toward a political theory of the Ethiopian revolution.
In: CV 4, pp. 819-829.
- 2070 1979b Socialist politics in revolutionary Ethiopia.
In: C. Risberg & T. Callaghy, eds., *Socialism in Sub-Saharan Africa*. Berkeley: University of California Press, pp. 345-372.
- 2071 1979c Socialist politics in Ethiopia. In: C.G. Risberg & W.H. Friedman, eds., *African Socialism*. Berkeley: University of California Press, pp. 345-372.
- 2072 1988 *The Ethiopian Transformation: The Quest for the Post-Imperial State*.
Boulder: Westview Press, 200 p.
- 2073 Harnet, M.
1983-84 Reflections on the Ethiopian revolution.
Horn of Africa 6(3): 3-15.
- 2074 Henze, P.B.
1981 Communism and Ethiopia.
Problems of Communism 30(3): 55-74.
- 2075 1984 Ethiopia.
Wilson Quarterly 8(5): 99-124.
- 2076 1985 *Communist Ethiopia: is it succesful?*
Santa Monica: RAND Corporation.

- 2077 1986a Behind the Ethiopian famine: anatomy of a revolution
Encounter 67(1): 5-19 [part 1]; 67(2): 15-27 [part 2]; 67(3): 20-33 [part 3].
- 2078 1986b *Rebels and separatists in Ethiopia: regional resistance to a marxist regime*. Santa Monica: RAND Corporation.
- 2079 Jared, M.-J.
1984 Dix ans après la chute de l'empire l'Éthiopie convalescente s'aligne sur Moscou.
Afrique et Asie Moderne 142: 87-92.
- 2080 Jinadu, L.A.
1989 The concept of the party in the Afro-Marxist state.
In: P. Meyns & Dani Wadada Nabudere, eds., *Democracy and the One-Party State in Africa*, Hamburg :Institut für Afrikakunde, pp. 79-90.
- 2081 Jones, W.
1977 Problems of the Ethiopian revolution.
African Communist 69: 84-93.
- 2082 Kahsai Wolde Giorgis
1979 Fünf Jahre Revolution in Äthiopien.
Blätter für Deutsche und Internationale Politik 24(8): 966-983.
- 2083 Katz, D.R.
1978 Children's revolution: a bloodbath in Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa 1(3): 3-12.
- 2084 Kelemen, P.
1982 A critique of 'The Ethiopian Revolution'.
Horn of Africa 5(2): 18-31. [Appeared also in *Mawazo* (Kampala) 5(1), 1983: 55-70].
- 2085 Keller, E.J.
1981 Ethiopia: the revolutionary transformation of a 20th century bureaucratic empire.
Journal of Modern African Studies 19(2): 307-335.
[Also in: P.T. Robinson & E.P. Skinner, eds. 1983, *Transformation and Resiliency in Africa as seen by Afro-American Scholars*. Washington: Howard University Press, pp. 69-103].
- 2086 1980-81 Revolution, class and the national question.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)-3(1): 43-68.
- 2087 1984a The Ethiopian Revolution at the cross-roads.
Current History 83: 117-121, 137.
- 2088 1984b The Ethiopian revolution: how socialist is it?
Journal of African Studies 11(2): 52-65.
- 2089 1985a Revolutionary Ethiopia: ideology, capacity and the limits of state autonomy.
Journal of Commonwealth and Comparative Politics 23(2): 112-139.
- 2090 1985b State, party, and revolution in Ethiopia.
African Studies Review 28(1): 1-17.
- 2091 1987 The politics of state survival: continuity and change in Ethiopian foreign policy.
Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science 39 (489): 76-87.
- 2092 1988 *Revolutionary Ethiopia: from Empire to People's Republic*.
Bloomington: Indiana University Press, xi + 307 p.

- 2093 Kistanova, I.F.
1980 *Pechat' revolyutsionnoi Efiopii, na primere gazety "Efiopian Gera'd"*. Moscow: Izdatel'stvo Moskovskogo Universiteta, 155 p. [in Russian].
- 2094 Koehn, P.
1975 Ethiopian politics: military intervention and prospects for further change. *Africa Today* 22(2): 7-21.
- 2095 Koehn, P. & L.D. Hayes
1978 Student politics in traditional monarchies: a comparative analysis of Ethiopia and Nepal. *Journal of Asian and African Studies* 13(1-2): 33-49.
- 2096 Koehn, P. et al.
1982 Analyzing the Ethiopian revolution: a rebuttal. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 20(3): 513-521.
- 2097 Kokiev, A.
1977 Die Entwicklung der national-demokratischen Revolution in Äthiopien. *Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika* 5(1): 95-108.
- 2098 Kokiev, A. & V. Vigand
1980 National democratic revolution in Ethiopia: economic and socio-political aspects. In: CV 17, pp. 417-424.
- 2099 Krzeczunowicz, G.
1977 The Ethiopian law of compensation for damages. Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Addis Ababa University.
- 2100 LeBel, P.
1978a Economic and social predictors of the Ethiopian revolution. *Horn of Africa* 1(2): 35-60.
- 2101 1978b Contradictions in Ethiopian development policy. *Horn of Africa* 1(1): 18-19.
- 2102 1979 Economic and social indicators as predictors of the Ethiopian revolution. In: CV 4, pp. 761-770.
- 2103 Lefort, R.
1981 *Éthiopie: la Révolution Hérétique?* Paris: Maspéro.
- 2104 1983 *Ethiopia: an Heretical Revolution?* London: Zed Press, 301 p. [English edition].
- 2105 Legum, C.
1974 The future of Ethiopia. *Yearbook of World Affairs* 28: 141-155.
- 2106 1977 Realities of the Ethiopian revolution. *World Today* 33(8): 305-312.
- 2107 Lewis, I.M.
1978 Has the Dergue had its day? *Horn of Africa* 1(1): 7-9.
- 2108 Lynch, B.
1982 Ethiopia. In: P. Wiles, ed., *The New Communist Third World*. New York: St. Martin's Press, pp. 89-113.

- 2109 Magistad, M.K.
1987 On the razor's edge: Ethiopia. *Africa Report* (New York) 1987/3: 61-64.
- 2110 Mährdel, C.
1982 Die äthiopische Volksrevolution: Voraussetzungen, Wesen, Perspektiven. *Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika* 10(1): 89-103.
- 2111 1983 Mass movement and popular revolution in Ethiopia. In: CV 33, pp. 189-202.
- 2112 1984 *Ohne Kaiser - mit dem Volk. Äthopiens Revolution*. Berlin: Staatsverlag der DDR, 109 p.
- 2113 1988 Popular revolution and revolutionary military rule: some reflections on Jekatit 66 and Meskerem 67. In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 202-210.
- 2114 Malécot, G.
1984 L'Éthiopie: peut-elle vivre en paix? *Cultures et Développement* 16(3-4): 709-733.
- 2115 Mann, M.
1983 Assessing the revolution. *Africa Report* 28(6): 47-50.
- 2116 Markakis, J.
1979 Garrison socialism: the case of Ethiopia. *MERIP Reports* 9(5): 3-17.
- 2117 1981 The military state and Ethiopia's "socialism". *Review of African Political Economy* 21: 7-25.
- 2118 1985 Radical military regimes in the Horn of Africa. *Journal of Communist Studies* 1(3-4): 14-38.
- 2119 Markakis, J. & Nega Ayele
1978 *Class and Revolution in Ethiopia*. Nottingham: Spokesman.
- 2120 Matatu, G.
1978 Ethiopia's finest hour. *Africa* 74(1): 17-26.
- 2121 Meister, U.
1983a The military state and Ethiopia's path to socialism. *Swiss Review of World Affairs* 33: 10-17.
- 2122 1983b Ethiopia's unfinished revolution. *Swiss Review of World Affairs* 33(5): 10-17.
- 2123 Mekasha Getatchew
1977 An inside view of the Ethiopian revolution. *Munger Africana Library Notes* 39: 7-39.
- 2124 1979 Remarks on the Ethiopian revolution: a personal view. In: CV 4, pp. 813-817.
- 2125 Merriam, J. M.
1976 Military rule in Ethiopia. *Current History* 71: 170-173, 183-184.
- 2126 Michael Chege
1979 The revolution betrayed: Ethiopia 1974-1979. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 17(3): 359-380.

- 2127 Moffa, C.
1978 La rivoluzione del Derg e gli organismi di massa.
Politica Internazionale 5: 16-24.
- 2128 1979 Cinque anni di rivoluzione etiopica (1974-1978).
Politica Internazionale 6: 71-89.
- 2129 Moffa, C., ed.
1980 *La rivoluzione etiopica: testi e documenti*.
Urbino: Argalia, 493 p.
- 2130 Monteiro, A.
1978 The bright future of the Ethiopian revolution.
Freedomways 18(3): 135-150.
- 2131 Moreira, N. & B. Bissio
1979 Ethiopia: la pesada herencia del feudalismo.
Cuadernos del Tercer Mundo (Mexico) 1979(1): 13-28
[in Spanish].
- 2132 Mulatu Wubneh & Yohannis Abate
1988 *Ethiopia: Transition and Development in the Horn of Africa*.
London: Gower Press/Boulder: Westview Press, ix + 224 p.
- 2133 Mulcahy, E.W.
1975 Recent development issues in Ethiopia.
Issue 5(1): 43-44.
- 2134 Natsoulas, T.
1982 Ethiopia: the anatomy of an indigenous African colonial empire.
Horn of Africa 4(3): 3-6.
- 2135 Negussay Ayele
1982-83 The Ethiopian revolution.
Ufahamu 12(3): 36-66.
- 2136 1983 The Ethiopian revolution - seven years young.
Journal of African Marxists 3: 47-63.
- 2137 Nouaille-Degorge, B.
1975a L'héritage de l'empereur Haile Selassie.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 115: 68-103.
- 2138 1975b L'église éthiopienne et la fin du pouvoir impérial.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 118: 61-76.
- 2139 Obrosova, E.N.
1976 *The Democratic Revolution in Ethiopia*.
Moscow: Institut Afriki, Akademia Nauk, 158 p.
- 2140 Odesola, S.N.
1988 Ethiopia's unfulfilled revolution.
Journal of African Studies 15(2): 10-15.
- 2141 Ottaway, M.
1976 Social classes and corporate interests in the Ethiopian revolution.
Journal of Modern African Studies 14(3): 469-486.
- 2142 1978 Democracy and new democracy: the ideological debate
in the Ethiopian revolution.
African Studies Review 21(1): 19-31.
- 2143 1980 The theory and practice of Marxism-Leninism in
Mozambique and Ethiopia.
In: D.E. Albright, ed. *Communism in Africa*.
Bloomington: Indiana University Press, pp. 118-144.

- 2144 1987a Afrocommunism ten years after: crippled but alive.
Issue (Los Angeles) 16(1): 11-17.
- 2145 1987b State power and consolidation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 55, pp. 25-42.
- 2146 1988 The African Marxist-Leninist countries revisited: party-building in
Ethiopia, Angola and Mozambique.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 58-64.
- 2147 Ottaway, M. & D. Ottaway
1978 *Ethiopia: Empire in Revolution*.
New York: Africana Publishing Co., 250 p.
- 2148 Parent, M.
1978 Ethiopia after the Empire: a nation torn asunder.
International Perspectives (Ottawa), July-August 1978: 35-42.
- 2149 Person, Y.
1975 Pour un socialisme des peuples dans la Corne de l'Afrique.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 118: 17-45.
- 2150 Pliny the Middle-aged
1978 The PMAC: origins and structure, part 1.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 1-17.
- 2151 1979 The PMAC: origins and structure, part 2.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 1-20.
- 2152 1984 The life and times of the Dergue.
Northeast African Studies 5(3): 1-41.
- 2153 Polacek, Z.
1979 Ethiopia: from the overthrow of the monarchy to a
non-capitalist path of development.
In: *The Most Recent Tendencies in the Socialist Orientation of
Various African and Arab Countries*.
Prague: Czechoslovak Academy of Sciences, pp. 163-170.
- 2154 Potholm, C.P.
1980 Ethiopia: the Marxist modernizers.
In: J. Mowie, ed. *The Performance of Soldiers as Governors*.
Washington: University Press of America, pp. 199-222.
- 2155 PMAC (Provisional Military Administrative Council)
1975 *The Ethiopian Revolution: first anniversary of the Ethiopian
Revolution*.
Addis Ababa: PMAC, 62 p.
- 2156 Rathgen, G.
1980 Äthiopien - die unbekannte Revolution.
Deutsche Aussenpolitik 25(3): 124-127.
- 2157 Rentmeesters, V.
1982 Halliday and Molyneux on Eritrea.
Horn of Africa 5(2): 32-33.
- 2158 Richter, R.
1978 Zur Sprachpolitik der Provisorischen Militärregierung
Äthiopiens und Rolle des Amharischen im Prozess der
revolutionär-demokratischen Entwicklung Äthiopiens.
Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika 5: 971-978.
- 2159 1980 *Probleme und Tendenzen der nationalsprachlichen
Entwicklung Äthiopiens*. Leipzig: Karl Marx-
Universität (Dissertation).

- 2160 1981 Zur wechselseitigen Beeinflussung der äthiopischen Sprachen und zur Rolle der amharischen Sprache als national-integrierender Faktor. *Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika* 9(6): 1080-1090.
- 2161 1982 On language problems in Ethiopia. In: S. Brauner & N.W. Ochotina, eds, *Studien zur nationalen Sprachentwicklung in Afrika*. Berlin: Akademie Verlag, pp. 241-260.
- 2162 1985 Betrachtungen zur Herausbildung des Amharischen als nationale Verkehrssprache Äthiopiens. *Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift* 26(1): 113-120.
- 2163 Right, M.V. & V.S. Yagya 1988 Ethiopia: along the road of the socialist orientation. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 413-422.
- 2164 Robertson, D. 1985 Ethiopia 1985. *Geographical Magazine* 57(5): 250-257.
- 2165 Sauldie, M.M. 1982 *Ethiopia: Dawn of the Red Star*. New York: Apt Books, vii + 241 p.
- 2166 Scholler, H. 1977 Verfassungsrecht und Verfassungspolitik in Äthiopien seit 1974. *Zeitschrift für Politik* 24(4): 402-420.
- 2167 1986 Die verschiedenen Phasen der äthiopischen Revolution. In: CV 15, pp. 471-486.
- 2168 Scholler, H. & P. Brietzke 1976 *Ethiopia: Revolution, Law and Politics*. München: Weltforum Verlag, viii + 216 p.
- 2169 Schwab, P. 1981 Socialist Ethiopia. In: B. Szajkowski, *Marxist Governments. A World Survey*. London: MacMillan/New York: St. Martin's Press, vol. 2, pp. 293-319.
- 2170 1985 *Ethiopia: Politics, Economics and Society*. London: Frances Pinter, xx + 134 p.
- 2171 Sergeev, S. 1980 Ethiopia: revolutionary renewal of an ancient country. *Novaia i Noveishaia Istoriia* 1980/4: 151-164.
- 2172 Sherr, E. 1988 The spread of Marxism-Leninism in Ethiopia. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 433-446.
- 2173 Shimelis Mazengia 1984 Vers une nouvelle parti d'avant-garde. *Nouvelle Revue Internationale* 315: 114-124.
- 2174 Singer, N.J. 1979 Ethiopia: human rights, 1948-1978. In: CV 4, pp. 663-678.
- 2175 1978 Legal development in post-revolutionary Ethiopia. *Horn of Africa* 1(2): 21-28.
- 2176 Singh, C.P. 1976 Ethiopia: strains and stresses - an appraisal. *India Quarterly* 32(2): 207-214.
- 2177 Singleton, M. 1978 Ethiopia: a tale of two revolutions. *Pro Mundi Vita Dossiers: Africa* 5: 2-38.
- 2178 Sisai Ibsa 1980-81 Red Star on the Emperor's crown: pseudo-revolution in the Ethiopian empire. *Northeast African Studies* 2(3)-3(1): 77-91.
- 2179 Skurnik, W. 1975 Revolution and change in Ethiopia. *Current History* 51(405): 206-210, 230-231, 240.
- 2180 Soudan, F. 1983 Menghistu en liberté surveille. *Jeune Afrique* no. 1161: 56-67.
- 2181 Spencer, J.H. 1975 Haile Selassie: triumph and tragedy. *Orbis* 18(4): 1129-1152.
- 2182 Tarekegn Adebo 1984 Ethnicity vs. class concepts in the analysis of the Ethiopian revolution. In: CV 24, pp. 541-550.
- 2183 1988 Popular participation in the Ethiopian revolution. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 481-490.
- 2184 Thomas, B.P. 1987 Development politics and the politics of development in Zimbabwe and Ethiopia. *Issue* 15: 60-69.
- 2185 Tilahun Haile Mariam 1988 The stages of the revolutionary process during the formation of WPE. In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 165-177.
- 2186 Thomas, T. 1975 Ethiopia: the empire trembles. *International Socialist Review* 35(5): 4-11.
- 2187 Thompson, B. 1975 *Ethiopia, the Country that cut off its Head. A Diary of the Revolution*. London: Robson Books.
- 2188 Tiquet, M. 1987 Ethiopia: 'destroy the Muslims'. *Index on Censorship* 16(4): 33-34.
- 2189 Tubiana, J. 1978 Éthiopie: fin de l'empire ou fin de la société imperiale? *Hérodote* 10: 8-25.
- 2190 1980 Brave new worlds: linguistic innovation in the political, social, and economic vocabulary of Amharic since 1960. *Sudan Notes and Records* 61: 140-143 [Published 1984; also in: *Journal of Semitic Studies* 30(1): 85-93.
- 2191 Valdelin, J. 1978 Ethiopia 1974-1977: from anti-feudal revolution to consolidation of the bourgeois state. *Race and Class* 19(4): 379-397.

- 2192 Valdes Vivó, R.
1978 *Ethiopia: the Unknown Revolution*.
Havana: Editorial de Ciencias Sociales, 147 p.
- 2193 Vanderlinden, J.
1978 *Le Droit de la Révolution éthiopienne*.
Bruxelles: Académie des Sciences d'Outre-Mer, Classe des Sciences
Morales et Politiques, 88 p.
- 2194 Van Woudenberg, W.
1980 Overcoming the feudal past.
The Courier (EEC) 59: 12-20.
- 2195 Veit, W.
1979 Zu den Ereignissen in Äthiopien.
Blätter für deutsche und internationale Politik 19(9): 913-924.
- 2196 Vigand, V.K.
1984 The role of people's power in the Ethiopian national-democratic
revolution.
In: CV 24, pp. 535-539.
- 2197 Warr, M.
1979 There's a revolution in Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa 2(3): 4-9.
- 2198 1981 The process of class conflict in Ethiopia.
Ufahamu 10(1-2): 116-128.
- 2199 Watt, D.C.
1963 The "decembrists": Russia 1825, Ethiopia 1960. Two revolutions
compared.
International Relations 2(7): 459-468.
- 2200 Wilson, D.
1982 Class and revolution in Ethiopia [Review article].
Horn of Africa 4(4): 15-22.
- 2201 Wood, A.P.
1981 Rural development and national integration: the experience of
post-revolutionary Ethiopia.
Geography 291: 131-133.
- 2202 Yohannis Abate
1980-81 Ethiopia: the origins of military intervention.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 1-14.
- 2203 1983 The legacy of imperial rule: military intervention and the struggle
for leadership in Ethiopia, 1974-1978.
Middle Eastern Studies 19(1): 28-42.
- 2204 1984 Civil-military relations in Ethiopia.
Armed Forces and Society 10(3): 380-400.

IX. PEASANTRY AND THE RURAL SECTOR BEFORE 1974

- 2205 ---,
1967 La struttura agraria dell'Etiopia.
Annali di Sociologia (Milano): 4: 58-63.

- 2206 Abraham Asefa
1968 Difficulties in the way of development of agriculture in Ethiopia.
Wieswepolczesna 5: 73-87 [in Polish].
- 2207 Alemseged Tesfai
1973 *Communal Land Ownership in Northern Ethiopia and its
Implications for Government Development Policies*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin, Land Tenure Center, 30 p.
(Paper no. 88).
- 2208 Alkämper, J.
1973 *Die Getreideproduktion Äthopiens: Stand, Leistung und
Möglichkeiten für eine bessere Versorgung der Bevölkerung*.
Giessen: Justus Liebig Universität (Dissertation), 269 p.
- 2209 Ambaye Zekarias
1966 *Land Tenure in Eritrea (Ethiopia)*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Printing Press, x + 80 p.
- 2210 Amdemichael, T.
1973 *Agricultural and Economic Development: Experience, Problems,
Prospects and Policies in Ethiopia*.
Glasgow: University of Strathclyde (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2211 Aregay Waktola
1975 *Assessment of the Development, Diffusion and Adaptation
of Package Agricultural Innovations in Chilalo, Ethiopia*.
Columbus: Ohio State University, 357 p. (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2212 Asfaw Lulseged
1973 *The Role of State Domain Lands in Ethiopia's Agricultural
Development*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, Land Tenure Center
(Paper no. 106), 36 p.
- 2213 1975 *The Role of State Domain Lands in Ethiopia's Agrarian Development*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin, Land Tenure Center (Ph.D.
thesis).
- 2214 Ashenaki Tafere
1974 Maderia land rights in Wello Province: their consequences for the
tenant cultivations.
Madison: University of Wisconsin, Land Tenure Center, 29 p.
- 2215 Asmarom Legesse & Zerabruk Abera, transl.
1966 *The Land Tenure System of the Governorate of Harar*.
Addis Ababa: FAO.
- 2216 Assefa Dula
1969 Land tenure in Chercher province.
Ethiopia Observer 12(2): 137-139.
- 2217 Assefa Mehretu
1974 Integrated rural development objectives and the role
of spatial systems in rural development planning.
In: CV 43, pp. 208-243.
- 2218 Awetahegne Alemayehu
1975 *Identification and Description of Opinion Leaders for the Diffusion
of Agricultural Innovations in Two Northern Regions of Ethiopia*.
College Park: University of Maryland (Ph.D. thesis), 119 p.

- 2219 Baier, E.
1974 *Sozialstruktur, Community Development und Entwicklungsplanung in Äthiopien.*
München: Institut für Wirtschaftsforschung - Weltforum, vi + 413 p.
- 2220 Bairu Tafila
1974 Some aspects of land tenure and taxation in Sälale under Ras Därgé, 1871-1900.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 1-9.
- 2221 Berhanou Abbebe
1971 *Évolution de la Propriété Foncière au Choa (Éthiopie).*
Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, xiv + 270 p.
- 2222 Berru Gebregziabher
c.1975 Integrated rural development in Ethiopia: an evaluative study of the CADU.
Bloomington: International Development Research Center, Indiana University.
- 2223 Billilign Wandefro
1969 Agricultural communities and the civil code: a commentary.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 6(1): 175-199.
- 2224 Bisrat Aklilu
1976 *Technological Change in Subsistence Agriculture: the Adoption and Diffusion of Fertilizer in Ethiopia's Minimum Package Programme Areas.*
Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. thesis), 308 p.
- 2225 Blaug, M.
1974 Employment and unemployment in Ethiopia.
International Labor Review 110(2): 117-143.
- 2226 Boyens, R.W.
1964 *Marketing of Livestock and Meat in Ethiopia.*
Rome: FAO.
- 2227 Brooke, C.
1959 Rural village in the Ethiopian Highlands.
Geographical Review 49: 58-75.
- 2228 Bruce, J.W.
1976 *Land Reform Planning and Indigenous Communal Tenures: a Case Study of the Tenure "Chigurafgwoes" in Tigray, Ethiopia.*
Madison: University of Wisconsin (Ph.D. thesis), 537 p.
- 2229 Bunting, A.
1963 *A Plan for Agricultural Research and Specialist Services in Ethiopia.*
Reading, U.K.: University of Reading.
- 2230 Burke, V.E.M. & F. Thornley
1969 *Policy Oriented Study of Land Settlement.*
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, 2 volumes.
- 2231 CADU
1968 *General Agricultural Survey of the Project Area.*
Addis Ababa: Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit.
- 2232 Cohen, J.M.
1971 *Rural Change in Ethiopia: a Study of Land, Elites, Power and Values in Chilalo Awraja.*
Boulder: University of Colorado (Ph.D. Thesis), 803 p.

- 2233 1973 Ethiopia after Haile Selassie: the government land factor.
African Affairs 72(289): 365-382.
- 2234 1974a Ethiopia: a survey of the existence of a feudal peasantry.
Journal of Modern African Studies 12(4): 665-672.
- 2235 1974b Peasants and feudalism in Africa: the case of Ethiopia (research note).
Canadian Journal of African Studies 8(1): 155-157.
- 2236 1974c Rural change in Ethiopia: the Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit.
Economic Development and Cultural Change 22(4): 580-614.
- 2237 1975 Effects of Green Revolution strategies on tenants and small-scale landowners in the Chilalo region of Ethiopia.
Journal of Developing Areas 9(3): 335-358.
- 2238 Cohen, J.M. & D. Weintraub
1975 *Land and Peasants in Imperial Ethiopia: the Social Background to a Revolution.*
Assen - Atlantic Highlands: Van Gorcum - Humanities Press, x + 115 p.
- 2239 Crummey, D.
1979 Abyssinian feudalism.
Past and Present 89: 115-138.
- 2240 1983 Ethiopian plow agriculture in the nineteenth century.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 1-23.
- 2241 Demissie Gebre Mikael
1964 *Agrarian Reform: a proposal to contribute to economic development in Ethiopia.*
Columbus: Ohio State University (M.S. thesis), iv + 152 p.
- 2242 1966 *Land Tenure in Bate, Alemaya, Mikitiil-woreda, Harar.*
Dire Dawa: Imperial Ethiopian College of Agricultural and Mechanical Arts, HSIU, 31 p. (Experiment Station Bulletin no. 49).
- 2243 Dessalegn Rahmato
1970 Conditions of the Ethiopian peasantry.
Challenge 10(2): 25-49.
- 2244 Dunning, H.C.
1970 Land reform in Ethiopia: a case study in non-development.
UCLA Law Review 18(2): 271-307.
- 2245 Ellis, G.
1973 *Man or Machine, Beast or Burden: a Case Study of the Economics of Agricultural Mechanization in Ada District, Ethiopia.*
Knoxville: University of Tennessee (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 2246 1975 Agricultural development strategy in Ethiopia: on reaching the peasant sector.
In: CV 6, pp. 385-398.
- 2247 1976 The feudal paradigm as a hindrance to understanding Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 14(2): 275-295.
- 2248 1979-80 Feudalism in Ethiopia: a further comment on paradigms and their use.
Northeast African Studies 1(3): 91-97.
- 2249 1982 Cheating by grain traders in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 4(1): 171-177.
- 2250 Enguehard, F. & T.G. Verhelst
1973 Les obstacles au développement agricole en Éthiopie.
Revue Algérienne des Sciences Juridiques, par Économiques et Politiques 10(3): 651-666.

- 2251 Fassil Gebre Kiros & Assefa Mehretu
1975 Survey of socio-economic characteristics of rural Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research.
- 2252 Foblets, M.
1971 *Land Taxation and Land Classification in Theory and in the Ethiopian Practice: an introductory paper.*
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, 46 p.
- 2253 Food and Agricultural Organisation
1964 *Report to the Government of Ethiopia on Livestock Production.*
Rome: FAO.
- 2254 1965 *Report of Survey of the Awash River Basin.*
Rome: FAO, 5 volumes.
- 2255 Gamst, F.
1970 Peasantries and elites without urbanism: the civilization of Ethiopia.
Comparative Studies in Society and History 12(4): 373-392.
- 2256 1988 Feudalism in Abyssinia? Further commentary on the on-going controversy.
In: CV 49, vol. 4, pp. 70-80.
- 2257 Gebre-Egzi Degou, Abba
1970 Ownership and administration of church land in Ethiopia.
In: *Seminar Proceedings on Agricultural Reform, 25 November - 5 December 1969.*
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 2258 Gebrehiwet Zere
1973 *Economics of Water Development on Government Lands in Southern and Southeastern Ethiopia.*
Tucson: University of Arizona (Ph.D. thesis), 120 p.
- 2259 Gebreyehou Ferissa
1970 Planning in Ethiopia.
In: *Seminar Proceedings on Agricultural reform, 25 November - 5 December 1969.* Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 2260 Gebre Wold Ingida Worq
1962 Ethiopia's traditional system of land tenure and taxation.
Ethiopia Observer 5(4): 302-339.
- 2261 Gebru Tareke
1977 *Rural Protest in Ethiopia 1941-1970: a Study of Three Rebellions.*
Syracuse, N.Y: University of Syracuse (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 2262 1984 Peasant resistance in Ethiopia: the case of Weyane.
Journal of African History 25(1): 77-92.
- 2263 Giel, R.
1969 Psychiatric morbidity in a rural village in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Social Psychiatry 16: 67-71.
- 2264 Giel, R. & J.N. van Lijk
1968 The plight of the daily labourer in a coffee growing province of Ethiopia.
Psychopathologie Africaine 4(3): 451-457.
- 2265 Gill, G.J.
1974 Traditional Ethiopian land tenure and new inputs.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 1(1): 81-101.
- 2266 1975a Improving traditional farming methods: misconceptions, bottlenecks and blind alleys.
Rural Africana 28: 107-118.

- 2267 1975b Fieldsurveys for rural development.
In: CV 43, p. 207-222.
- 2268 1977 Bottlenecks in a single-cropping system in Chilalo, Ethiopia; the acceptance and relevance of improved farming equipment.
World Development 1977/12: 867-876.
- 2269 Girma Tolassa
1975 *Wandlung der Agrarstruktur und der Agrarverfassung des nördlichen Shoa-Hochlandes unter dem Einfluss der Raumwirtschafts- und Fiskalpolitik des modernen äthiopischen Staates.*
Giessen (FRG): Justus Liebig Universität (Dissertation), vii + 315 p.
- 2270 Goering, T.J. et al.
1972 The response of Ethiopian farmers to changes in product prices.
Ethiopia Observer 15(3): 154-162.
- 2271 Green, D.A.G.
1971 *Agricultural Mechanisation in Ethiopia: an Economic Analysis of Four Case Studies.*
East Lansing: Michigan State University (Ph.D. thesis), 414 p.
- 2272 1974 Ethiopia: an Economic Analysis of Technological Change in four Agricultural Production Systems.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, xv + 117 p.
- 2273 Haile Leul Getahun
1967 *Tax Policy and Land Reform in the Development of Ethiopia.*
Madison: University of Wisconsin (M.A. thesis), 120 p.
- 2274 Haile Menkerios
1969 Notes on land tenure in Ethiopia.
Challenge 9(1).
- 2275 1970 The present systems of land tenure in Ethiopia: an introduction.
Challenge 10(2): 4-24.
- 2276 Hailu W. Emmanuel
1973 Ethiopia: land tenure and reform programme.
In: K. Obayya et al., *Report of Working Group, Study Seminar 35: Land Tenure, Distribution and Reform.*
Brighton: University of Sussex, Institute of Development Studies, pp. 1-5.
- 2277 Harsche, E.
1975 *Wirtschaft und Gesellschaft in West Wollega. Entwicklungspolitische Relevanz wirtschaftlicher, gesellschaftlicher und bevölkerungsdynamischer Prozesse in der tropischen Hochlandregion West-Wollega, Äthiopien.*
Herrmannsburg (FRG).
- 2278 Hoben, A.
1972 Social anthropology and development planning: a case study from Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 10(4): 561-582.
- 2279 1973 *Land Tenure among the Amhara of Ethiopia: the Dynamics of Cognatic Descent.*
Chicago-London: University of Chicago Press, xiv + 273 p.
- 2280 Huffnagel, H.P.
1961 *Agriculture in Ethiopia.*
Rome: Food and Agricultural Organization, xv + 484 p.

- 2281 1965 *Exploratory Mission to Ethiopia in Connection with a Possible Agricultural Survey.*
Rome: FAO.
- 2282 Hultin, J.
1977 *Man and Land in Wollega, Ethiopia.*
Gothenburg: University of Gothenburg, Department of Social Anthropology, 88 p.
- 2283 Humphreys, C.P.
1975 *An Empirical Investigation of Factors Affecting Peasant Crop Production (Based on a survey of the Ada wereda, Ethiopia.*
Medford, Mass.: Tufts University (Ph.D. thesis), 909 p.
- 2284 Huntingford, G.W.B., ed. and transl.
1965 *The Land Charters of Northern Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies and Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University, in assoc. with Oxford University Press, xii + 132 p.
- 2285 International Labour Office
1970 *Report to the Government of Ethiopia on Integrated Rural Development.*
Geneva: ILO, 88 p.
- 2286 Jackson, R.T.
1970 *Land use and settlement in Gemu Gofa, Ethiopia.*
Kampala: Makerere University, Department of Geography, 25 p. (Occasional paper no. 17).
- 2287 1971 Periodic marketing in southern Ethiopia.
Transactions of the Institute of British Geographers 53: 31-42.
- 2288 Jacoby, E.H.
1973 *Structural Problems in Ethiopia in Relation to Agricultural Progress.*
Stockholm: Swedish International Development Authority, 27 p.
- 2289 Janssen, V.
1971 *Materialien zur Agrarstruktur in Äthiopien.*
München: IFO-Institut für Wirtschaftsforschung.
- 2290 Jordan Gebre Medhin
1980-81 Eritrea: pre-capitalist social formations.
Horn of Africa 3(4): 22-30.
- 2291 Kidane-Mariam Zeresghi
1961 *Le Rôle des Coopératives pour Moderniser l'Agriculture éthiopienne.* Fribourg/Switzerland, (Dissertation), 193 p.
- 2292 Kozak, T.
c.1967 *Agricultural Produce in Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Agriculture.
- 2293 Krylova, N.L. & I.A. Svanidze
1975 The agriculture of the peoples of Ethiopia.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 1975/1: 31-43.
- 2294 Lambton, A.K.S.
1971 Ethiopia: an approach to land reform.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 34(2): 221-240.
- 2295 Lapiso Getahun Dilebo
1979 Land tenure: underlying cause of the Ethiopian revolution.
In: CV 4, pp. 713-728.

- 2296 Lawrence, J.C.D. & H.S. Mann
1965 FAO land policy project (Ethiopia).
Ethiopia Observer 9(4): 286-336.
- 2297 Lexander, A.
1968 *The Changing Rural Society in Arussiland.*
Addis Ababa: CADU, Publication no.7.
- 2298 1969 *A Case Study of Peasant Farming in the Digelu and Yeloma Areas, Chilalo awraja, Ethiopia.*
Addis Ababa: CADU, 157 p.
- 2299 1970 *Land Ownership, Tenancy and Social Organization in the Wajji Area.*
Addis Ababa: CADU Publication no.50.
- 2300 MacArthur, J.D.
1971 *Report to the Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, Imperial Ethiopian Government, on Some Aspects of Land Policies in Ethiopia.*
Bangor: United Kingdom Department of Agriculture, University College of North Wales.
- 2301 Mähtämä Selassie Wolde Mäskäl
1957 Land, tenure and taxation from ancient to modern times.
Ethiopia Observer 1(9): 283-301.
- 2302 Makin, M.J. et al.
1975 *Development Prospects in the Southern Rift Valley, Ethiopia.*
Surbiton: Land Resources Division, Ministry of Overseas Development, 270 p.
- 2303 1976 *Prospects for Irrigation Development around Lake Zwai, Ethiopia.*
Surbiton: Land Resources Development, Ministry of Overseas Development, xvi + 316 p.
- 2304 Mann, H.S.
1965 *Land tenure in Chore (Shoa): a Pilot Study.*
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies and Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University, 78 p.
- 2305 1967 Field Study in Systems of Land Tenure and Landlord Tenant Relationships, Tabor Woreda, Sidamo.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, Department of Land Tenure.
- 2306 1969 *Report to the Government of Ethiopia on Land Tenure and Landlord-Tenant Relationships.*
Rome: FAO (UNDP Report TA2651), 24 p.
- 2307 Mantel-Niecko, J.
1980 *The Role of Land Tenure in the System of Ethiopian Imperial Government in Modern Times.*
Warsaw: Wydawnictwa Uniwersytetu Warszawskiego, 289 p.
- 2308 Mantel-Niecko, J. & Aseffa Ababa
1976 Forms of land tenure and social stratification of the Ethiopian countryside. An essay in historical analysis.
Etnografija Polska 20(1): 147-183.
- 2309 1984 Forms of land tenure and social stratification in rural Ethiopia: an analysis through history.
Hemispheres (Wroclaw) 1: 57-91.
- 2310 Markie, J.
1975 Some recent developments affecting agricultural cooperatives, marketing and credit in Ethiopia.
Land Reform (FAO, Rome) 1: 54-61.

- 2311 McCann, J.
1984 Plows, oxen and household managers: a reconsideration of the land paradigm and the production equation in northeast Ethiopia. Boston: Boston University African Studies Center, 18 pp. (Working paper no. 95).
- 2312 1985 The political economy of rural rebellion in Ethiopia: northern resistance to imperial expansion, 1928-1935. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 18(4): 601-623.
- 2313 1986a Household economy, demography, and the 'push' factor in northern Ethiopian history, 1916-1935. *Review* 9(3): 369-411.
- 2314 1986b *From Poverty to Famine in Northeast Ethiopia. a Rural History, 1900-1935*. Philadelphia: University of Philadelphia Press, 256 p.
- 2315 McClellan, C.W.
1980 Land, labor and coffee, the South's role in Ethiopian self-reliance, 1884-1935. *African Economic History* 9: 69-83.
- 2316 Mesfin Wolde Mariam et al.
1971 *Welenkomi: a socio-economic and nutritional survey of a rural community in the Central Highlands of Ethiopia*. Berkhamstead, U.K.: Geographical Publications Ltd., xii + 67 p.
- 2317 Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, Ethiopia
1970 *Seminar Proceedings on Agrarian Reform, 25th November-5th December 1969*. Addis Ababa: Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, Imperial Ethiopian Government, 485 p.
- 2318 Negussay Ayele
1978 Feudalism in Ethiopia, its developmental contours, its demise, its legacies. In: CV 26, pp. 1-3.
- 2319 Nekby, B.
1971 *CADU: an Ethiopian Experiment in Developing Peasant Farming*. Stockholm: Prisma Publishers, 124 p.
- 2320 Nicolas, G.
1974 Peasant rebellions in the socio-political context of today's Ethiopia. *Pan African Journal* 3(3): 235-261.
- 2321 Pankhurst, E.S.
1957a Wonji sugar estate. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(5): 147-150.
- 2322 1957b Ethiopian agriculture in retrospect and prospect. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(9): 287-282.
- 2323 1959 Agricultural extension service. *Ethiopia Observer* 3(2): 55-56.
- 2324 1960 The farmer on whom the Ethiopian economy depends. *Ethiopia Observer* 4(4): 118-130 (Special issue).
- 2325 1961 Land distribution and farm financing. *Ethiopia Observer* 4(12): 404-405.
- 2326 Pankhurst, R.
1957 Ethiopian agriculture. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(10): 306-309.

- 2327 1964 Notes for a history of Ethiopian agriculture. *Ethiopia Observer* 7(3): 210-241.
- 2328 1964b The trade of northern Ethiopia in the 19th century and early 20th century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 2(1): 49-159.
- 2329 1966a Some factors depressing the standard of living of peasants in traditional Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 4(2): 45-98.
- 2330 1966b *State and Land in Ethiopian History*. Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies and Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University, vii + 211 p.
- 2331 1970 Some historical aspects of land tenure in Ethiopia. In: *Seminar Proceedings on Agricultural Reform*. Addis Ababa: Ministry of Landreform and Administration, vol. 1, pp. 36-49.
- 2332 Pastner, S.
1979 Lords of the desert: frontier feudalism in Southern Ethiopia. *International Journal of Middle Eastern Studies* 10(1): 93-106.
- 2333 Paulos Daffa
1980 *Agrarwirtschaft in West Wollega*. Münster.
- 2334 Paulos Milkias
1980 *Zemecha : assesing the political and social foundations of mass education in Ethiopia*. *Studies in Comparative Development* 15(3): 54-69.
- 2335 Pausewang, S.
1969 Empirische Sozialforschung in einem Entwicklungsland: von den Erfahrungen eines Soziologen in Äthiopien. In: R. König, ed., *Aspekte der Entwicklungssoziologie*, Köln-Opladen: Westdeutscher Verlag, pp. 606-625.
- 2336 1970 The history of land tenure and social personality in Ethiopia. *Rural Africana* 11: 82-89.
- 2337 1973a Bevölkerungsforschung oder Hilfe für die äthiopische Bevölkerung? *Internationales Afrikaforum* 9(5): 274-287.
- 2338 1973b *Methods and Concepts of Social Research in a Rural Development Society; a critical appraisal based on experience in Ethiopia*. München: Weltforum für IFO-Institut, 204 p.
- 2339 1973c Peasant society and development in Ethiopia. *Sociologia Ruralis* 13(2): 172-193.
- 2340 Perret, M.
1978 The market of Abbiy Addi: peasants and urban life in Ethiopia. *Cultures* 5(4): 93-103.
- 2341 Reimer, R.
1975 Ethiopian agricultural exports, a brief survey. *Rural Africana* 28: 119-137.
- 2342 Sabry, O.A.
1970 Report to the Imperial Ethiopian Government, Ministry of Land Reform and Administration, on land tenure and settlement in the nomadic areas of Ethiopia. Addis Ababa: Ministry of Land Tenure and Administration, 11 p.
- 2343 Salerich, D., et al.
1968 Agricultural development possibilities of the Awash River Valley. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(10): 345-350.

- 2344 Schwab, P.
1970 Rebellion in Gojjam province, Ethiopia.
Canadian Journal of African Studies 4(2): 249-256.
- 2345 1973 Feudalism in Ethiopia.
New Left Review 81.
- 2346 Seleshi Sisaye
1979 *Development Aid to Rural Ethiopia, 1954- 1977: the Political Economy of Swedish Rural Development Assistance Programmes*. Ithaca: Cornell University (Ph.D. thesis), 358 p.
- 2347 Seleshi Wolde Tsadik
1966a *Land Ownership in Hararghe Province*. Dire Dawa: Imperial Ethiopia College of Agriculture and Mechanical Arts.
- 2348 1966b *Land Taxation in Hararghe Province*. Dire Dawa: Imperial Ethiopia College of Agriculture and Mechanical Arts.
- 2349 1977 *Impacts of Land Tenure and Taxation on Agricultural Development in Ethiopia*. College Park: University of Maryland (Ph.D. thesis), 222 p.
- 2350 Shack, W.A.
1963 Some aspects of ecology and social structure in the ensete complex in South-West Ethiopia.
Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute 93(1): 72-79.
- 2351 Simpson, G.
1975 *A Preliminary Survey of Settlement Projects in Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of Development Research (no. IDR/RR.21/75).
- 2352 1976 Socio-political aspects of settlement schemes in Ethiopia and their contribution to development.
Landreform (FAO) 2: 22-40.
- 2353 Singh, H.
1972 Community development programs in Ethiopia.
African Quarterly 12(3): 256-277.
- 2354 1984 Trends in agricultural output and area in Ethiopia.
Africa Quarterly 22(2): 71-91.
- 2355 Spiegel, E.
1980 Zum Charakter der sozialen Verhältnisse auf dem Land im vorrevolutionären Äthiopien.
Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika 8(6): 1005-1020.
- 2356 1983 *Grundzüge der sozialökonomischen Verhältnisse und der sozialen Beziehungen im äthiopischen Dorf vor der Volksrevolution von 1974*. Leipzig: Karl Marx-Universität (Dissertation).
- 2357 1984 The development of capitalist relations of production in the agriculture of Ethiopia until the revolution of 1974.
Economic Quarterly (GDR) 19(3): 47-63.
- 2358 1985 Zum sozialökonomischen Charakter des 'rist-gult' Systems der Amhara.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 22-36.

- 2359 Ståhl, M.
1974 *Ethiopia: Political Contradictions in Agricultural Development*. Stockholm - Uppsala: Raben & Sjögren - Political Science Association Uppsala.
- 2360 Stanley, S.
1971 *An Introduction to the Rural Economy of Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 2361 Straube, H.
1967 Der agrarische Intensivierungsprojekt in Äthiopien.
Paideuma 13: 198-222.
- 2362 Swedish International Development Agency
1974 *Final Report on the Appraisal of CADU and EPID*. Asella: Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit.
- 2363 Tamrat Kebede
1972 Will family planning ever eliminate the need for land reform? In: Ethiopian Nutrition Institute, *On Family Planning in Ethiopia*, vol. 2. Addis Ababa: ENI, pp. 30-38.
- 2364 Taye Gurmu
1971 *Agrarian structure in Ethiopia and its effect on economic development*. Dakar: United Nations African Institute for Economic Development and Planning, 39 pp.
- 2365 Team Beyene
1971 *The Communal Land Tenure Problem in Ethiopia and the Requirements for its Solution*. Madison: University of Wisconsin (M.L.I. thesis), 110 p.
- 2366 Tesemma Ta'a
1984 The basis for political contradictions in Wollega: the par Land Apportionment Act of 1910 and its consequences.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 179-197.
- 2367 Tesfaye Gebre Sellassie
1967 Harer Awraja.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 5(1): 37-56.
- 2368 Tesfaye Shenkute
1974 *An Evaluation of the Significance for Development of the Imperial Ethiopian Government Policies in Agrarian Reform*. Madison: University of Wisconsin (M.S. thesis), 91 p.
- 2369 Teshome Kebede
1984 Some aspects of feudalism in Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp. 201-211.
- 2370 Tyagi, S.S.
1974 *Development of Cooperatives, Justification, Policy Guidelines and Plans of Work*. Addis Ababa: Ministry of Agriculture, Extension and Project Implementation Department, 224 p.
- 2371 Verhelst, T.G.
1974 *Réflexions en marge des projets de réforme agraire en Éthiopie*. Bruxelles: Academie Royale des Sciences d'Outre Mer, 53 p.
- 2372 Voegelin, D.
1972 Probleme der Einführung produktionstechnischer Verbesserungen in die bäuerliche Landwirtschaft Äthiopiens.
Internationales Afrikaforum 8(3): 201-206.

- 2373 1973 Strukturele Aspekte der Landwirtschaft in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 126-132.
- 2374 Westphal, E. & J.M.C. Westphal-Stevens
1975 *Agricultural Systems in Ethiopia*.
Wageningen: Agricultural University / Los Angeles:
University of California International Center, 278 p.
(Agricultural Research Report no. 826).
- 2375 Wickström, B.O.
1973 *Increasing Efficiency in the National Grain Marketing System of Ethiopia: a Policy Guideline*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Agriculture, Extension and
Project Implementation Department, 60 p.
- 2376 Yagya, V.S.
1966 Agricultural relations in modern Ethiopia.
Narody Azii i Afriki 1966/5: 71-79 [in Russian].
- 2377 Yeates, M.
1973 A pattern of agricultural change in Ethiopia.
World Crops 25: 141-144.
- 2378 Yilma Kebede
1967 Chilalo Awraja.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 5(1): 25-36.
- 2379 Yitfessa Alemu
1988 Traditional forms and forms of cooperation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 203-209.
- 2380 Yohannis Tesemma
1964 Agricultural service.
Ethiopia Observer 11(3): 202-209.
- 2381 Young, M. de
1967 The internal market of agricultural products and its influence on
agricultural productivity and income.
Ethiopia Observer 11(1): 16-35.
- 2382 Zenebeworq Tadesse
1969 The impact of land reform on women: the case of Ethiopia.
ISIS International Bulletin 1(1): 18-21.
- 2383 Zergaber, T.
1972 Regolamentazione della proprietà ed uso della terra in Etiopia.
Sociologia (Roma) 6(3): 147-165.

X. PEASANTRY AND THE RURAL SECTOR AFTER 1974

Most of the items in this section deal with the implications of land reform measures and rural development. Research has been stimulated enormously after the 1975 land reform measures of the Ethiopian government. Background studies, social surveys, project evaluations and socio-anthropological monographs have contributed much to the understanding of recent developments in the rural sector. It thus remains, for obvious reasons, an increasing popular and relevant subject of social research in Ethiopia.

- 2384 Abebe Haile Gabriel
1990 *Generating Marketed Surplus of Food through State Farms: a Critical Evaluation of the Ethiopian Experience*.
The Hague: Institute of Social Studies, 90 p.
- 2385 Ahmed, M.
1983 Local organizations and rural training: the experiences in Ethiopia.
In: FAO, *Training for Agriculture and Rural Development*.
Rome: FAO, 86 p.
- 2386 Alemayehu Lirenso
1985 Rural service cooperatives in Ethiopia: tasks and performance.
Northeast African Studies 7(2): 51-58.
- 2387 1983 *State commerce and service cooperatives in Kembata and Hadiya: an economic and geographical analysis*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Geography,
217 p.
- 2388 1988 Grain marketing in post-1974 Ethiopia: policies, problems and
prospects.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 391-404.
- 2389 Aleme Eshete
1981 The rural scene and rural transformation in Ethiopia.
In: H.W. Okoth-Ogendo, ed., *Approaches to Rural Transformation in Eastern Africa*. Nairobi: Bookwise Ltd., pp. 1-23.
- 2390 Alemneh Dejene
1986 *Peasants, Agrarian Socialism and Rural Development in Ethiopia*.
Boulder: Westview Press, 140 p.
- 2391 Alula Abate
1979 The role of the Institute of Development Research in
development: an evaluative survey.
African Development 4(2-3): 149-155.
- 2392 1983 Peasant associations and collective agriculture in
Ethiopia: promise and performance.
Journal of African Studies 10(3): 97-108.
- 2393 Alula Abate & Tesfaye Teklu
1980 Land reform and peasant associations in Ethiopia:
case studies of two widely differing regions.
Northeast African Studies 2(2): 1-51.
- 2394 1981 Peasants in revolution, Ethiopia.
Development (Rome, Society for International Development) 1: 34-36.
- 2395 Alula Abate & Fassil G. Kiros
1983 Agrarian reform, structural changes and rural development in
Ethiopia.
In: A.K. Ghose, ed., *Agrarian Reform in Contemporary Developing Countries*. London - New York: Croom Helm -
St. Martin's Press, pp. 141-184.
- 2396 Andargatchew Tesfaye
1975 The role of the social services in integrated rural development.
In: CV 43, pp. 208-243

- 2397 Andargatchew Tesfaye, Seyoum G. Selassie & Mekonnen Bishaw
1982 *Basic Needs and Services in Rural Ethiopia: Case Studies of Six Peasant Associations in Gamo Goffa, Kaffa and Wollo*. Addis Ababa: UNICEF, 267-21-1 p.
- 2398 Anderson, F.M.
1984 An overview of ILCA's animal traction research in Ethiopia. In: C.B. Flora, ed., *Proceedings of the Kansas State University's System Research Symposium Animals in Farming Systems*. Manhattan: Kansas City University, pp. 179-183.
- 2399 Aregay Waktola
1978 The pattern, structure and strategies for agricultural education in Ethiopia. In: CV 26, pp. 187-208.
- 2400 1979 Adoption of different indices for analysis of data for Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit. *Ethiopian Journal of Agricultural Science* 1(I): 59-67.
- 2401 1980 Assessment of the differences in an adoption of agricultural technologies in Chilalo. *Ethiopian Journal of Agricultural Science* 2(I): 51-68.
- 2402 1983 Strategies of development and rehabilitation in three pastoral areas of Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Agricultural Research* 5(I): 64-74.
- 2403 Assefa Kuru
1978 The environmental impact of agriculture in Ethiopia. *Environmental Conservation* (Lausanne) 1978/3: 213-221.
- 2404 Assafa Mehretu
1975 Integrated rural development objectives and the role of spatial systems in rural development planning. In: CV 13, pp. 208-243.
- 2405 Aster Akalu
1982 *The Process of Land Nationalization in Ethiopia: Land Nationalization and the Peasants*. Lund: C.W.K. Gleerup, 224 p.
- 2406 Badege Bishaw
1988 An afforestation programme in the Legeambo farmers' producer cooperative, Harerge Highlands, Ethiopia. *Mountain Research and Development* 8(2-3): 249-242.
- 2407 Befekadu Degefe
1978 Towards socialist transformation of agriculture. In: CV 26, pp. 13-27.
- 2408 Bekure W. Semait
1978 Chinese experiences in rural industrialization and its relevance to Ethiopia. In: CV 26, pp. 114-153.
- 2409 Berhanu G. Mariam
1978 Strategies for socialist rural transformation in Ethiopia. In: CV 26, pp. 163-186.
- 2410 Brietzke, P.
1975a Law, revolution and the Ethiopian peasant. *Rural Africana* 28: 7-37.

- 2411 1975b Law and rural development in Ethiopia. *African Studies Review* 18(2): 45-62. [Also in: CV 43, pp. 109-138].
- 2412 1976 Land reform in revolutionary Ethiopia. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 14(4): 637-660.
- 2413 Bruce, J.W.
1975 *Ethiopia: Nationalization of Rural Lands Proclamation*. Madison: University of Wisconsin, Land Tenure Center Bulletin, no. 47.
- 2414 Brüne, S.
1983 Die äthiopische Agrarreform: wirtschaftliche und soziale Folgen radikaler Agrarpolitik. *Afrika Spektrum* 18(2): 117-137.
- 2415 Bureau, J.
1979 Réforme agraire en Éthiopie. *Espoir* 1979/2: 25-36.
- 2416 Chernetsov, S.B.
1982 Krest'janskije asociacii v Efiopii kak organ revoljucionnogo somo upravljenja na mestah s točki zrenija tradicii sovrmennosti. In: *Tradicii Sovremennosti. Materialy Vyezdnoj Sessii Nauchnogo Soveta po Probleman Afriki (Leningrad 16-18 fevralja 1981 g.)*. Moskva: Nauka, pp. 140-197 [in Russian].
- 2417 Clapham, C.
1988 The modes of production debate in Ethiopian agriculture [Review article]. *Africa* 58(3): 364-369.
- 2418 Clark, R.J.
1975 The Ethiopian landreform - scope, accomplishments and future objectives. *Land Reform* (FAO Rome) 2: 65-68.
- 2419 Cohen, J.M.
1980 Green revolution in Ethiopia: the politics of rural development in a blocked and inequitable society. In: CV 11, pp. 107-145.
- 2420 1984a *Agrarian Reform in Ethiopia: the Situation on the Eve of the Revolution's Tenth Anniversary*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University, Harvard Institute for International Development.
- 2421 1984b Foreign involvement in land tenure reform: the case of Ethiopia. In: J.D. Montgomery, ed., *International Dimensions of Land Reform*. Boulder - London: Westview Press, pp. 169-217.
- 2422 1985 Foreign involvement in the formulation of Ethiopia's land tenure policies. *Northeast African Studies* 7(2): 23-50 [part I] and 7(3): 1-20 [part II].
- 2423 1987 *Integrated Rural Development: the Ethiopian Experience*. Stockholm: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 268 p.
- 2424 Cohen, J.M., A.A. Goldsmith & J.W. Meller
1976 *Revolution and Landreform in Ethiopia: Peasant Associations, Local Government and Rural Development*. Ithaca: Center for International Studies.

- 2425 Cohen, J.M. & N.-I. Isaksson
1987a *Food production strategy debates in revolutionary Ethiopia*.
Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard Institute for International
Development, Discussion Paper no. 255.
- 2426 1987b Villagisation in Ethiopia's Arsi Region.
Journal of Modern African Studies 25(3): 435-464.
[Also appeared as: Rural Development Study no. 19,
Swedish University for Agricultural Sciences, February 1987].
- 2427 1988 Food production strategy debates in revolutionary Ethiopia.
World Development 16(3): 323-348.
- 2428 Cohen, J.M. & I. Jonsson
1987 The size of peasant association holdings and government policies:
questions raised by recent research in Arsi Region, Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 9(1): 97-103.
- 2429 Cohen, J.M. et al.
1976 Rural development issues following the Ethiopian landreform.
Africa Today 23(2): 7-28.
- 2430 Cohen, J.M. & P. Koehn
1977 Rural and urban land reform in Ethiopia.
African Law Studies 14: 3-62.
[Reprinted as Land Tenure Center Reprint no. 135,
University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1978].
- 2431 Cohen, J.M. & Seleshi Sisaye
1977 *Research on Socio-economic Development in Ethiopia:
Past Problems and Future Issues in Rural-Urban Studies*.
Ithaca: Department of Rural Sociology, Ithaca University.
- 2432 1978 Research priorities for the study of socio-economic
change in Ethiopia's rural and urban sectors.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 35-49.
- 2433 Daw, M.E.
1988 The place of livestock in the farm economy of the central highlands of
Ethiopia.
In: J.C. Stone, ed., *The Exploitation of Animals in Africa*.
Proceedings of a Colloquium at the University of Aberdeen, March
1987. Aberdeen: Aberdeen University African Studies Group, pp.
357-365.
- 2434 Debelie Batu
1978 *The Peasantry and the Revolution in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Center for Research and Conservation of
Cultural Heritage.
- 2435 Dessalegn Rahmato
1984a *Agrarian Reform in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies,
105 p. [Also published in 1985 by Red Sea Press, Trenton, N.J.].
- 2436 1984b Agrarian reform in Ethiopia: a brief assessment
In: CV 24, pp. 587-595.
- 2437 1985 The Ethiopian experience in agrarian reform.
In: Fasil Gebre Kiro, ed. *Challenging Rural
Poverty*. Trenton: Africa World Press, pp. 197-224.
- 2438 1986 Moral crusaders and incipient capitalists: mechanized
agriculture and its critics in Ethiopia.
In: CV 38, pp. 69-90.

- 2439 1987 *Famine and Survival Strategies: a Case Study from
Northeastern Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University (Food and Famine
Monograph, no. 1), 306 p.
- 2440 1988 Settlement and resettlement in Mettekel, western Ethiopia.
Africa (Roma) 43(1): 14-34.
- 2441 Dula Abdu
1979 Land reform in Ethiopia: a prelude to socialist development.
In: CV 4, pp. 729-740.
- 2442 Dunning, H.C.
1977a Rural land reform in socialist Ethiopia: the first year.
Verfassung und Recht in Übersee 10: 203-213.
- 2443 1977b Réforme agraire en Éthiopie socialiste: bilan de la première année.
Revue Juridique et Politique d'Indépendance et Coopération
31(1): 123-138 (French translation of previous item).
- 2444 Ellis, G.
1980 Land tenancy reform in Ethiopia: a retrospective analysis.
In: CV 4, pp. 741-760 (Also in: *Economic Development
and Cultural Change* 28(3): 523-545).
- 2445 Eshetu Chole & Teshome Mulat
1988 Land settlement in Ethiopia: a review of developments.
In: S.A. Oberai, ed., *Land Settlement Policies and Population
Redistribution in Developing Countries: Achievements, Problems and
Prospects*, pp. 161-201.
- 2446 Fasil G. Kiro
1976 An estimate of the proportion of the potential work-year allocated
to socio-cultural observances in rural Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 2(2): 15-28.
- 2447 1980 Agricultrual land fragmentation: a problem of land distribution
observed in some Ethiopian peasant associations.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 2(2): 1-12.
- 2448 1981 *Survey of socio-economic characteristics of rural Ethiopia*.
Comparative review and analysis.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of
Development Research, 44 p.
- 2449 1983 *Education for integrated rural development in Ethiopia - an
examination of the problems of transition*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research
(Research report no.19).
- 2450 1984 Mobilizing the peasantry for rural development: the Ethiopian
experiment.
In: CV 24, pp. 577-586.
- 2451 1988 Some leading issues of rural transformation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 479-490.
- 2452 Feyisa Demie
1988 Size of holding and productivity in the Ethiopian
Highland farming systems.
Egerton: Egerton University Department of Economics, 11 p.
- 2453 Food and Agricultural Organisation
1985 *Ethiopian Highlands Reclamation Study, executive summary*.
Rome: FAO.

- 2454 Galperin, G.
1981 Agrarian revolution in Ethiopia.
Aziia i Afrika Segodnia 1981/8: 25-28 [in Russian].
- 2455 Gebre Dimtse, G.
1988 *Agriculture and Agrarian Structure in Ethiopia*.
Birmingham (UK): Third World Publications.
- 2456 Getahun Amare
1980 Agro-climates and agricultural systems in Ethiopia.
In: *Agricultural Systems* (Barking, England), pp. 39-50.
- 2457 Getu, M.
1987 *Socialism, Participation, and Agricultural Development in Post revolutionary Ethiopia: A Study of Constraints*.
Stockholm: University of Stockholm, Studies in Economic History, 220 p.
- 2458 Ghose, A.K.
1985 Transforming feudal agriculture: agrarian change in Ethiopia since 1974.
Journal of Development Studies 22(1): 127-149.
- 2459 Göricke, F.W.
1976 Assistance towards self-help - who profits by it? On the influence of outside assistance for self-help associations on levels and causes of conflicts in peasant societies. The example of the Chilalo Agricultural Development Unit (CADU) in Ethiopia.
In: A.A. Bodenstedt, ed., *Self-Help: Instrument or Objective in Rural Development*. Saarbrücken: SSIP, pp. 104-115.
- 2460 1977 *Revolutionäre Agrarpolitik in Äthiopien*.
Saarbrücken: SSIP, xvi + 291 p.
- 2461 1979 *Social and Political Factors influencing the Application of Land Reform Measures in Ethiopia*.
Saarbrücken - Fort Lauderdale: Breitenbach.
- 2462 Griffin, K. & R. Hay
1985 Problems of agricultural development in socialist Ethiopia: an overview and a suggested survey.
Journal of Peasant Studies 13(1): 37-66.
[Also in: K. Griffin, *World Hunger and the World Economy*, London, etc.: MacMillan, pp. 203-234].
- 2463 Gryseels, G.
1988 *Role of Livestock on Mixed Smallholder Farms in the Ethiopian Highlands: A case study from the Baso and Worena wereda near Debre Berhan*.
Wageningen: Agricultural University, xiv + 249 p.
- 2464 Gryseels, G. & F.M. Anderson
1983 *Research on Farm and Livestock Productivity in the Central Ethiopian Highlands: Initial Results*.
Addis Ababa: ILCA, vii + 52 p.
- 2465 Haile Leul Tebicke
1985 Sustainable agriculture: an Ethiopian view.
Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists 41(8): 39-42.
- 2466 Haile Selassie Belay
1977 *Problems, practices and strategies for rural development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa - Debre Zeit: Addis Ababa University Agricultural Experiment Station, 152 p.

- 2467 1978 Mobilization and promotion of training programs for the rural masses.
In: CV 26, pp. 209-221.
- 2468 1979 *Principles and strategies for rural development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa - Debre Zeit: Addis Ababa University Agricultural Research Centre, 237 p.
- 2469 Haile Yesus Abegaz
1982 *The Organization of State Farms in Ethiopia after the Land Reform of 1975. Planning realization, Potential and Problems*.
Saarbrücken - Fort Lauderdale: Breitenbach, viii + 242 p.
- 2470 Hailu Abatena
1978 *Grassroot Participation in the Development Process: an Empirical Study of the Problems of Rural Development in Ethiopia*.
Syracuse, N.Y.: Syracuse University (Ph.D. thesis), 320 p.
- 2471 Harbeson, J.W.
1975 Revolution and rural development in Ethiopia.
Rural Africana 28: 1-5.
- 2472 Hoben, A.
1975 Perspectives on landreform in Ethiopia: the political role of the peasantry.
Rural Africana 28: 55-69.
- 2473 Holmberg, J.
1977 *Grain Marketing and Land Reform in Ethiopia: an analysis of the marketing and pricing of food grains in 1976 after the land reform*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 34 p.
- 2474 Jonsson, I.
1975 A diffusion process approach to rural development: outline of a case study from an integrated rural development project (CADU).
In: CV 43, pp. 3-15.
- 2475 Kebebew Daka
1978 The role of rural cooperatives in the socialist transformation of agriculture.
In: CV 26, pp. 46-78.
- 2476 Kiflemariam Gebrewold
1981 Ethiopia: rural poverty and land reform.
Development and Cooperation 4: 20-23.
- 2477 Kloos, H.
1982 Farm labor migration in the Awash valley of Ethiopia.
International Migration Review 16(1): 133-168.
- 2478 Koehn, P.
1986 Agricultural policy and environmental destruction in Ethiopia and Nigeria.
Rural Africana 25-26: 25-54.
- 2479 Leithmann-Fruh, G.A.
1983 *Scope of Quantitative Analysis of Development Strategies in Subsistence-oriented Farms: the Case of Smallholder Development in the Ethiopian Highlands*.
Krefeld: Marchal-Matzenbacher Wissenschaftsverlag, iv + 392 p.
- 2480 Lisane Worq Deme
1978 The development of Ethiopian agriculture during the transition period to socialism.
In: CV 26, pp. 78-113.

- 2481 Lunquist, M.
1973 *Mobilising savings in Chilalo*.
Asella: CADU, 51 p.
- 2482 Makonen Getu
1987 *Socialism, Participation, and Agricultural Development in Post-revolutionary Ethiopia: a Study of Constraints*.
Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, xv + 220 p.
- 2483 Manig, W.
1989 'Green revolution' technologies reconsidered - another view: the Ethiopian example.
Afrika Spektrum 24(3): 274-283.
- 2484 Mengistu Wube
1986 *Problems of Land Reform Implementation in Ethiopia. A Case Study of Dejen and Wolmerea Districts*.
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Kulturgeografisk Institut, 174 p.
- 2485 Mesfin Bezuneh & C.C. Mabbs-Zeno
1984 The contribution of the green revolution to social change in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 6(3): 9-17.
- 2486 Mesfin Kindu
1975 Tenurial constraints to rural development in Ethiopia.
In: CV 43, pp. 159-172.
- 2487 Ministry of Agriculture & Settlement / Institute of Development Research
1978 *Agrarian Reform and Rural Development in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: The Ministry & IDR (Country Review paper no. 73).
- 2488 Mulugeta, B. & C. White
1984 *Major Issues in Agrarian Transformation*.
Rome: FAO.
- 2489 Nchari, A.N.
1984 People's participation in rural development through cooperatives: the case of the Ethiopian peasant associations.
In: A.-C. Mondjanagdj, ed. *La Participation Populaire au Développement en Afrique Noire*. Paris - Douala: Karthala - Institut Pan-African pour le Développement (Cahiers de l'IPD/PIAD, no. 9), pp. 247-280.
- 2490 Negatu Alemu
1980 On the modes of production in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Marxist Review 1: 7-42.
- 2491 Newcombe, K.
1987 An economic justification for rural afforestation: the case of Ethiopia.
Annals of Regional Science 21(3): 80-99.
- 2492 Nuciari, M.
1978 Strategie di sviluppo rurale e mutamento sociale in Etiopia - studio preliminare.
Africa (Roma) 33(1): 23-52.
- 2493 Ohlsson, B.
1978 Forestry strategies and the peasant associations in Ethiopia.
In: CV 26, pp. 222-244.
- 2494 Ottaway, M.
1975 Landreform and peasant associations: a preliminary analysis.
Rural Africana 28: 39-54.

- 2495 1977 Landreform in Ethiopia 1974-1977.
African Studies Review 20(3): 79-90.
- 2496 1988 The Ethiopian land reform: from political change to economic development.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp.389-400.
- 2497 Paterman, R.
1986 Revolution and agrarian reform in Ethiopia [Review article].
Peasant Studies 13(4): 271-275.
- 2498 Pausewang, S.
1976 Bauern und Genossenschaften in Südäthiopien: ein Jahr nach der Landreform.
Internationales Afrika Forum 12(3): 270-272.
- 2499 1977 Die Landreform in Äthiopien.
Afrika Spektrum 12(1): 17-36.
- 2500 1980 A new international economic order for the peasant in the Third World.
Sociologia Ruralis 20: 97-110.
- 2501 1983 *Peasants, Land and Society. A Social History of Landreform in Ethiopia*.
München: Weltforum Verlag, iv + 237 p.
- 2502 1988a Peasants, organizations, markets - ten years after the land reform.
in: CV 49, vol.2, p. 81-92.
- 2503 1988b Participation in social research in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 26(2): 253-276.
- 2504 Poljakow, G.
1987 Die Zusammenarbeit der Mitgliedsländer des RGW mit dem sozialistischen Äthiopien in der Landwirtschaft.
Internationale Zeitschrift für Landwirtschaft 6: 509-510.
- 2505 Poschen-Eiche, P.
1987 *The Application of Farming Systems Research to Community Forestry: a Case Study in the Hararge Highlands, Eastern Ethiopia*.
Weikersheim: Josef Margraf, x + 250 p.
- 2506 Richter, R.
1977 Die erste Phase der Semetscha in Äthiopien.
Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika 5(4): 629-634.
- 2507 Rodriguez, G. & F.W. Anderson
1988 A case study of risk-return tradeoffs in a mixed farming system in highland Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 27(3): 161-177.
- 2508 Sadler, P.
1976 *Regional Development in Ethiopia: a cost-benefit appraisal*.
Bangor: University of Wales Press, xiii + 88 p.
- 2509 Seleshi Sisaye
1978 The role of the social sciences in rural development planning.
African Studies Review 21(3): 75-85.
- 2510 1979 Social science research on rural development: issues and perspectives from the Ethiopian experience.
Agricultural Administration 6: 55-77.

- 2511 Seleshi Sisaye & E. Stommes
1980 Agricultural development in Ethiopia; government budgeting and development assistance in the pre- and post-1975 periods.
Journal of Development Studies 16(2): 156-185
- 2512 1981 Peasants and community development: the Ethiopian experience, 1957-1974.
Peasant Studies 9(1): 54-73.
- 2513 Sisay Asefa
1980 *An Economic Analysis of Household Farm Production in the Arssi Region of Ethiopia: Cases from Chilalo Province*. Ames: Iowa State University (Ph.D. thesis), 199 p.
- 2514 1985 Agricultural development policy for tropical Africa: a case study from south central Ethiopia.
Peasant Studies 13(1): 39-46.
- 2515 Solomon Bellete
1979 *An Economic Analysis of Small-Holders Agriculture in the Central Highlands of Ethiopia: a System Simulation Approach*. Corvallis: Oregon State University (Ph.D. thesis), 154 p.
- 2516 Ståhl, M.
1977 *New Seeds in Old Soil: A Study of the Land Reform Process in Western Wollega, Ethiopia, 1975-1976*. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 90 p.
- 2517 Teclemariam Berhane & Araya Kebede
1978 The role of agricultural implements on "strategies for socialist rural transformation in Ethiopia".
In: CV 26, pp. 154-162.
- 2518 Tegegn Teka
1985 *Producers Co-operatives and Rural Development in Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: UNECA.
- 2519 Tegegn Teka & Tennassie Nichola
1984 *Rural Poverty Alleviation: the Case of Ethiopia*. Rome: FAO, ii + 143 p.
- 2520 Tesfaye Teklu
1975 An approach to rural development: a case study of the Ethiopian package projects.
Rural Africana 28: 87-105.
(Also in CV 43, pp. 16-44).
- 2521 Teshome Wagaw
1975 The participation of youth in Ethiopia's rural development.
Rural Africana 28: 75-86.
- 2522 Tolstykh, V.E.
1980 Revolutionary agrarian politics in Ethiopia.
Narodny Azii i Afriki 1980/6: 24-31 [in Russian].
- 2523 Vassilyeva, E.N.
1988 Legal basis of cooperative farming in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 184-192.
- 2524 Wood, A.P.
1978 *Resettlement in Illubabor*. Liverpool: University of Liverpool (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 2525 1983 Rural development and national integration in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 82(329): 509-539.

- 2526 World Bank
1981 *Economic Memorandum on Ethiopia*. Washington, D.C.: World Bank.
- 2527 1982 *Agricultural Development in Ethiopia (with particular reference to the Highlands)*. Washington, D.C.: World Bank.
- 2528 1983 *Ethiopia. The Agricultural Sector: an interim report*. Washington, D.C.: World Bank.
- 2529 Yadeta, G.
1987 Some aspects of cooperatives vis-à-vis the state in Ethiopia.
Social Change 17(2): 35-47.
- 2530 Yohannes Noggo
1986 Agrarian reform and class struggle in Ethiopia.
In: R.P. Misra & Nguyen Tri Dung, eds., *Third World Peasantry*, New Delhi: Sterling, vol. 1, pp. 176-229.

XII. THE URBAN SECTOR

- 2531 Akalou Wolde Michael
1967 *Urban Development in Ethiopia in a Time and Space Perspective*.
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2532 1967 Some thoughts on the process of urbanization in
pre-twentieth century Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 5(2): 35-38.
- 2533 1973 Urban development in Ethiopia (1889-1925).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 1-16.
- 2534 Alula Abate
1974 The growth and development of small and medium-sized Ketema
settlements in the Harar Highlands.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 727-744.
- 2535 Amare Dawit & Fassil Giorgis
1987 Early architectural development in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 62, pp. 173-198.
- 2536 Amos, F.J.C.
1962 A development plan for Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 6(1): 5-15.
- 2537 Bahru Zewde
1987 Early *safars* of Addis Ababa: patterns of evolution.
In: CV 62, pp.43-55.
- 2538 Baudissin, G.G. von
1965 Äthopiens Weg zum Fortschritt.
Afrika Heute 14: 151-155.
- 2539 Berlan, E.
1963 *Addis Ababa: la Plus Haute Ville d'Afrique*.
Grenoble: Imprimerie Allier.
- 2540 Bjerén, G.
1984 Migration to Shashemenne: common assumptions
versus preliminary results.
In: CV 24, pp. 473-486.
- 2541 1988 Geographical mobility in urban Ethiopia: the case of
Shashemenne.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 451-462.
- 2542 1985 *Migration to Shashemene: Ethnicity, Gender and Occupation
in Urban Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies. xiii + 291 p.
- 2543 Carlson, O., et al.
1973 Housing in Makalle, Ethiopia.
International Technical Cooperation Centre Review
(Tel Aviv) 2(1): 67-69.
- 2544 Cassiers, A.
1975 Vieux logis d'Addis Abeba.
Afrique Littéraire et Artistique 37(3): 67-74.
- 2545 Chapple, D.
1987 Some remarks on the Addis Ababa food market up to 1935.
In: CV 62, pp. 143-160.

- 2546 Cohen, J.M. & P. Koehn
1977 Rural and urban reforms in Ethiopia.
African Law Studies 14: 3-61.
- 2547 Comhaire, J.
1968 Urban growth in relation to Ethiopian development.
Cultures et Développement 1: 25-39.
- 2548 1969 Les grandes villes d'Afrique et de Madagascar: Addis Abeba.
Notes et Études Documentaires (Paris) no. 3650, 36 p.
- 2549 1969 Wage pooling as a form of voluntary association
in Ethiopian and other African towns.
In: CV 19, vol. 3, pp. 44-47.
- 2550 Crummey, D.
1987 Addis Ababa's precursor towns in Christian Ethiopia
in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.
In: CV 62, pp. 15-43.
- 2551 Dejene H.Mariam
1987 Architecture in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 62, pp. 199-218.
- 2552 Denis, J.
1964 Addis Ababa: genèse d'une capitale impériale.
Revue Belge de Géographie 88(3): 283-314.
- 2553 Engelhard, K.
1970 Addis Ababa - Probleme seiner Entwicklung.
Erdkunde 24(3): 207-219.
- 2554 Eshetu Hassan
1987 The growth of municipal administration and some aspects
of daily life in Addis Ababa in 1910-1930.
In: CV 62, p. 79-95.
- 2555 Fekadu Gadamu
1974 Urbanization, polyethnic group voluntary
associations and national integration in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 1(1): 71-80.
- 2556 Fellows, P.A.
1964 Urbanism and engineering trends in Ethiopia.
In: N. Anderson, ed. *Urbanism and Urbanization*.
Leiden: Brill, pp. 62-77.
- 2557 Habtemariam Tesfaghiorgis
1986 The growth of urbanization Ethiopia.
Eastern African Economic Review 2(2): 157-167.
- 2558 Haile Gabriel Dagne
1987 Oral information on the establishment of churches
in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 62, pp. 57-78.
- 2559 Horvath, R.J.
1966 *Around Addis Ababa: a Study of the Impact of a City on its
Surroundings*.
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2560 1968 Towns in Ethiopia.
Erdkunde 22(1): 42-51.
- 2561 1969 The wandering capitals of Ethiopia.
Journal of African History 10(2): 205-219.

- 2562 1970 The process of urban agglomeration in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 81-88.
- 2563 Johnson, M.E.
1962 Addis Ababa from the air.
Ethiopia Observer 6(1): 10-31.
- 2564 1974 *The Evolution of the Morphology of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis), 488 p.
- 2565 Koehn, P.
1973 *The Municipality of Addis Ababa, Ethiopia: Performance, Mobilization, Integration and Change*.
Boulder: University of Colorado (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 2566 1976 Urban origins and consequences of national and local transformation in Ethiopia.
In: J. Walton & L.H. Massotti, eds., *The City in Comparative Perspective: Cross-National Research and New Directions in Theory*. New York: Sage.
- 2567 1980 Forecast for political change in Ethiopia: an urban perspective.
In: CV 11, pp. 74-106.
- 2568 Koehn, P. & E. Koehn
1975 *Edir* as a vehicle for urban development in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 6, pp. 399-426.
- 2569 1979 Urbanization and urban development planning in Ethiopia.
In: R.A. Obudho & S. El-Shakh, eds., *Development of Urban Systems in Africa*, New York: Praeger, pp. 215-241.
- 2570 Kuls, W.
1957 Addis Ababa: Entstehung und Entwicklung der äthiopischen Hauptstadt.
Paideuma 6: 318-323.
- 2571 1970 Zur Entwicklung städtischer Siedlungen in Äthiopien
Erdkunde 24(1): 14-26.
- 2572 Lass, H.D.
1973 Addis Ababa: ein afrikanisches Zentrum.
In: CV 68, pp. 133-139.
- 2573 Mesfin Wolde Mariam
1965 Some aspects of urbanization in pre-twentieth century Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Geographical Journal 3(2): 13-20.
- 2574 1968 The rural urban split in Ethiopia.
Dialogue 2(1): 7-16.
- 2575 1969 Problems of urbanization.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp.20-38.
- 2576 1974 The relative distribution of major linguistic and religious groups in urban areas.
In: CV 28, vol.2, pp. 193-201.
- 2577 Messing, S.D.
1962 The Abyssinian market town.
In: CV 12, pp. 386-408.
- 2578 Mulatu Wubneh
1982 *A Spatial Analysis of Urban-industrial Development in Ethiopia*
Syracuse: Syracuse University, 189 p. (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2579 Mullenbach, H.J.
1976 *Akaki Beseka: Urban Process in an Ethiopian Industrial Town*.
Evanston: Northwestern University (Ph.D. thesis), 401 p.

- 2580 Oddy, D.J. & J.D. Baker
1973 Some aspects of the socioeconomic structure of two towns in the Semen region of Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 161-178.
- 2581 Ostby, I. & Taye Gulilat
1969 A statistical study of household expenditure in Addis Ababa.
Eastern Africa Economic Review 1(2): 63-74.
- 2582 Palen, J.J.
1974 Housing in a developing nation: the case of Addis Ababa.
Land Economics 50(4): 428-434.
- 2583 1976 Urbanization and migration in an indigenous city: the case of Addis Abeba.
In: A. Richmond & D. Kubat, eds. *Internal Migration. The New World and the Third World*. London: Sage, pp. 205-224.
- 2584 Pankhurst, E.S.
1957 Addis Ababa today.
Ethiopia Observer 1(2): 45-55.
- 2585 1960 Changing face of Addis Ababa.
Ethiopia Observer 4(5): 134-176.
- 2586 Pankhurst, R.
1957 City fifty years ago (Addis Ababa).
Ethiopia Observer 1(2): 60-66.
- 2587 1962 Foundations and growth of Addis Ababa to 1935.
Ethiopia Observer 6(1).
- 2588 1965 Notes on the demographic history of Ethiopian towns and villages.
Ethiopia Observer 9(1): 60-83.
- 2589 1969 Notes for the history of Gondar.
Ethiopia Observer 12(3): 177-227.
- 2590 1979 Three urban precursors of Gondar: Emfraz, Gorgora and Dänqaz.
In: CV 4, pp. 415-429.
- 2591 1980 The history of Säwan towns from the rise of Menilek to the founding of Addis Ababa.
In: CV 17, pp. 221-241.
- 2592 1982 *History of Ethiopian Towns. From the Middle Ages to the early 19th Century*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 343 p.
- 2593 1985 *History of Ethiopian Towns. From the Mid-Nineteenth Century to 1935*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 391 p.
- 2594 1987 The old city of Harar.
In: *Quarterly Yekattit* 11(2): 40-44.
- 2595 Pankhurst, R. & G. Hancock
1985 Addis Ababa.
Selamta 2(3): 6-13.
- 2596 Penisson, J.
1964 Quelques notes sur l'urbanisme et l'architecture modernes à Addis Abeba.
L'Éthiopie Aujourd'hui 3: 23-33.
- 2597 Perret, M.
1978 Le marché d'Abbiy Addi: les paysans et la ville.
Cultures 5(4): 99-110.

- 2598 1986 Villes impériales, villes princières: notes sur le caractère des villes dans l'Éthiopie du XVIII^e siècle.
Journal des Africanistes 56(2): 55-65.
- 2599 Pokshishevskij, V.V.
1973 On the numerical dynamics and certain ethnic indices of the urban population of Ethiopia.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 1974/4: 140-148.
- 2600 Salole, G.M.
1982 The development of *edir* and *mahaber* in Addis Ababa.
North East Africa (Oxford) 1(3): 233-245.
- 2601 Shack, W.
1974-75 Notes on voluntary associations and urbanization in Africa, with special reference to Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
African Urban Notes, series B, 1: 5-10.
- 2602 Shiferaw Begele
1987 "The jewel of the railway": Dire Dawa, 1902-1906.
In: CV 62, pp. 131-166.
- 2603 Solomon Mulugeta
1988 Housing needs of Addis Ababa.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp 143-156.
- 2604 Techeste Aderom
1987 Basic planning principles and objectives taken in preparation of the Addis Ababa masterplan: past and present.
In: CV 62, pp. 247-269.
- 2605 Topouzian, O.Th.
1974 Quelques aspects de villes éthiopiennes d'après les sources arméniennes du XVII^eme, XVIII^eme et XIX^eme siècles.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 793-801.
- 2606 (University of Lund)
1972 Evaluation of a pilot low-cost housing project in Kolfe, Addis Ababa.
International Technical Cooperation Centre Review (Tel Aviv) 1(3): 61-71.
- 2607 Weissleder, W.
1963 The socio-political character of an historical Ethiopian capital.
Proceedings of the EAISR Conference, Kampala 1963.
Kampala: East African Institute of Social Research.
- 2608 Winid, B.
1975 Ethiopia.
In: R. Jones, ed. *Essays on Third World Urbanization*, London: George Philip & Son, pp. 163-183.
- 2609 Young, M. de
1967 An African emporium: the Addis Märkato.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 103-122.

XIII. MODERNIZATION, COMMUNICATIONS, INDUSTRY AND ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT.

- 2610 Abebe Adera
1974 Some thoughts on the unemployment problem in Ethiopia.
East African Economic Review 6(1): 81-92.
- 2611 Abraham, G.G.
1974 Verkehrsinvestitionen und wirtschaftliche Entwicklung in Äthiopien.
Internationales Afrikaforum 10(4): 226-232.
- 2612 1984 The impact of roads on regional development in Ethiopia.
In: CV 24, pp.597-601.
- 2613 Abraham, W.I. & Seifu Abraha
1975 Ethiopia's public sector: structure, policies and impact.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 2(1): 1-12.
- 2614 Admassu Bezabeh
1978 *Balance of Payments Constraints and Economic Development in Ethiopia: 1960 - 1974*.
Berkeley: University of California -Berkeley (Ph.D. thesis), 276 p.
- 2615 African Development
1974 Ethiopia: special economic survey.
African Development 8(5): 19-58.
- 2616 Ahooja, K. et al.
1965 Banking, taxation and money in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 8(4), special issue, pp. 277-416.
- 2617 Alemayehu Lirenso
1982 *The functional role of periodic markets in economic development: the case of Kembata and Hadiya, Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of Geography, vii + 20 p.
- 2618 1983 State policies in production, marketing and pricing of food grains: the case of Ethiopia.
Africa Development/Afrique et Développement 8(1): 72-84.
- 2619 Aleme Eshete
1975 A page in the history of Posts and Telegraphs in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(2): 1-16.
- 2620 Amda Mikael Habte
1977 *Massmedia and International Development Bureaucracies: the Case of the World Bank and Ethiopia*.
Minneapolis: University of Minnesota (Ph.D. thesis), xii + 208 p.
- 2621 Araia Tseggai
1984 Ethiopian economic policy in Eritrea: the Federation era.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 81-93.
- 2622 Asmerom Kidane
1974 The demand and price structure for selected food products in Ethiopia: an econometric and spectral analysis.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 1(1): 1-16.
- 2623 1985 Sampling errors from socio-economic baseline surveys in an Ethiopian rural setting.
Eastern African Social Science Review 1(1): 69-78.

- 2624 1987 Determinants of saving in Ethiopia with reference to the role of demographic variables.
Eastern African Economic Review 3(2): 121-129.
- 2625 Asmerom Kidane & G. Kockläuner
1985 A macroeconometric model for Ethiopia: specification, estimation, forecast and control.
Eastern Africa Economic Review (new series) 1(1): 1-12.
- 2626 Assefa Beqelle
1973 *Industrialization and Labour Absorption: Projections for Ethiopia, 1968-1973*.
Bloomington: Indiana University (Ph.D. thesis), 183 p.
- 2627 Assefa Beqelle & Eshetu Chole
1969 *A Profile of the Ethiopian Economy*.
London-Addis Ababa: Oxford University Press.
- 2628 Assefa Kassa
1973 Tourisme en Éthiopie. Séjours et déplacements.
L'Éthiopie Aujourd'hui 8: 29-39.
- 2629 Assefa Mehretu
1974 Diffusion of banking in Ethiopia: an appraisal of the process of spatial integration.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 1(1): 31-70.
- 2630 Ayele Tirfe
1987 Decentralisation of Development Efforts in Ethiopia; Past Experiences and Current Initiatives.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research, 51 p.
- 2631 Bahru Zewde
1984 The fumbling debut of British capital in Ethiopia: a contrastive study of the Abyssinian Corporation and the Ethiopian Motor Transport Company.
In: CV 24, pp. 331-39.
- 2632 Baker, J.
1972 Ethiopia: a general introductory survey.
Middle East Economic Digest 16: 463-466.
- 2633 1974 Developments in Ethiopia's road system.
Geography 59(2): 150-154.
- 2634 Baudissin, G.G. von
1964a Labour policy in Ethiopia.
International Labour Review 89(6): 551-569.
- 2635 1964b La politique du travail en Éthiopie.
Revue Internationale du Travail 89(6): 625-646.
[French version of previous item].
- 2636 1965 An introduction to labour developments in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Law 2(1): 101-110.
- 2637 Bekure W. Semait
1984a Industrial development in Addis Ababa area: a miniature capitalist penetration.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 17: 37-61.
- 2638 1984b The industrial labor force in the Addis Ababa region before 1975: origins, expectations and realities.
In: CV 24, pp. 603-616.

- 2639 Berhanu Abegaz
1983 The structure of employment and wages in the early stages of urbanization: the case of Ethiopia.
African Urban Studies 15: 41-58.
- 2640 1986 A brief note on recent Ethiopian economic statistics.
Northeast African Studies 8(1): 31-34.
- 2641 Birhan G.M. Tekle
1986 Recent economic situation in Ethiopia and prospects.
Birritu (Addis Ababa) 30: 23-25.
- 2642 Bjerren, G.
1986 *Ethnicity, Gender and Occupation in Urban Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.
- 2643 Blaug, M.
1974 Employment and unemployment in Ethiopia.
International Labour Review 110(2): 177-143.
- 2644 Bocock, P.W.
1969 Les effets du développements: les télécommunications en Éthiopie.
Finances et Développement 6(4): 16-23.
- 2645 Bondestam, L.
1974a Employment and unemployment in Ethiopia.
International Labour Review 110(2): 117-143.
- 2646 1974b People and capitalism in the Northeast lowlands of Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 12(3): 423-439.
- 2647 1974c Underdevelopment and economic growth in Ethiopia.
Kroniek van Afrika 1: 20-35.
- 2648 1975a Population et capitalisme dans la vallée de l'Aouache (Éthiopie).
In: S. Amin, ed. *L'Agriculture Africaine et le Capitalisme*.
Paris: Éditions Anthropos-IDEP, pp. 319-348 (French translation of previous item).
- 2649 1975b Notes on multinational corporations in Ethiopia.
African Review (Dar-es-Salaam) 5(4): 535-549.
- 2650 1975c Notes on foreign investments in Ethiopia.
In: C. Widstrand, ed., *Multinational Firms in Africa*.
Dakar: IFAN, pp. 125-142.
- 2651 Bottomley, A.
1975 Garment making in a low-wage nation: the case of Ethiopia.
Economic Bulletin of Africa 11(1): 1-11.
- 2652 Burdick, C.W.
1958 Highways in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 1(12): 401-404.
- 2653 Bykov, A.P.
1988 The role of Ethiopia's economic cooperation with socialist countries for the development of its key industries.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 75-80.
- 2654 Carlson, D.G.
1975 Eucalyptus trees, tin roofs, and intrauterine devices: indicators of modernization in a traditional rural Ethiopian community.
In: CV 6, pp. 443-448.

- 2655 Cherian, K.A.
1969 *Ethiopia Today: an Up-to-date Illustrated Review of Economic Conditions*. Addis Ababa: Central Printers Press, 172 p.
- 2656 Collier, O.P.C. & K.M.A. Perkins
1979 A history of the French-Ethiopian railway from Djibouti to Addis Ababa. *Transport History* 10(3): 220-248.
- 2657 Daniel Haile
1983 The realization of worker's interest under Ethiopian labour law. *Jahrbuch für Afrikanisches Recht* 4: 3-13.
- 2658 Daniel Teferra
1979 *The Phenomenon of Underdevelopment in Ethiopia*. Madison: University of Wisconsin (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2659 1984 The lack of development in Ethiopia. *Northeast African Studies* 6(1-2): 13-22.
- 2660 Decke, G., et al.
1988 *Umstrittene Hilfe in Äthiopien: eine Auseinandersetzung um Entwicklungshilfe in Äthiopien am Beispiel von 'Menschen für Menschen' in Darmstadt*. Darmstadt: Decke, Kraft, Wiederholt, 151 p.
- 2661 Dembel Balcha
1975 *Analysis of the Contributions of Financial Intermediaries in the Saving and Investment Process in Ethiopia, 1961-1973*. Stillwater: Oklahoma State University (Ph.D.thesis), 197 p.
- 2662 Demeksa, B.
1967 The Ethiopian budget. *Journal of Ethiopian Law* 4: 369-382.
- 2663 De Rafols, W. et al.
1969 *Development of the Ethiopian Oilseeds Industry*. Menlo Park: Stanford Research Institute.
- 2664 Dereje Wolde Medhin
1985 Quelques points de repère des stratégies économiques des trois premiers plans quinquennaux éthiopiens (1957-1974): avec une attention particulière sur le rôle de la planification dans le secteur agricole. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 18: 1-33.
- 2665 Diate Nkoy
1974 L'Éthiopie aujourd'hui. *Zaire* 305: 34-43.
- 2667 Disney, R.
1974 *The National Accounts of Ethiopia*. Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Department of Economics, 56 p.
- 2668 1976 Some measures of rural income distribution in Ethiopia. *Development and Change* 7(1): 35-44.
- 2669 Dubois, H.P.
1959 *Cheminot, de Djibouti à Addis Abeba: le Chemin de Fer franco-éthiopien*. Paris: Librairie Académique Perrin, 252 p.

- 2670 Duggar, J.W.
1966 Monetary development in Ethiopia since 1931. *Ethiopia Observer* 10(3): 206-214.
- 2671 1967 The development of money supply in Ethiopia. *Middle East Journal* 21(2): 255-261.
- 2672 Duri Mohammed
1969a Private foreign investment in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 7(2): 53-78.
- 2673 1969b The role of private foreign capital (with special reference to Ethiopia). *Dialogue* 2(2): 36-42.
- 2674 1980a Industrialization and income distribution in Ethiopia. In: J.F. Rweyemamu, ed., *Industrialization and Income Distribution in Africa*. Dakar: CODESRIA, pp. 16-55.
- 2675 1980b Socialist Ethiopia: historical development of income taxation and synopsis of present system of income taxation. In: A.A. Suliman, ed., *Income Taxation in Eastern Africa*. Amsterdam: International Bureau of Fiscal Documentation, pp. 45-66.
- 2676 Endalkatchew Makonnen
1964 Ethiopia and Africa. The economic aspect. *Ethiopia Observer* 8(2): 162-165.
- 2677 Enthoven, A.J.H.
1977 Accountancy patterns, developments and requirements in Africa: Ethiopia. In: ---, *Accountancy Systems in Third World Economies*. Amsterdam: North Holland Publishing Co., pp. 213-214.
- 2678 Erdmannsdorf, W.-D. von
1958 *Entwicklungsland Äthiopien: eine wirtschaftswissenschaftliche Studie*. Bonn: Ludwig Röhrscheid, 122 p.
- 2679 Eshetu Chole
1964 Economic problems of Ethiopia's agricultural development. *Economic Journal* 1: 25-33.
- 2680 1966 Taxation in Ethiopia. *Economic Journal* 2: 16-34.
- 2681 1967 Taxation and economic development in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(1): 43-48.
- 2682 1973 *Import Substitution in Practice: the Case of the Ethiopian Textile Industry*. Syracuse: Syracuse University (Ph.D. thesis), v + 230 p.
- 2683 1984 Towards a history of the fiscal policy of the pre-revolutionary Ethiopian state, 1941-1974. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 17: 88-106.
- 2684 1988 Constraints to industrial development in Ethiopia. In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 151-165. [Also in: *Mondes et Développement* 15(58-59): 15-35].
- 2685 Fanuel Deggie
1967 Small scale industries in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(2): 244-255.

- 2686 Faraci, G.
1978 Turismo in Etiopia.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 42-46.
- 2687 Faruqi, R. & P. O'Brien
1976 Foreign technology in the growth of the modern manufacturing sector in Ethiopia 1950-1970.
Africa Development 1(2): 23-43.
- 2688 Fekerte Haile
1989 Women fuelwood carriers and the supply of household energy in Addis Ababa.
Canadian Journal of African Studies 23(3): 442-451.
- 2689 Frankel, P.L.
1975 *Food from Windmills. A Report on the Wind Mill Irrigation Project initiated by the American Presbyterian Mission Station at Omo Station in Ethiopia.*
London: Intermediate Technology Development Group, 56 p.
- 2690 Furness, E.L.
1973 *The determination of the volume of money in Ethiopia*
Addis Ababa: Department of Economics, Haile Selassie I University, 58 p.
- 2691 Garretson, P.
1980 Ethiopia's telephone and telegraph system, 1897-1935.
Northeast African Studies 2(1): 59-71.
- 2692 Gartley, J.
1980-81 Electronic media in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 163-170.
- 2693 1983 The role of media in revolutionary Ethiopia.
In: CV 65, pp. 90-97.
- 2694 1984 The utilization of communications technology during the reign of Menelik II.
In: CV 24, pp. 297-300.
- 2695 1988a Educational broadcasting in a changing society.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 77-85.
- 2696 1988b Mediated agricultural education in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 509-522.
- 2697 Gebeyehu Almneh
1976 *Development Constraints in Ethiopia : the Next Decade.*
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. thesis), 224 p.
- 2698 1983 Determinants of export growth of Ethiopia (1962-1973).
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 5-7(1): 35-54.
- 2699 Genoino-Caravaglios, M.
1984 Ethiopian currency during World War II according to the unpublished documents of British and Italian archives.
In: CV 24, pp. 341-350.
- 2700 Getatchew Belayneh
1971 *The Role of United States Economic Assistance in Ethiopia.*
Salt Lake City: University of Utah (Ph.D. thesis), 379 p.
- 2701 Getaneh Assefa
1984 The mineral industry of Ethiopia: present conditions and future prospects.
In: CV 24, pp. 617-636.

- 2702 Ghebru Woldeghiorghis
1981 Energy, development, and the environment: the case of Ethiopia.
Development (Rome) 3: 35-36.
- 2703 Ghiorghis Teklemikael
1976 *Die Verschärfung der äthiopischen Wirtschaft durch die Industriepolitik der Regierung zwischen 1960 und 1970.*
Berlin: Freie Universität (Dissertation), x + 149 p.
- 2704 Gill, G.J.
1974 *Readings on the Ethiopian Economy.*
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research, vi + 493 p.
- 2705 Ginzburg, E. & H. Smith
1967 *Manpower Strategy for Developing Countries. Lessons from Ethiopia*
New York: Columbia University Press.
- 2706 Girma Kebbede
1987 State capitalism and development: the case of Ethiopia.
Journal of Developing Areas 22(1): 1-24.
- 2707 Girma Zawdie
1975 *Economic Integration and Industrialization*
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Department of Economics, 43 p. (Occasional paper).
- 2708 Gorina, S.P.
1988 Theoretical and practical aspects of planning in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 186-192
- 2709 Gray, C.S.
1972 Comparative performance of monetary G.D.P. and money supply in 'explaining' Ethiopian imports.
Ethiopia Observer 15(3): 163-169.
- 2710 Griffin, K.
1987 The economic crisis in Ethiopia. In: ---, *World Hunger and the World Economy.* London, etc.: MacMillan, pp. 183-202.
- 2711 Gryziewicz, S.
1964 Main determinants of Ethiopia's development policy.
Ethiopia Observer 7(3): 192-201.
- 2712 Gyenge, Z.
1976 *Ethiopia on the Road of Non-Capitalist Development.*
Budapest: Institute for World Economy, Hungarian Academy of Sciences, 54 p.
- 2713 Haile Woldemikael
1972 *Social and Economic Impediments in Ethiopia.*
Salt Lake City: University of Utah (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2714 Halpern, J.
1974 La planification et le développement en Éthiopie après la deuxième Guerre Mondiale.
Cultures et Développement 6(4): 799-828.
- 2715 Harsche, E.
1969 *Wirtschaft und Gesellschaft in West-Wollega: entwicklungs- politische Relevanz wirtschaftlicher gesellschaftlicher und bevölkerungsdynamischer Prozesse in der tropischen Hochlandregion Äthopiens.*
Giessen: Justus Liebig Universität (Dissertation), 183 p.

- 2716 Head, S. W.
1968 The beginnings of broadcast audience research in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(2): 77-92.
- 2718 International Bank for Reconstruction and Development
1967 *The Economy of Ethiopia*
Washington: International Development Association (Africa
Department, Report no. AF 60a).
- 2719 International Labour Office
1972 *Report to the Imperial Ethiopian Government
on Co-operative Development and Training*.
Geneva: ILO, 66 p.
- 2720 Jones, D.W.R.
1965 Some aspects of Erythrean fruit production.
Sudan Notes and Records 46: 84-89.
- 2721 Karsten, D.
1967 Problems of industrialization in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 11(1): 36-42.
- 2722 1968 Industrialization of a developing country.
Intereconomics 1: 22-25.
- 2723 1973a Die Wirtschaft Äthiopiens im Überblick.
In: CV 68, pp. 120-125.
- 2724 1973b Entwicklungstendenzen der äthiopischen Wirtschaft.
In: CV 68, pp. 201-203.
- 2725 Kifle-Mariam Zerom
1969 *The Resources and Economy of Ethiopia*
Menlo Park: Stanford Research Institute.
- 2726 Kokiev, A.G.
1974 Planning in Ethiopia.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 663-676.
- 2727 Kortén, D.C. & F.F.
1972 *Planned Change in a Traditional Society: Psychological
Problems of Modernization in Ethiopia*
New York: Praeger.
- 2728 Lakew Birke
1970 *The Impact of the Dogali Irrigation Project on the National
Income of Ethiopia*
Columbus: Ohio State University (Ph.D. thesis), 131 p.
- 2729 Leaman, J.H.
1976 *The Spatial Role of Commercial Banking in Economic
Development: the Example of Ethiopia*.
Buffalo: State University of New York (Ph.D. thesis), 159 p.
- 2730 van Leeuwen, T.P.
1975 Working Paper on the Industrial Investment
Conditions in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: UN Economic Commission for
Africa/UNIDO, 32 p.
- 2731 Legesse Lemma
1988 Economic and social development of revolutionary Ethiopia:
achievements, problems and prospects.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 18-34.

- 2732 Libenthal, R.
1978 Certain development issues in Ethiopia and their relationship to
rural/urban balance, based on World Bank experience.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 51-60.
- 2733 Love, J.
1973 *Instability of Ethiopian export earnings*.
Addis Ababa: Department of Economics, Haile
Selassie I University, 61 p.
- 2734 1975 The impact of export instability on the Ethiopian economy.
Eastern Africa Economic Review 22: 35-41.
- 2735 Love, R.S.
1971 Education and manpower planning in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 4(2): 68-78.
- 2736 1979 Economic change in pre-revolutionary Ethiopia.
African Affairs 78(312): 339-355.
- 2737 Makin, M.J. et al.
1975 *Development Projects in the Southern Rift Valley, Ethiopia*.
Surbiton, Ministry of Overseas Development, Land
Resources Division, 270 p.
- 2738 Marquandt, W.
1972 Äthiopien: Chancen und Handicaps.
Internationales Afrikaforum 8(3): 190-195.
- 2739 Mauri, A.
1967 Alcune forme tradizionali di intermediazione creditizia in Etiopia.
Risparmio 15(3): 409-430.
- 2740 Mauri, A. & C. Caselli
1986 *Moneta e Banca in Etiopia*.
Milano: Giuffrè Editore, 316 p.
- 2741 McBain, N.S. & J. Pickett
1975 Footwear production in Ethiopia - a case study
of appropriate technology.
Journal of Modern African Studies 13(3): 415-427.
- 2742 McClelland, D.F.
1977 The psychological causes and consequences of
modernization: an Ethiopian case study.
In: M. Nash, ed. *Essays on Economic Development and
Cultural Change. Essays in Honor of Bert F. Hoselitz*,
Chicago: University of Chicago Press, pp. 43-66.
- 2743 Melady, T.P.
1959 *The Economic Future of Ethiopia*.
Pittsburgh: Duquesne University, 20 p.
- 2744 Messing, S.D.
1963 Non-maximizing marketing patterns in a provincial
Abyssinian town and the traditional division of labour.
In: CV 60, pp. 585-590.
- 2745 Metschies, G.
1976 *Technisch-wirtschaftliche Möglichkeiten und Grenzen des
ländlichen Strassenbaus in Entwicklungsländern unter
Berücksichtigung arbeitsintensiver Baumethoden und der
Erschliessung ländlicher Gebiete im ost-afrikanisch-
äthiopischen Raum*.
Vienna: Technische Universität, 213 p. (Dissertation).

- 2746 Mulatu Wubneh
1976 *Spatial Dynamics and Infrastructural Investment: an Analysis of the Effects of Infrastructure on the Development of Urban Areas and Locational Decisions of Firms in Ethiopia*. Tallahassee: Florida State University (Ph.D. thesis), 359 p.
- 2747 Muller, W. & T. Zitelman
1980 Äthiopien - die Entwicklung einer kolonialen Klassengesellschaft. *Ethnologische Absichten* 6: 10-22.
- 2748 Muntasser, M.B.
1965 The five-year development plan. *Monde Afro-Asiatique* 3(3): 9-19.
- 2749 Negatu Alemu
1980 On the modes of production in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Marxist Review* 1(1): 7-42.
- 2750 Norberg, V.H.
1977 *Swedes in Haile Selassie's Ethiopia, 1924-1952: a Study in early Development Cooperation*. Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 320 p.
- 2751 O'Keefe, P. et al.
1984 Policy issues in Ethiopian development. In: *Energy Planning in Developing Countries*, Oxford, etc.: Oxford University Press, pp. 205-218.
- 2752 Osterkamp, R.
1974 *Vom Händler zum Industrieunternehmer? Zur beruflichen Mobilität in Entwicklungsländer am Beispiel Äthopiens*. München: IFO Institut - Weltforum Verlag, xi + 113 p.
- 2753 Oxtoby, G.H.
1979 Domestic source costs: the case of Ethiopian textiles. *Socio-Economic Planning Sciences* 13(4): 197-204.
- 2754 Pankhurst, E.S.
1957 Ethiopia's industrial progress. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(5): 146-147.
- 2755 1958a Beginning of modern transport in Ethiopia (Franco-Ethiopian railway). *Ethiopia Observer* 1(12): 376-392.
- 2756 1958b Ethiopian telecommunications today. *Ethiopia Observer* 2(1): 3-8.
- 2757 1959 The Development Bank. *Ethiopia Observer* 3(2): 40-43.
- 2758 1961 Reflections on Ethiopia's economic development. *Ethiopia Observer* 5(2): 172-180.
- 2759 1963 Ethiopia Electric Light and Power Authority: the electricity industry, past activities and future programs. *Ethiopia Observer* 7(6): 86-89.
- 2760 Pankhurst, E.S., ed.
1959 Ethiopia's first Five Year plan. *Ethiopia Observer* 3(4): 106-135 (Special issue).
- 2761 Pankhurst, R.
1957 Industrialization of Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 1(5): 152-154.

- 2762 1961-62 Transport and communications in Ethiopia, 1835-1935. *Journal of Transport History*, 3: 69-88; 166-181; 233-254.
- 2763 1962 The Franco-Ethiopian railway and its history. *Ethiopia Observer* 6(1): 342-399.
- 2764 1962 Primitive money in Ethiopia. *Journal de la Société des Africanistes* 32(2): 213-248.
- 2765 Peche, N.
1980 Äthiopien's Wirtschaft zwischen Erbe und Zukunft. *Deutsche Aussenpolitik* 25: 103-114.
- 2766 Petit, B.
1967 Le projet de desserte de la province du Sidamo par la voie ferrée Nazareth-Dilla. *Industries et Travaux d'Outremer* 15(163): 558-563.
- 2767 1968 La modernisation du chemin de fer franco-éthiopien. *Industries et Travaux d'Outremer* 16(179): 639-644.
- 2768 1970 Le chemin de fer franco-éthiopien de Djibouti à Addis Abeba. *Industries et Travaux d'Outremer* 18(205): 1097-1101.
- 2769 Pickett, J.
1986 Economic development: choice of technique and employment in Ethiopia. In: ILO, Jobs and Skills Program for Africa, *The Challenge of Employment and Basic Needs in Africa: Essays in Honor of Shyam B.L. Nigam and to mark the Tenth Anniversary of JASPA*. Nairobi: Oxford University Press, pp. 221-232.
- 2770 Polyakov, G.D.
1988 Development and practical realization of Lenin's ideas on cooperation in socialist Ethiopia. In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 93-100.
- 2771 Pyatigorsky, A.
1988 Economic and technical assistance of the Soviet Union to Ethiopia in the development of water projects. In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 109-113.
- 2772 Rayner, N.
1978 *Rural Roads and Economic Development in Ethiopia*. Dundee: University of Dundee, Department of Economics [Shorter version in: *Logistics and Transport Review* 16(4), 1980, pp. 313-324.
- 2773 Reimer, R.
1975 Currency fluctuations and their impact on the Ethiopian balance of trade. *Ethiopian Journal of Development Research* 2(1): 33-42.
- 2774 Roy, J.C.
1967 Bonne situation en Éthiopie malgré quelques "troubles de jeunesse". *Gestion* 10: 46-54.
- 2775 Saith, A.
1985 The distributional dimensions of revolutionary transition: Ethiopia. *Journal of Development Studies* 22(1): 150-179.

- 2776 Santini, A.
1976 Sul treno che va da Addis Abeba al mare.
Europeo (Milano) 32(11): 38-46.
- 2777 Schumacher, G.
1963a *Der Kaffeeanbau in Äthiopien*.
Freiburg (Switzerland), 128 p.
- 2778 1963 *Der Kaffeeanbau in Äthiopien*.
Kaffee und Teemarkt (Hamburg) 13(24): 13-15.
- 2779 1966 *Der Kaffee in Landschaft und Wirtschaft in Äthiopien*.
Geographica Helvetica 21(1): 13-19.
- 2780 Schutt, R.K. & Seleshi Sisaye
1981 The economic significance of ethnicity: unionized workers
in Addis Ababa.
Ethnicity 8(4): 341-350.
- 2781 Schwab, P.
1969 Ethiopia: paying for progress.
African Development 1969/12: 25-27.
- 2782 Seethi, M.
1988 The role of small-scale enterprise in Africa with particular
reference to Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 423-432.
- 2783 Seleshi Sisaye
1977a Industrial conflict and labor politics in Ethiopia: a study of the
March 1974 general strike.
Plural Societies 8(2): 49-76.
- 2784 1977b The political and economic perspectives of Union members
in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, during the 1974 general strike.
Ethiopianist Notes 1(2): 45-57.
- 2785 1979 Urban migration and the labor movement in Ethiopia.
In: CV 4, pp. 679-700.
- 2786 1983 Urban industrial development in Ethiopia:
implications for rural development.
International Journal of Urban and Regional Research 7(4):
528-558.
- 2787 Seyoum G. Selassie
1971 New approaches for meeting manpower needs for social
welfare in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 88-98.
- 2788 Shaw, A.
1976 Ethiopia's economy: a welter of problems but a guiding line.
African Development 10(12): 1239-1242.
- 2789 Shibabaw Yimenu
1973 *Obstacles Confronting the Formulation and Implementation of
Economic Plans in Ethiopia, Ghana and Tanzania*.
Washington, D.C.: Howard University (Ph.D. thesis), 472 p.
- 2790 Simonitsch, P.
1969 Äthiopien: Mythos und Wirklichkeit.
Gewerkschaftliche Monatshefte 20: 723-729.
- 2791 Singh, H.
1966 Transport in Ethiopia's economic development.
Africa Quarterly 6(2): 155-159.

- 2792 Sisay Asefa
1984 Socioeconomic studies of Ethiopia, 1974-1982:
a critical interpretation and evaluation.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 95-103.
- 2793 Smith, M.R.
1967 Basic data on the economy of Ethiopia.
Overseas Business Report 67(14): 1-32.
- 2794 Sperber, R.
1971 Äthiopien, oder: wem nützt die Entwicklungshilfe?
Afrika Heute 23-24: 514-517.
- 2795 Stromböm, D.A.
1966 Highway planning in Ethiopia.
Traffic Quarterly 20: 147-156.
- 2796 Tadesse Woobneh
1978 *Ethiopia: the Political Economy of Planned Development in a
Traditional Monarchy*.
Lincoln: University of Nebraska (Ph.D. thesis), 249 p.
- 2797 Tafara Degeffe
1959 *Capital Formation in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: University College Press, 59 p.
- 2798 1965 Credit institutions in Ethiopia: an historical outline.
Ethiopia Observer 8(4): 324-330.
- 2799 Taye Gulilat
1961 Coffee in the Ethiopian economy.
University College Review 1(1): 104-118.
- 2800 Technical Assistance Information Clearing House
1979 *Development Assistance Programs of U.S. Non Profit
Organizations: Ethiopia*.
New York: American Council of Voluntary Agencies
for Foreign Service, inc., 33 p.
- 2801 Tekele Haile Mariam
1973 *The Production, Marketing and Economic Impact of Coffee in
Ethiopia*.
Stanford University: Food Research Institute (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2802 1974 The impact of coffee on the economy of Ethiopia.
In: S.R. Pearson, et al., eds. *Commodity Exports
in African Economic Development*. Lexington, pp. 117-134.
- 2803 Tekeste Negash
1977 A brief assessment of the iron and steel industry in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: UN Industrial Development Organization, 16 p.
- 2804 Tesfay Berhane
1971 Ekub today and tomorrow.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of National Community Development
and Social Affairs, 26 p.
- 2805 Tesfaye Teklu
1976 The implications of manpower approaches to educational
planning in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 3(1): 29-40.

- 2806 Teshome Mulat
1977 Employment and wages in the Ethiopian manufacturing sector.
In: S. Kannappan, ed. *Studies of Urban Labor Market Behavior in Developing Areas*. Geneva: International Institute for Labour Studies, pp. 117-130.
- 2807 1979 The revenue effectiveness of the Ethiopian coffee export taxation.
Public Finance 34(3): 375-383.
- 2808 1980 Industry employment in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of development -Research 4(1): 35-49.
- 2809 1980 Capital-labor substitution in the Ethiopian manufacturing industries.
Developing Economies (Tokyo) 18: 275-287.
- 2810 Tewelde Berhan Gebre Egziabher
1988 The class basis of the problems of research and development systems and endeavours (R & D) in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 157-164.
- 2811 Thomas, B.P.
1987 Development policies and politics of development in Zimbabwe and Ethiopia.
Issue 15: 60-69.
- 2812 Toborn, J.
1978 *Diffusion of innovations under EPID/MPP*.
Addis Ababa: EPID.
- 2813 Tolstykh, V.E.
1988 The policy of the state of Ethiopia in the sphere of industrial development.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 178-183.
- 2814 Trine, J.F.
1960 Importance du café dans l'économie éthiopienne.
Bulletin Commercial Belge 7-8: 63-68.
- 2815 Tristant, H.
1970 Les relations postales de l'Éthiopie avant 1908.
Documents Philateliques (Paris) 9(43): 76-93.
- 2816 1973 La poste francoéthiopien sous le règne de Ménélik.
Revue de l'Académie de Philatélie 12(5): 25-33.
- 2817 Tschakert, H.
1975 *Traditionelles Weberhandwerk und sozialer Wandel in Äthiopien*.
Giessen: Justus Liebig Universität (Dissertation), vii + 279 p.
- 2818 1976 Handwerkliche Genossenschaften und Ekub- Sparvereine in Äthiopien.
Zeitschrift für das Gesamte Genossenschaftswesen 26(2): 169-180.
- 2819 Tsehai Alemayehu
1982 On the system of controls of the Ethiopian financial system.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 2(1-2): 7-14
- 2820 Ulrich, F.T.
1964 Die Kaffee-Industrie in Äthiopien.
Afrika Heute 6: 72-75.
- 2821 United Nations Conference on Trade and Development
1974 *Major Issues Arising from the Transfer of Technology: a Case Study of Ethiopia, a Report by the UNCTAD Secretariat*.
Geneva: UNCTAD, 63 p.

- 2822 Uria, A.
1972 Das Bankwesen Äthiopiens.
Österreichisches Bank-Archiv, Mai 1972: 194-201.
- 2823 Vaissière, P.
1961 L'Éthiopie, pays d'origine du caféier d'Arabie.
Café, Cacao, Thé (Paris) 5(2): 77-81.
- 2824 Vigand, V.K.
1988a Ethiopia's national income: proportions in production and consumption.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 193-197.
- 2825 1988b Problems of Ethiopia's socio-economic development: difficulties and prospects.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 505-513.
- 2826 Willcox, R.T.
1967 "A manpower strategy for Ethiopia". A summary of the booklet by E. Ginzburg and H.A. Smith.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1(1): 57-62.
- 2827 Winid, J.
1969 *Monoculture of coffee: its relation to the geographical habitat and its role in the economy of Ethiopia*.
Warsaw: Warsaw University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 2828 1969b The history of Ethiopian coffee.
Africana Bulletin 10: 91-95.
- 2829 Wohlgemuth, L.
1967 *Etiopiens Ekonomi*.
Uppsala: Nordisk Afrika Institutet [in Swedish].
- 2830 Wolde Mariam Goytom
1970 *Das äthiopische Steuersystem. Seine Struktur und geschichtliche Entwicklung*.
Köln: Universität zu Köln, 297 p. (Dissertation).
- 2831 Woldu Gebre Michael
1980 A review of industrial development policies in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 4(1): 1-15.
- 2832 Wolf, W.
1967 *Genossenschaften in der wirtschaftlichen Entwicklung Äthiopiens*.
Bad Godesberg: F. Ebert Stiftung, Forschungsinstitut, 43 p.
- 2833 Yanchishina, L.M.
1988 Some problems of the opening up and development of new areas in Ethiopia (economic aspects).
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 198-202.
- 2834 Yemane Gebre Mariam
1970 *Grundlinien innerhalb der Auseinandersetzung zwischen kirchlich-traditionellem Denken und fortschrittlichem Denken im heutigen Äthiopien*.
Saarbrücken: Universität Saarbrücken (Dissertation), 173 p.
- 2835 Yusuf Omer Abdi
1988 The role of the Ethiopian Science and Technology Commission in the development of R & D capabilities in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 210-224.

- 2836 Zack, A.
1965 The new labour relations in Ethiopia/Nouveaux rapports entre employeurs et employés en Éthiopie. *Bulletin of the Inter-African Labour Institute* (Brazzaville) 12(2): 223-245.
- 2837 1966 Trade unionism develops in Ethiopian. In: CV 40, pp. 104-114.

XIII. SOCIAL STRUCTURE AND SOCIAL CHANGE

- 2838 Abaineh Workie
1975 Ethiopian rural schools as an object and agent of change. In: CV 13, pp. 139-152.
- 2839 1985 Inferring personality characteristics of Ethiopian societies from intergroup perceptions. *Journal of Psychology* 119(1): 21-30.
- 2840 Alemayehu Seifu
1968 *Eder* in Addis Ababa; a sociological study. *Ethiopia Observer* 12(1): 8-18, 31-33.
- 2841 Amborn, H.
1976 Wandlungen im sozio-ökonomischen Gefüge der Bevölkerungsgruppen im Gardulla-Dobase Horst in Südäthiopien. *Paideuma* 22: 151-161.
- 2842 Andargatchew Tesfaye
1988 Patterns and trends of crime in Ethiopia: A comparative analysis of the crime problem in the pre- and post-revolution periods. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 431-450.
- 2843 Aregga Haile-Michael
1984 The social basis and impact of social change upon official titles in Amharic. *Zeitschrift für Phonetik, Sprachwissenschaft und Kommunikationsforschung* 37(5/5): 551-557.
- 2844 1985 Offizielle amharische Titel, ihre soziale Basis und ihre Beeinflussung durch soziale Veränderungen: eine soziolinguistische Betrachtung. *Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift* 26(1): 103-112.
- 2845 Assefa Begele
1967 The Ethiopian elite and intelligentsia, a social-historical profile. *Dialogue* 1(1): 1-8.
- 2846 Assefa Gabre-Mariam Tesemma
1984 Technical terms in Amharic: problems and solutions. In: CV 24, pp. 91-102.
- 2847 Baier, E.
1974 Elemente der traditionellen und modernen Sozialstruktur Äthopiens. *Internationales Afrika-Forum* 10(4): 234-243.

- 2848 Balsvik, R.R.
1984 The Ethiopian student movement in the 1960's: challenges and responses. In CV 24, pp. 497-510.
- 2849 1985 *Haile Selassie's Students: the Intellectual and Social Background to a Revolution, 1952-1977*. East Lansing: African Studies Center, Michigan State University, xix + 363 p.
- 2850 1986 The Ethiopian student movement, 1960-1974. In: M. Mörner & Th. Svensson, eds., *The History of Third World in Nordic Research*. Göteborg: Kungl. Vetenskaps-och Vitterhets-Sam-hallet, pp. 60-71.
- 2851 Bricklin, B. & G. Zeleznik
1963-64 Psychological investigation of selected Ethiopian adolescents by means of the Rorschach and other projective tests. *Human Organization* 22: 291-303.
- 2852 Brown, R.L.
1969 Occupational prestige and the Ethiopian student. *Personnel and Guidance Journal* 48(3): 222-228.
- 2853 1971 Juvenile delinquency in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(2): 99-114.
- 2854 1973 Comparative statistics on crime: Ethiopia and the United States. *African Studies Review* 16: 365-403.
- 2855 1976 Social distance and the Ethiopian students. *Sociology and Social Research* 52(1): 101-116.
- 2856 Brown, R.L. & Awad Abdallah
1967 Sociological needs of Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 11(3): 178-200.
- 2857 Büttner, T.
1982 Social changes in Africa after World War II: some aspects of the economic, social, and political position of the aristocracy in Africa, especially in Ethiopia. *Jahrbuch des Museums für Völkerkunde zu Leipzig* 34: 206-211.
- 2858 Chiffelle, S.
1978 *Women's Occupations and Social Standing in Gofa Awraja*. Addis Ababa: Service of Documentation and Communication for Development, 58 p.
- 2859 Comhaire Sylvain, S.
1969 Higher education and professional training of women in Ethiopia. In: CV 19, pp. 197-202.
- 2860 Cooper, R.L.
1976a The study of language use. In: CV 37, pp. 183-186.
- 2861 1976b The spread of Amharic. In: CV 37, pp. 289-301.
- 2862 Cooper, R.L. & S. Carpenter
1976 Language in the market. In: CV 37, pp. 244-255.
- 2863 Cooper, R.L. & Fassil Nahum
1976 Language in the court. In: CV 37, pp. 256-263.

- 2864 Cooper, R.L. & R.J. Horvath
1976 Language, migration and urbanization.
In: CV 37, pp. 191-212.
- 2865 Cooper, R.L. & M. King
1976 Language and university students.
In: CV 37, pp. 273-288.
- 2866 Cooper, R.L. & B.N. Singh
1976 Language and factory workers.
In: CV 37, pp. 264-272.
- 2867 Daniel Haile
1980 *Law and the Status of Women in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: UN Economic Commission for Africa,
African Training and Research center for Women, 49 pp
(ATRCW/SDD/RES/80/03).
- 2868 1984 Rural women's legal status.
Verfassung und Recht in Übersee 17(3): 289-310.
- 2869 1985 Women, the law and convention.
Journal of Eastern African Research and Development
15: 143-150.
- 2870 1988 Workers participation in management under Ethiopian labour law.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 135-144.
- 2871 Desta Alemu
1988 The Ethiopian trade union movement pre and post Ethiopian
revolution.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp 135-144.
- 2872 Duri Mohammed
1973 Les tracteurs viendront plus tard.
Cérès (FAO, Rome) 6(4):60-62.
- 2873 Fecadu Gadamu
1988 The social basis of the Ethiopian revolution.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 161-175.
- 2874 Fernyhough, A.
1982 The traditional role and status of women in imperial Ethiopia.
Journal of the Steward Anthropological Society 13(2): 69-81.
- 2875 1986 Social mobility and dissident elites in northern Ethiopia: the role
of bandits, 1900-1969.
In: CV 46, pp. 151-172.
- 2876 Fisseha Weyagehu
1987 *Analysis and Evaluation of Housing Programs in Ethiopia, 1976-1986*.
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. thesis), 334 p.
- 2877 Gedamu Abraha
1967 *Wax and Gold*. [Review article].
Ethiopia Observer 11(2): 226-243.
- 2878 Goytom Girmatsion
1978 Youth urban unemployment and training needs for rural
development.
In: CV 26, pp.413-431.
- 2879 Greenfield, R.
1965 Some thoughts on the Ethiopian elite.
Tewodros (London) 1(1): 38-44.

- 2880 Günther, J.-K. & K. Pfützner
1987 Die Rezeption marxistisch-leninistischer Termini
im Amharischen und Oromo.
Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika 15(5): 866-872.
- 2881 Habte Mariam Tesfaghiorgis
1978 Some social and economic aspects of the rural population.
In: CV 26, pp. 432-465.
- 2882 Hall-Baissa, M.
1979 Civil-military elite interaction in the Ethiopian revolution:
the role of students.
In: CV 4, pp. 771-782.
- 2883 Hamer, J.
1979 Development of self-help and co-operative associations.
In: CV 4, pp. 287-294.
- 2884 Hasselblat, G.
1973 The Wollo settlement plan.
Al Basheer 2(3): 143-154.
- 2885 Holloway, R.
1970 Street boys in Addis Ababa.
Community Development Journal 5(3): 139-144.
- 2886 Hughes, A.
1973 Does Africa want tourism?
Africa 22(2): 28-31.
- 2887 Ianus, S.P.A.
1969 *Ethiopian Tourist Development Plan*
Milano: F. Angeli, 174 p.
- 2888 IWGIA
1985 The Nairobi Conference. Eritrea: women in struggle.
IWGIA Newsletter 43-44: 222-230.
- 2889 Jackson, R.H.
1970 Social structure and political change in Ethiopia and Liberia.
Comparative Political Studies 3(1): 36-62.
- 2890 Kesteren, J. van & Markos Ezra
1989 *Female Labour Force Participation and Fertility in Addis Ababa: a comparison of two communities with different socio-economic status*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research / Demographic
Training and Research Center, 70 p.
- 2891 Kharlamov, V.N.
1988 Ethiopia along the path of social progress (Some aspects of
theory and practice of socialist orientation).
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 193-201.
- 2892 Kokiev, A.G.
1979 Worker's class and worker's movement in Ethiopia.
In: M. E. Braginski, ed., *Workers' Class and Workers' Movement in Africa*.
Moscow: Nauka, pp. 221-226.
- 2893 Korten, D.C. & F.F. Korten
1966 Ethiopia's use of national university students in a year of rural
service.
Comparative Education Review 10: 482-492.

- 2894 Laketch Durasse
1978 *The Socio-Economic Position of Women in Addis Ababa: the Case of Prostitution*
Boston: Boston University, Graduate School (Ph.D. thesis), 226 p.
- 2895 Landgren-Gudina, M.-A.
1984 Weaning food and low-income producers in Ethiopia.
In: W. van Ginneken & C. Baron, eds., *Appropriate Products, Employment and Technology*, London: MacMillan, pp. 195-210.
- 2896 Lecomte, G.
1986 Utopisme politique et transferts de population en Éthiopie.
Esprit 1986/2, pp. 45-52.
- 2897 Legesse Lemma
1980 *Political Economy of Ethiopia, 1875-1974: Agricultural, Educational and International Antecedents of the Revolution*.
Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame (Ph.D. thesis), 432 p.
- 2898 Levine, D.N.
1966 Class consciousness and class solidarity in the new Ethiopian elites.
In: P. Lloyd, ed., *The New Elites of Tropical Africa*.
London: International African Institute, pp. 312-327.
- 2899 Madely, J.
1986 Ethiopia's new villages.
Geographic Magazine 53(5): 246-248.
- 2900 Mammo, A. & S.P. Morgan
1986 Childlessness in rural Ethiopia.
Population and Development Review 12: 533-546.
- 2901 Markakis, J.
1973 Social formation and political adaptation in Ethiopia.
Journal of Modern African Studies 11(3): 361-381.
- 2902
1976 Peasants, nomads and students in Ethiopia.
Ch'indaba (Accra) 1(2): 17-20, 22-23.
- 2903 Matejko, A.
1967 The concepts of intelligentsia. The problem of identity.
Dialogue 1(1): 14-26.
- 2904 McNab, C.
1988a On the application of language planning theory to language planning practice in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 139-151.
- 2905 Meskerem
1983 The laying down of the cultural and technical basis for socialism in the course of the Ethiopian Revolution.
Meskerem (Addis Ababa) 3(12): 61-87.
- 2906
1983 The process of expansion of socialist production relations in Ethiopia.
Meskerem 3(12): 19-37.
- 2907 Messing, S.D.
1968 Some human factors, problems and possibilities in developing Ethiopia.
Human Factors 10(6): 559-563.

- 2908 Nedelkova, M.
1988 The position and role of the trade unions in Ethiopia's political system.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 34-37.
- 2909 Negussie Zerihun
1967 The Ethiopian intelligentsia.
Tewodros (London) 1(1): 47-50.
- 2910 Pankhurst, E.S.
1960a Ethiopian women's welfare association.
Ethiopia Observer 4(2): 45-47.
- 2911
1960 The Social Service Society.
Ethiopia Observer 4(2): 51-57.
- 2912
1961 Prison farm at Robi.
Ethiopia Observer 4(12): 406-411.
- 2913 Pankhurst, R.
1957 Employment of Ethiopian women.
Ethiopia Observer 1(3): 98-102.
- 2914
1974 The history of prostitution in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 159-178.
- 2915
1975 The Ethiopian Woman in former Times: an Anthology prepared for the International Women's Year Anniversary Exhibition at Revolution Square.
Addis Ababa, 25 p.
- 2916 Pankhurst, R.J.
1981 Women in Ethiopia today.
Africa Today 28(4): 49-51.
- 2917 Pausewang, S.
1973 Die Entwicklung der gesellschaftlichen Strukturen in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 95-99.
- 2918 Pfannenbergh, B.
1982 Die soziale und politische Formierung der äthiopischen Arbeiterklasse.
Asien-Afrika-Lateinamerika 10(6): 1047-1062.
- 2919 Pietros Habte-Mikael
1968 *Éthiopie. Fondements Socio-économiques et Réconstruction*.
Lausanne, 256 p. (Dissertation).
- 2920 Richter, R.
1933 The role played by Ethiopian languages in the process of revolutionary change in Socialist Ethiopia.
In: CV 33, pp. 73-86.
- 2921 Salome Gebre Egziabher
1973 The changing position of women in Ethiopia.
In: CV 68, pp. 112-115.
- 2922 Schenk, Q.F. & E.L.
1987 Ethiopia.
In: J. Dixon, ed., *Social Welfare in Africa*.
London: Croom Helm, pp. 1-21.
- 2923 Sedler, R.
1967 Social work in a developing country - the Ethiopian experience.
International Social Work 10(4): 1-12.

- 2924 Seyoum Teferra
1983 The education of women in Ethiopia: a missing piece in the development puzzle.
West African Journal of Education 24(1-3): 7-13.
- 2925 Shack, W.A.
1976 Occupational prestige, status and social change in modern Ethiopia.
Africa 46(2): 166-181.
- 2926 Shauro, E.
1988 Formation of political consciousness in different sectors of modern Ethiopian society.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 114-120.
- 2927 Singh, H.
1972 Community development programmes in Ethiopia.
Africa Quarterly 12(3): 256-277.
- 2928 Sironi, B.
1986 Sviluppo al femminile.
La Nigrizia 104(5): 14-15.
- 2929 Sjöström, M. & P.
1982 *Literacy and Development: a Study of Yemissrach Dimts Literacy Campaign in Ethiopia*
Umea: Umea Universitet, Pedagogiska Institutionen, 302 p.
- 2930 Tecle Haymanot Gebre Selassie
1987 A brief survey of the *azmaris* in Addis Ababa.
In: CV 62, pp. 161-172.
- 2931 Teshager Wube
1959 The wandering student.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College, Addis Ababa) 9: 52:60.
- 2932 Teshome Demisse & M.L. Bender
1983 An argot of Addis Ababa unattached girls.
Language in Society 12(3): 339-347.
- 2933 Todd, D.
1978 The evolution of outcasts in Ethiopia - reflections on an evolutionary theory.
Abbey 9: 145-158.
- 2934 Triulzi, G.
1973 Women factory workers in Ethiopia.
In: E. Zabolai-Csekome, ed., *Leadership Development for Women*.
Geneva: ILO, pp. 63-69.
- 2935 Tschai Berhane Selassie
1984 *In Search of Ethiopian Women*.
London: CHANGE (International Reports, Women in Society Series), 20 p.
- 2936 Tubiana, J.
1979 Calendriers éthiopien et grégorien ou l'informatique au service des sciences sociales.
Revue Française des Etudes Politiques Africaines 160: 79-92.
- 2937 Tumtu Lencho
1971 The question of nationalities and class struggle in Ethiopia.
Challenge 11(2): 3-66.

- 2938 Wolde Gerima Yohannes, et al.
1966 Seminar of social welfare in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 9(4): 245-271.
- 2939 Yohannis Workneh
1961 An essay on community life.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College, Addis Ababa) 11: 82-91.
- 2940 Zack, A.M.
1967 Trade unionism develops in Ethiopia
In: CV 40, vol. 2: 104-113.
- 2941 Zenebeworq Tadesse
1979 *Women in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 72 pp. (In Swedish).
- 2942 Ziegler, M. et al.
1972 Tribal stereotypes among Ethiopian students.
Journal of Cross-Cultural Psychology 3(2): 193-200.
- XIV. DROUGHT AND FAMINE; REFUGEES AND RESETTLEMENT**
- 2943 Aga Khan, S.
1983 Human rights and mass exoduses.
Horn of Africa 5(2): 34-40.
- 2944 Assefa Mehretu
1987 Regions under stress: catastrophic collapse of the subsistence base in Ethiopia's geographic base.
Northeast African Studies 9(2): 55-67.
- 2945 Bahru Zewde
1976 An historical outline of famine in Ethiopia.
In: A.M. Hussein, ed., *Rehab : Drought and Famine in Ethiopia*
London: International African Institute, pp. 52-57.
- 2946 Baulch, B.
1987 Entitlements and the Wollo famine of 1982-1985.
Disasters 11(3): 195-204.
- 2947 Bekure Wolde Semait
1989 Ecological stress and political conflict: the case of Ethiopia.
In: CV 72, pp.37-50.
- 2948 Braukämper, U.
1975 Natürliche und anthropogene Katastrophen in Süd Ost Äthiopien.
Paideuma 21: 61-133.
- 2949 Bulcha, M.
1988 *Flight and Integration: Causes of Mass Exodus from Ethiopia and Problems of Integration in Sudan*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 256 p.
- 2950 Campbell, D.J.
1987 Strategies for coping with severe food deficits in Northeastern Africa.
Northeast African Studies 9(2): 43-54.

- 2951 Campbell, D.J. & Assefa Mehretu
1986 Socio-spatial factors of environmental stress and food deficit in the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 8(1): 1-10.
- 2952 Chombeau, C.
1974 La famine a relevé le caractère féodal du régime éthiopien.
Croissance des Jeunes Nations 146: 13-16.
- 2953 Clarke, J.
1987 *Ethiopia's Campaign against Famine*.
London: Harney & Jones, 184 p.
- 2954 Clay, J.W.
1986 Refugees flee collectivisation.
Cultural Survival Quarterly 10(2): 80-85.
- 2955 Clay, J.W. & B.K. Holcomb
1985 *Politics and the Ethiopian Famine, 1984-1985*.
Cambridge, MA.: Cultural Survival Inc., 250 p.
- 2956 Clay, J.W., S. Steingraber & P. Niggli,
1988 *The Spoils of Famine. Ethiopian Famine Policy and Peasant Agriculture*.
Cambridge, Mass.: Cultural Survival International, viii + 303 p.
- 2957 Cliffe, L.R.
1974 Capitalism or feudalism? The famine in Ethiopia.
Review of African Political Economy 20: 34-40.
- 2958 1987 Famine in Eritrea: the needs assessed.
Leeds African Studies Bulletin 47: 7-8.
- 2959 Cohen, J.M.
1979 Nutritional status and pressure on populations in the Awash valley and Hararghe mountains of Ethiopia.
Disasters 1(1): 59-70.
- 2960 Colchester, M. & V. Luling, eds.
1986 *Ethiopia's Bitter Medicine - Settling for Disaster. An evaluation of the Ethiopian Government's Resettlement programme*.
London: Survival International, 54 pp.
- 2961 Crisp, J.
1984 The politics of repatriation: Ethiopian refugees in Djibouti, 1977-83.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 73-82.
- 2962 Cutler, P.
1984 Famine forecasting; prices and peasant behaviour in Northern Ethiopia.
Disasters 8(1): 48-56.
- 2963 Cutler, P. & S. Stephenson
1984 *The State of Food Emergency Preparedness in Ethiopia*.
London: International Disaster Institute.
- 2964 Daniel Teferra
1987 Subsistence production behavior and famine in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 9(2): 23-41.
- 2965 Daw, M.E.
1988 Towards a new food strategy for Ethiopia.
Scottish Agricultural Economics Review 3: 61-71.
- 2966 Derrick, J.
1973 Ethiopia: the great famine.
Africa (International business, economic and political monthly) 28: 63-64.
- 2967 Devereux, S.
1988 Entitlements, availability and famine: a revisionist view of Wollo, 1972-74.
Food Policy 13(3): 270-282.
- 2968 Dolgova, O.
1988 Food problem in Ethiopia and complex approach to its solution.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 145-150.
- 2969 Ellman, A.O.
1972 *An agricultural and socio-economic survey of South Sudan refugee settlements and surrounding areas in the Gambela awraja, Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Institute for Agricultural Research, viii + 125 p.
- 2970 Fitzgerald, M.
1980 *Drought, Famine and Revolution in Ethiopia*.
London: School of Oriental and African Studies/ Department of Geography (Occasional Paper 1).
- 2971 Forsberg, M. & E.
1975 *In Famine He Shall Redeem Thee: Famine Relief and Rehabilitation in Ethiopia*.
Summer Hills: Sudan Interior Mission.
- 2972 Franklin, T.
1988 *Cleft stick: the Ethiopian Famine 1974-1984*.
London: Pluto Press, 192 p.
- 2973 Gamaledinn, M.
1987 State policy and famine in the Awash Valley of Ethiopia: the lessons for conservation.
In: CV 56, pp. 327-344.
- 2974 Getatchew Haile
1974 Famine in Ethiopia: an eye-witness report.
Transition (Accra) 9(45): 67-69.
- 2975 Gill, P.
1986 *A Year in the Death of Africa: Politics, Bureacracy and the Famine*.
London, etc.: Grafton Books, 191 p.
- 2976 Girma Kebbede & M. Jacob
1988 Drought, famine and the political economy of environmental degradation in Ethiopia.
Geography 73(1): 65-70.
- 2977 Goyder, H. & C. Goyder
1988 Case studies of famine: Ethiopia.
In: D. Curtis, et al., eds., *Preventing Famine: Policies and Prospects for Africa*.
London: Routledge, pp.73-110.
- 2978 Greenfield, R.
1979 An historical introduction to refugee problems in the Horn.
Horn of Africa (2(4): 14-26.

- 2979 1980a Refugees in North-Eastern Africa: the situation in 1979.
The Round Table 1980/1: 39-52.
- 2980 1980b *The Wretched of the Horn: Forgotten Refugees of Black Africa.*
New York: L. Barber Press.
- 2981 Haile Gabriel Dagne & Getachew Aweke
1974 *A Report on the Famine Situation in Lasta.*
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie University,
Department of Economics, 39 p.
- 2982 Hailu Lemma
1985 The politics of famine in Ethiopia.
Review of African Political Economy 33: 44-58.
- 2983 Hancock, G.
1985 *Ethiopia: the Challenge of Hunger.*
London: Gollancz.
- 2984 Harris, M.
1986 *Breakfast in Hell. A Doctor's Experiences of the Famine in Ethiopia.*
London: Pan Books, 221 p.
- 2985 Henricksen, B.I.
1986 Reflections on drought: Ethiopia, 1983-1984.
International Journal of Remote Sensing 7(11): 1447-1451.
- 2986 Henze, P.B.
1987 Exploiting the famine.
Salisbury Review 5(2): 21-26.
- 2987 Holcomb, B.
1985 *Ethiopian resettlement: the evidence.*
Cambridge, MA - London: Survival International, 11 p.
- 2988 Holcomb, B.K. & J.W. Clay
1987 The Ethiopian famine. The Politics of Famine
report: rejoinder to Richard Pankhurst.
Anthropology Today 3(1): 10-12.
- 2989 Holt, J.
1980 Drought and development in Ethiopia.
IAI Bulletin 50(1): 7-8.
- 2990 1983 Ethiopia: food for work or food for relief.
Food Policy 8(3): 187-201.
- 2991 Holt, J. et al.
1975 The Ethiopian famine of 1973-74: Harerge province.
Proceedings of the Nutritional Society 24.
- 2992 Hussein, A.M., ed.
1976 *Rehab: Drought and Famine in Ethiopia.*
London: International African Institute and Environmental
Training Program, UNEP-IDEP-SIDA, iv + 121 p.
- 2993 IWGIA
1983 Ethiopia: famine in war-torn Tigray.
IWGIA Newsletter 35-36: 104-105.
- 2994 Jansson, K., M. Harris & A. Penrose
1987 *The Ethiopian Famine: the Story of the Emergency Relief Operation.*
London: Zed Books/Atlantic Highlands: Humanities
Press International, 256 p.

- 2995 Johnson, D.H. & R. Pankhurst
1988 The great drought and famine of 1888-92 in Northeast Africa.
In: CV 71, pp. 47-70
- 2996 Johnson, W.
1979 Food and politics: a case study of Ethiopia.
Horn of Africa 2(1): 28-35.
- 2997 Kaplan, R.D.
1988 *Surrender or Starve: the Wars behind the Famine.*
Boulder, Co.: Westview Press, x + 188 p.
- 2998 Kelemen, P.
1985 *The Politics of Famine in Ethiopia and Eritrea.*
Manchester: Manchester University, Department of Sociology,
34 pp.
- 2999 King, P.
1986 *An African Winter.*
Harmondsworth: Penguin Books, 249 p.
- 3000 Kloos, H.
1982 Development, drought and famine in the Awash
Valley of Ethiopia.
African Studies Review 25: 21-48.
- 3001 Koehn, P.
1979 Ethiopia: famine, food production and changes
in the legal order.
African Studies Review 22(1): 51-71.
- 3002 Laike M. Asfaw
1988 Analytical approach to disaster preparedness.
In: Cv 50, vil.1, pp. 559-570.
- 3003 Lecomte, G.
1986 Utopisme politique et transferts de population en Éthiopie.
Esprit 1986/2: 45-52.
- 3004 Luling, V.
1987 Resettlement, villagisation and the Ethiopian peoples.
Development: Seeds of Change 1987/1: 32-35.
- 3005 Lundstrom, K.J.
1976 *Northeastern Ethiopia: Society in Famine. A Study of Three Social Institutions in a Period of Severe Strain.*
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies
(Research Report no. 34), 80 p.
- 3006 Madeley, J.
1986 Ethiopia's new villagers.
Geographical Magazine 63(5): 246-249.
- 3007 Magistad, M.K.
1987 On the razor's edge.
Africa Report 32(3): 61-64.
- 3008 Markakis, J.
1987 Famine and politics in the Horn of Africa.
Capital and Class 31: 16-23.
- 3009 Mason, J.B. & R.W. Hay
1974 Nutritional lessons from the Ethiopian drought.
Nature 248(5450): 627-650.

- 3010 Maxwell, S.
1986 Food aid to Ethiopia: disincentive effects and commercial displacement.
IDS Discussion Paper, no. 226.
- 3011 McCann, J.
1987a The social impact of famine in Ethiopia: households, oxen, and some implications for rehabilitation.
In: M. Glantz, ed., *Drought and Hunger in Africa: Denying Famine a Future*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- 3012 1988 History, drought and reproduction: dynamics of society and ecology in northeast Ethiopia.
In: CV 71, pp. 283-303.
- 3013 Mehari Gebre-Medhin
1974 Famine in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 12: 105-197.
- 3014 Mehari Gebre-Medhin & B. Vahlquist
1976 Famine in Ethiopia - a brief review.
American Journal of Clinical Nutrition 29.
- 3015 1977 Famine in Ethiopia - the period 1973-1977.
Nutrition Review 35(8).
- 3016 Mesfin Wolde Mariam
1978 Twenty years of famine in rural Ethiopia.
In: CV 26, pp.4-12.
- 3017 1984a Vulnerability to famine in rural Ethiopia, 1958-1977.
In: CV 24, pp. 511-522
- 3018 1984b *Rural Vulnerability to Famine in Ethiopia: 1958-1977*.
New Delhi: Vikas, in association with Addis Ababa University, 191 p.
- 3019 1985 The social consequences of famine.
In: Fasil Gebre Kiro, ed. *Challenging Rural Poverty*. Trenton: Africa World Press, pp. 11-19.
- 3020 Moser, P.
1988 Ethiopia: on famine's brink.
Africa Report 33(1): 40-43.
- 3021 Murat, F.
1974 Äthiopien: Hintergründe einer Hungerkatastrophe.
Afrika Heute 12(1-2): 54-56.
- 3022 Niggli, P.
1985 *Ethiopia: deportations and forced labour camps. Doubtful methods in the struggle against famine*.
Berlin: Berliner Missionswerk, 86 p.
- 3023 Nolan, L.
1974 *The Forgotten Famine, Ethiopia 1973-1974*.
Dublin: Mercier, 101 p.
- 3024 Novicki, M.
1985 Ethiopia's drought and famine crisis - Interview with Tafari Wossen and Ahmed Ali.
Africa Report 30(1): 47-49.

- 3025 Pankhurst, A.
1988 Social dimensions of famine in Ethiopia: exchange, migration and integration.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 65-80.
- 3026 Pankhurst, R.
1984 Medieval and other early Ethiopian famines and epidemics.
RRC Quarterly Magazine (Addis Ababa) 1(1): 20-26.
- 3027 1986a *The History of Famines and Epidemics in Ethiopia prior to the Twentieth Century*.
Addis Ababa: Relief and Rehabilitation Commission, 120 p.
- 3028 1986b The Ethiopian famine: Cultural Survival's report assessed.
Anthropology Today 2(3): 4-5.
- 3029 Pasha, M.K.
1988 Ethiopia: famine alert.
Africa Today 35: 34-37.
- 3030 Pausewang, S.
1974 Äthiopien: Hunger in einem Fruchtbaren Land.
Entwicklungspolitik 1: 16-20.
- 3031 Penrose, A., ed.
1988 *Beyond the Famine: an Examination of the Issues behind the Famine in Ethiopia*.
Geneva: International Institute for Relief and Development
- 3032 Puddington, A.
1986 Ethiopia: the communist uses of famine.
Commentary 81(4): 30-38.
- 3033 RRC
1985 *The Challenges of Drought: Ethiopia's Decade of Struggle in Relief and Rehabilitation*.
London: H & L Communications, for Relief and Rehabilitation Commission, Addis Ababa, 279 p.
- 3034 Salole, G.
1988 Of camps and children: feeding shelters and their potential implications for long-term development and household viability.
Disasters 12(2): 104-110.
- 3035 Seaman, J. et al.
1974 *Harerghe under Drought*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Relief and Rehabilitation Commission.
- 3036 Sen, A.
1981 The Ethiopian famine.
In: A. Sen, ed. *Poverty and Famines*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, pp. 86-112.
- 3037 Shepherd, J.
1975 *The Politics of Starvation*.
New York: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, 101 p.
- 3038 1985a Ethiopia: the use of food as an instrument of U.S. foreign policy.
Issue 14: 4-9.
- 3039 1985b The politics of food aid.
Africa Report 30(2): 51-54.

- 3040 Shewandagne Belete, et al.
1977 Famine in Ethiopia. A study of shelter population in the Wollo region.
Journal of Tropical Pediatrics and Environmental Child Health 23(1): 15-22.
[Also appeared in: *The Courier* 26 (1976)].
- 3041 Shields, T.J.
1988 The war on relief.
Africa Report 33(4): 17-22.
- 3042 Sisay Asefa
1987 Food crisis in Northeast Africa.
Northeast African Studies 9(2): 13-22.
- 3043 Sivini, G.
1986 Famine and the resettlement program in Ethiopia.
Africa (Roma) 41(2): 211-242.
- 3044 Smith, G.
1987 Ethiopia and the politics of famine relief.
MERIP Middle East Reports 145: 31-37.
- 3045 Solomon Inquai
1987 Famine and population manipulation in Ethiopia.
Anthropology Today 3(1): 12-14.
- 3046 Solomon Terfa
1979 Drought and the Ethiopian revolution.
African Communist 78: 76-87.
- 3047 Stahl, M.
1989 Environmental degradation and political constraints in Ethiopia.
In: CV 72, pp. 181-196.
- 3048 Sutton, P.M.
1985 Ethiopian Journal: a Day-to-Day Account of Life and Death at an African Feeding Center.
Newport Beach: Sherwood Spencer Publications, 191 p.
- 3049 Tekalign Gedamu
1974 The aid relationship: the Ethiopian experience.
Development Dialogue 1: 29-32.
- 3050 Tesfaghiorgis, B.
1986 Sotto la stella rossa.
La Nigrizia 104(11): 13-16.
- 3052 Tesfaye Demeke
1979 Ethiopia's war on want.
New African, 1969/12: 63-65.
- 3052 Tewolde Berhan Zerom
1975 Some references on the drought in Ethiopia and the Sahelian region.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research.
- 3053 Tubiana, J.
1976 Les jeunes éthiopiens et la famine.
Mondes et Développement 13: 1037-1041.
- 3054 University Famine Relief and Rehabilitation Organization
1974 Survey of Famine Relief and Rehabilitation Organizations and Agencies in Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa, 83 p.

- 3055 Vahlquist, B., ed.
1977 *Famine in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Institute of Nutrition (Monograph no. 48).
- 3056 Vestal, T.M.
1985 Ethiopia's famine: a many-dimensioned crisis.
The World Today 41(7): 125-128.
[Also in: *Africa Today* 32(4): 7-28]
- 3057 Waldon, S.
1984 Is there a future for the Ogaden refugees?
In: CV 24, pp. 673-680.
- 3058 Waller, J.
1990 *FAU. Portrait of an Ethiopian Famine*.
Jefferson, N.C. - London: McFarland & Co., 147 p.
- 3059 Weaver, J.L.
1985 Sojourners along the Nile: Ethiopian refugees in Khartoum.
Journal of Modern African Studies 32(1): 147-156.
- 3060 Whiteman, P.T.S.
1977 *Agronomy Research in Drought affected Northern Ethiopia: Terminal Report*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Agricultural Research, 71 p.
- 3061 Wood, A.P.
1976 Farmers responses to drought in Ethiopia.
In: A.M. Hussein, ed., 1976, *Rehab: Drought and Famine in Ethiopia*. London: International African Institute, pp. 67-88.
- 3062 Wood, C.A.
1977 A preliminary chronology of Ethiopian droughts.
In: D. Dalby, et al. eds., *Drought in Africa*.
London: International African Institute, pp. 68-73.
- 3063 Workneh Degefu
1987 Some aspects of meteorological drought in Ethiopia.
In: M.H. Glantz, ed., *Drought and Hunger in Africa: Denying Famine a Future*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 23-36.
- 3064 Wright, K.
1984 Combating famine: a revolutionary struggle.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 100-105.
- 3065 Wrobèl-Leipold, A.
1986 *Konflikt und Massenflucht in Tropisch Afrika: die Fallstudien Äthiopien und Tschad*.
Bern - Frankfurt am Main: P.D. Lang, 258 p.
- 3066 Yellin, M.
1988 Eritrea: the food weapon.
Africa Report 33(1): 44.
- 3067 Yerasworg Admassie & Solomon Gebre
1985 *Food-for-Work in Ethiopia: A Socio-economic Survey*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Institute of Development Research.

- 3068 Young, H.
1985-86 Selective feeding programmes in Ethiopia and East Sudan, 1985/86.
Disasters 11(2): 102-109.
- 3069 Young, H. et al.
1985-86 A comparison of biscuits used in emergency relief feeding programmes in Ethiopia and eastern Sudan, 1985/86.
European Journal of Clinical Nutrition 42(3): 261-271.

XV. INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

XV.1 BEFORE 1896

- 3070 Abir, M.
1967 The origins of the Egyptian-Ethiopian border problem in the nineteenth century.
Journal of African History 8(3): 443-461.
- 3071 Aleme Eshete
1971 Une ambassade du Ras Ali en Égypte: 1852.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 1-8.
- 3072 Ayandeke, E.A.
1986a The Sudan and Ethiopia in the nineteenth century.
In: A.E. Afigbo, et al. eds. *The Making of Modern Africa*, Volume I: *The Nineteenth Century*, pp. 150-175.
Harlow: Longman.
- 3073 1986b The Sudan and Ethiopia.
In: A.E. Afigbo, et al. eds., *Ibid.*, Volume II: *The Twentieth Century*, pp. 106-137.
- 3074 Beckingham, C.F. & E. Ullendorff
1964 The first Anglo-Ethiopian treaty.
In: CV 32, pp. 187-200.
- 3075 Calchi Novati, G.
1988 Nations, revolutionary experiences and local conflicts in the Horn of Africa.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 81-99.
- 3076 Chatterjee, S.K.
1968 *India and Ethiopia: from the Seventh Century*.
Calcutta: Asiatic Society, ix + 80 p.
- 3077 Chojnacki, S. & I. Marshall
1969 Colonel Milward's Abyssinian journal 1867-1868.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1):81-118.
- 3078 Crummey, D.
1974 Initiatives and objectives in Ethio-European relations, 1827-1862.
Journal of African History 15(3): 433-444.
- 3079 Donzel, E. van
1979 *Foreign Relations of Ethiopia 1642-1700: Documents relating to the Journeys of Khodja Murad*.
Istanbul: Nederlands Historisch-Archeologisch Instituut, xi + 304 p.
- 3080 1986 Correspondence between Fasiladas and the Imams of Yemen.
In: CV 15, pp. 91-100.
- 3081 Fechter, R.
1973 History of German-Ethiopian diplomatic relations.
In: CV 68, pp. 149-156.
- 3082 Getatchew Haile
1983-84 The Amharic letters of Ase Tewodros to Queen Victoria and her special envoy.
Northeast African Studies 5(3): 51-58.
- 3083 Giglio, C.
1965 Article 17 of the Treaty of Ucciali.
Journal of African History 6(2): 221-231.
- 3084 1967a L'articolo XVII del trattato di Ucciali.
Africa (Roma) 22(20): 123-169 [part 1]; 22(3): 301-335 [part 2].
- 3085 1967b *L'Articolo XVII del Trattato di Ucciali*.
Como: P. Cairoli, 143 p.
- 3086 1969 Il trattato di pace italo-etiope del 26 Ottobre 1896.
In: CV 17, vol.1, pp. 237-251.
- 3087 1974 Documenti italiani sulle relazioni tra Etiopia e la Russia zarista dal 1885 al 1894.
In: CV 28, vol.1, 579-595.
- 3088 Grenier, M.
1982 La rivalité des puissances en Éthiopie, 1896-1913 - deux partenaires inattendues: la Russie et les États Unis d'Amérique.
Northeast African Studies 4(2): 11-26.
- 3089 Jesman, C.
1969 Early Russian contacts with Ethiopia.
In: CV 17, vol.1, pp. 253-267.
- 3090 Kouzmine, J.M.
1988 Le traité de 1906 entre la Grande-Bretagne, la France et l'Italie du partage de l'Éthiopie en "sphères d'influence".
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 134-140.
- 3091 Labrousse, H.
1984 Rivalité entre l'Égypte et l'Éthiopie dans la Mer Rouge à la fin du XIXe siècle.
In: CV 24, pp. 285-294.
- 3092 Liautard, J.
1968 Les postes égyptiennes et soudanaises et l'Éthiopie.
Pount 2(5): 22-32.
- 3093 Malécot, G.
1974 Le Consulat de France à Massaua: un instrument oublié des relations entre la France et l'Éthiopie, 1841-1888.
In: *Perspectives Nouvelles sur le Passé de l'Afrique Noire et de Madagascar: Mélanges offerts à Hubert Deschamps*.
Paris, pp. 135-147.

- 3094 Marcus, H.G.
1963 A background to direct British diplomatic involvement in Ethiopia, 1894-1896.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 121-132.
- 3095 1966 A history of the negotiations concerning the border between Ethiopia and British East Africa, 1879-1914.
In: CV 40, vol.2, pp. 237-265.
- 3096 Maslennilov, V.V.
1988 The principle of good-neighbourly relations in the foreign policy of Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 211-214.
- 3097 Natsoulas, T.
1984 Prologue to modern ties between Greece and Ethiopia: the efforts of Ioannis Kotzikas during the era of Tewodros, 1845-1868.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 147-170.
- 3098 Pankhurst, R.
1956 Controversies on the Horn of Africa.
Ethiopia Observer 1(1): 25-28.
- 3099 1957a Diplomatic consequences of Adowa: Europe, Ethiopia and the Sudan.
Ethiopia Observer 1(11): 365-368.
- 3100 1957b Diplomatic relations with Europe, 1861-1896.
Ethiopia Observer 1(11): 343-348.
- 3101 1968 Sir Robert Napier's comments on Clement Markham's "History of the Abyssinian Expedition".
Ethiopia Observer 12(1): 58-60.
- 3102 1971-72 The Ethiopian national anthem in 1940; a chapter Anglo-Ethiopian wartime relations.
Ethiopia Observer 14(3): 219-225; 15(1): 63-66.
- 3103 1974 The history of Ethiopia's relations with India prior to the nineteenth Century.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 205-312.
- 3104 1981 Indian reactions to the Anglo-Indian expedition against Emperor Tewodros of Ethiopia: the "Magdala Campaign" of 1867-68.
Africa (Roma) 36(3-4): 390-418.
- 3105 Ram, K.V.
1985 *The Barren Relationship: Britain and Ethiopia, 1805 to 1868 - a study of British policy.*
New Delhi: Concept Publishing Co., xvi + 212 p.
- 3106 Right, M.V.
1980 The struggle for a stronger Ethiopian state and the Anglo-Ethiopian War of 1867-1868.
In: CV 17, pp. 147-157.
- 3107 Rodgers, N.
1984 The Abyssinian expedition of 1867-1868: Disraeli's imperialism or James Murray's war?
Historical Journal 27(1): 129-149.
- 3108 Roeykens, A.
1959 Les préoccupations missionnaires du consul belge Ed. Blondeel van Cuelenbroeck (sic) en Abyssinie (1849-1843).
Bulletin des Séances de l'Académie Royale des Sciences d'Outre-Mer 5(6): 1135-1154.

- 3109 Rubenson, S.
1969 The Adwa Peace Treaty of 1884.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 225-236.
- 3110 Talhami, G.
1979 Massawa under Khedive Isma'il 1865-1879.
In: CV 4, pp. 481-493.
- 3111 Tsehai, B.
1982 Anglo-Ethiopian relations 1891-1897: Menelik expands and consolidates his empire and Britain accepts the realities on the Horn of Africa.
North East Africa (Oxford) 1(3): 219-232.
- 3112 Ullendorff, E.
1983 Emperor Yohannis IV of Ethiopia and the building of the Ethiopian church of Debrä Gännät at Jerusalem.
In: CV 26, pp. 351-354.
- 3113 Vanrie, A.
1974 Les relations entre la Belgique et l'Éthiopie au XIXe siècle.
In: CV 35, vol.1, pp. 677-693.
- 3114 Venkataram, K.
1973 Foreign policy of Theodore II of Ethiopia: an interpretation.
Transafrican Journal of History 3(1-2): 129-145.
- XV.2 AFTER 1896**
- 3115 Adanalian, A.A.
1968 The Horn of Africa.
World Affairs 131(1): 38-42.
- 3116 Admassu Zike
1979 *An Application of the Theory of Social Exchange to International Relations: the Kagnew Station as the Linchpin of the Ethiopian - United States Relationship.*
DeKalb, Ill.: Northern Illinois University (Ph.D. thesis), 231 p.
- 3117 Agyeman-Duah B.
1986 The U.S. and Ethiopia: the politics of military assistance.
Armed Forces and Society 12(2): 287-307.
- 3118 Aleme Eshete
1977 Ethiopia and the Bolshevik revolution, 1917-1935.
Africa (Roma) 32(1): 1-27.
- 3119 1988 The Sino-Soviet conflict and the conflict in the Horn of Africa (1956-1976).
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 405-418.
- 3120 Amare Tekle
1964 *The Creation of the Ethio-Eritrean Federation: a Case Study in Post-War International Relations (1945-1950).*
Denver: University of Denver (Ph.D. thesis), vi + 398 p.
- 3121 1988/89 The Horn of Africa: myths, misconceptions and reality.
Ufahamu 17(3): 78-89.

- 3122 Assefa Mehretu
1982 The choice between cooperation and confrontation in the Horn of Africa.
Horn of Africa 5(1): 24-28.
- 3123 Azad, A.
1978 The Horn of Africa - defeat for imperialism.
African Communist 74: 37-50.
- 3124 Baer, G.W.
1969 Haile Selassie's protectorate appeal to King Edward VIII.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 9(34): 306-312.
- 3125 1976 *Testcase: Italy, Ethiopia and the League of Nations*.
Stanford: Hoover Institution Press, xiv + 367 p.
- 3126 Barros, J.
1982 *Britain, Greece and the Politics of Sanctions, 1935-1936*.
London: Royal Historical Society/New Jersey: Humanities Press, x + 248 p.
- 3127 Bastin, J.
n.d. *L'Affaire d'Éthiopie et les Diplomates (1934-1937)*.
Bruxelles/Paris: Édition Universelle/Desclée de Brouwer, 419 p.
- 3128 Beck, P.J.
1981 Looking to Geneva for protection against the great powers: the example of Ethiopia in 1925-1926.
Genève-Afrique 19(1): 81-102.
- 3129 Bell, J.
1973 *The Horn of Africa: Strategic Magnet in the Seventies*.
New York: Crane, Russak & Co., for National Strategy Information Centre, vi + 53 p.
- 3130 Bereket Habte Selassie
1980 *Conflict and Intervention in the Horn of Africa*.
New York - London: Monthly Review Press, x + 211 p.
- 3131 1984 The American dilemma on the Horn.
Journal of Modern African Studies 22(2): 249-272.
- 3132 Bhardwaj, R.G.
1979 *The Dilemma of the Horn of Africa*.
New Delhi: Sterling Publishers, 272 p.
- 3133 Birn, D.S.
1981 The Ethiopian crisis, in: ---, *The League of Nations Union, 1918-1945*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, pp. 155-167.
- 3134 Brind, H.
1983-84 Soviet policy in the Horn of Africa.
International Affairs 60: 75-95.
- 3135 Campbell, J.
1972 The Red Sea and Suez.
In: A.J. Cottrell & R.M. Burrell, eds., *The Indian Ocean: its Political, Economic and Military Importance*. New York: Praeger, pp. 129-151.
- 3136 Cao-Huy, T.
1986 Les États-Unis, L'Europe et l'Éthiopie.
In: CV 54, pp. 7-94.

- 3137 Castagno, A.M.
1973 The Horn of Africa and the competition for power.
In: A.J. Cottrell & R.M. Burrell, eds., *The Indian Ocean: its Political, Economic and Military Importance*. New York: Praeger, pp. 155-179.
- 3138 Chaliand, G.
1978 The Horn of Africa's dilemma.
Foreign Policy 30: 116-131.
- 3139 Charlier, T.
1966 A propos des conflits de frontières entre la Somalie, l'Éthiopie et le Kenya.
Revue Française de Science Politique 16(2): 310-319.
- 3140 Chege, M.
1987 Conflict in the Horn of Africa.
In: E. Hansen, ed., *Africa: Perspectives on Peace and Development*. London: Zed Books - New Jersey: UN University, pp. 87-100.
- 3141 Clapham, C.
1972 *Conflicts in Africa*.
London: International Institute for Strategic Studies (Adelphi Paper no. 93).
- 3142 1972 Ethiopia and Somalia.
In: *Conflicts in Africa*. London: International Institute of Strategic Studies (Adelphi Papers), pp. 1-24.
- 3143 1984 Ethiopia.
In: T.M. Shaw & O. Aluko, eds., *The Political Economy of Foreign Policy: Comparative Analysis*. Aldershot: Gower, pp. 79-93.
- 3144 1985 The Horn of Africa.
In: P. Duignan & R.H. Jackson, eds., *Politics and Government in African States*. London: Croom Helm, pp. 253-282.
- 3145 Connell, D.
1987 Alignments in the Horn: famine reshuffles the deck.
MERIP Middle East Report 145: 29-30.
- 3146 Creed, J. & Menkhaus, K.
1986 The rise of Saudi regional power and the foreign policies of Northeast African states.
Northeast African Studies 8(2-3): 1-22.
- 3147 Davydov, L.
1979 The USSR and Ethiopia: close friendship and cooperation.
International Affairs (Moscow) 1979/2: 90-94.
- 3148 Desta, P.
1967 Le secret de la politique étrangère de Haïlé Sélassie.
Remarques Africaines 9: 16-18.
- 3149 Diamond, R.A. & D. Fouquet
1972 American military aid to Ethiopia - and Eritrean insurgency.
Africa Today 19(1): 37-43.

- 3150 Dimetros, N.
1986 *Die äthiopische Revolution und deren aussen-politische und wirtschaftliche Orientierung unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der Europäischen Gemeinschaft.* Münster, 217 p.
- 3151 Doob, L.W., ed.
1970 *Resolving Conflict in Africa: the Fermeda Workshop.* New Haven: Yale University Press, 209 p.
- 3152 Doresse, J.
1969 Les nouveaux accords culturels franco-éthiopiens. *Revue Juridique et Politique* 23(3): 383-402.
- 3153 1973 L'Éthiopie et la France. *Jeune Afrique* 627: 43-49.
- 3154 Dubouays, J.-M.
1978 L'Union Soviétique et la Corne de l'Afrique. *Défense Nationale*, May 1978, pp. 43-50.
- 3155 Endalkatchew Makonnen
1960 Ethiopia's role in emergent Africa. *Ethiopia Observer* 5(1): 8-13.
- 3156 1970 Ethiopia at the Security Council: the speeches of Lij Endalkatchew Makonnen. *Ethiopia Observer* 13(2): 85-144.
- 3157 Erlich, H.
1980 The Horn of Africa and the Middle East: politicization of Islam in the Horn and depoliticization of Ethiopian Christianity. In: CV 17, pp.399-408.
- 3158 Eshetou Mengesha
1975 *Die Aussenpolitik der äthiopischen Regierung während der italo-abessinischen Krise und das Versagen des Volkenbundes 1933-1936.* Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation, Philosophische Fakultät), 561 p.
- 3159 EUROPEAN COMMUNITY
1983 *Beziehungen Äthiopiens zur E.W.G.* Brussels: E.G. Kommission, Generaldirektion Information, 13 p.
- 3160 Evans, J.D.
1967 *The Dilemma of the Horn: a Study of Conflict in Northeast Africa.* Washington, D.C.: Georgetown University (Ph.D. thesis), 413 p.
- 3161 Evans, G.
1966 The battle of Keren. *History Today* 16.
- 3162 Farer, T.
1976 *War Clouds on the Horn of Africa: a Crisis for Detente.* New York: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, xii + 157 p.
- 3163 1978 Ethiopia: Soviet strategy and Western fears. *Africa Report* 23(6): 4-9.

- 3164 1979 *War Clouds on the Horn of Africa: the Widening Storm* (Second revised edition). New York: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, ix + 183 p.
- 3165 Feis, H.
1965 The United States and the Italo-Ethiopian war. In: J. Larus, ed., *From Collective Security to Preventive Diplomacy: Readings in International Organization.* New York: Wiley, pp. 144-154.
- 3166 Fenet, A., ed.
1986 *La Corne de l'Afrique. Questions Nationales et Politique Internationale.* Paris: L'Harmattan.
- 3167 Fitzgerald, J.F.
1979 Gunboat diplomacy and the Horn. *Horn of Africa* 2(2): 49-54.
- 3168 Fitzgerald, M.A.
1981 Ethiopia - East-West squeeze. *Bulletin of the Africa Institute of South Africa* 21(14): 105-107.
- 3169 Frade, F.
1978 El conflicto del Cuerno de Africa. *Revista de Politica Internacional* 156: 161-175.
- 3170 Gabre Sadik Dagafou
1961 *Die völkerrechtliche Lage Äthiopiens seit 1941.* Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation, Rechts- und Staatswissenschaftliche Fakultät), 222 p.
- 3171 Gencheng, L.
1984 U.S. policy toward the Horn of Africa. *Northeast African Studies* 6(1-2): 41-60.
- 3172 Genoino-Caravaglios, M.
1980a Les relations politiques, économiques et financières entre l'Éthiopie, l'Italie et la France au début du 20e siècle, d'après les derniers documents des archives italiennes. In: CV 17, pp. 243-281.
- 3173 1980b La Santa Sede e l'Inghilterra in Etiopia durante il secondo conflitto mondiale. *Africa* (Roma) 35(2): 217-254.
- 3174 Getatchew Haile
1986 The unity and territorial integrity of Ethiopia. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 24(1): 465-487.
- 3175 Gil-Benumea, R.
1974 Problemas y perspectivas en las regiones de Bab en Mandeb. *Africa* (Madrid) 25(385): 4-6.
- 3176 Glagow, R.
1977 Das Rote Meer: eine neue Konfliktregion? Politik und Sicherheit im Afro-Arabischen Grenzbereich. *Orient* 18(2): 16-50.
- 3177 Gorman, R.F.
1981 *Political Conflict in the Horn of Africa.* New York: Praeger, xii + 243 p.

- 3178 1981-82 Prospects for reconciliation in the Horn of Africa.
Horn of Africa 4(4): 3-14.
- 3179 Greenfield, R.
1977a The Ogaden: province or colony?
West Africa no. 3142: 1965-68; no. 3143: 2017-19.
- 3180 1977b The fate of Harar and the Ogaden.
West Africa no. 3152: 243-2447.
- 3181 1982 The drawn-out trauma of the Horn of Africa.
New African 1982/8: 18-19.
- 3182 Grey, R.D.
1979 Post-imperial Ethiopian foreign policy: Ethiopian dependence.
In: CV 4, pp. 799-811.
- 3183 Gromyko, A.
1979 USSR - Ethiopia: tradition and the present.
Aziya i Afrika Segodnya 10: 2-6.
- 3184 1988 Soviet-Ethiopian relations today.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 523-532.
- 3185 Gupta, V.
1974 The Ethiopia-Somalia conflict and the role of the external powers.
Foreign Affairs Reports 27(3): 39-57.
- 3186 Haftendorn, H.
1967 Stabilität und Unsicherheit im Horn von Afrika.
Europa Archiv 22(19): 711-718.
- 3187 Haksar, A.U.D.
1969 Indo-Ethiopian trade and economic relations.
Indo-African Trade Journal January 1969: 22-24.
- 3188 Halliday, F.
1977 US policy in the Horn of Africa: *Aboulia* or proxy intervention?
Review of African Political Economy 10: 8-32.
- 3189 1985 East-West conflict and the Horn of Africa.
Vierteljahrsberichte 100: 199-206.
- 3190 Halliday, F. & M. Molyneux
1986a The Soviet Union and the Ethiopian revolution.
In: A. Gauhar, ed., *Third World Affairs*. London: Third World Foundation, pp. 180-192.
- 3191 1986b L'Union Soviétique et la révolution éthiopienne.
In: CV 54, pp. 139-268.
- 3192 Hamilton, D.
1967 Imperialism, ancient and modern; a study of English attitudes to the claims to sovereignty to the northern Somali coastline.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 9-36.
- 3193 1973 Schedule of international agreements relating to the boundaries of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 16(2): 58-69.
- 3194 1974 *Ethiopia's Frontiers: the Boundary Agreements and their Demarcation, 1896 - 1956*.
Oxford: Oxford University (D.Phil thesis), 466 p.
- 3195 Harbeson, J.W.
1979 Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 27-44.

- 3196 Harris, Jr., B.
1964 *The United States and the Italo-Ethiopian Crisis*.
Stanford: Stanford University Press, 187 p.
- 3197 Heinzlmeier, H.
1977 Das "Horn von Afrika": Konfliktkonstellationen.
Afrika Spectrum 12(1): 4-15.
- 3198 Henze, P.B.
1983 Getting a grip on the Horn: the emergence of the Soviet presence and future prospects.
In: W. Laqueur, ed. *The Pattern of Soviet Conduct in the Third World*. New York: Praeger, pp. 150-186.
- 3199 1983 *Russians and the Horn: opportunism and the long view*.
Marina del Rey, Cal.: European American Institute for Security Research (EAI), v + 53 p.
- 3200 1984 Arming the Horn.
In: CV 24, pp. 637-656.
- 3201 Hickey, D.
1984 *Ethiopia and Great Britain: Political Conflict in the Southern Borderlands*.
Evanston: Northwestern University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3202 Hoskyns, C., ed.
1969 *Case Studies in African Diplomacy, Volume 2: The Ethiopia-Somalia-Kenya Dispute, 1960-1967*. Dar-es-Salaam: Oxford University Press, 91 p.
- 3203 Howell, J.
1978 Horn of Africa: lessons from the Sudan conflict.
International Affairs 1978/7: 421-436.
- 3204 Iadarola, A.
1975a Ethiopia's admission to the League of Nations: an assessment of motives.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 8(4): 601-622.
- 3205 1975b *Prolegomena to the Ethiopian Crisis: Anglo-Italian Relations towards Ethiopia, 1923-1934*.
Washington: Georgetown University (Ph.D. thesis), 276 p.
- 3206 Irvine, K.
1970 Storm clouds over the Horn of Africa.
Current History 58(343): 142-147, 179.
- 3207 Jacomy-Millette, A.-M.
1974a Anatomie d'un pays en voie de développement à la lumière de ses engagements internationaux: le cas de l'Éthiopie.
Revue Générale de Droit International Public 78(4): 1017-1045.
- 3208 1974b Aspects de l'Éthiopie dans la communauté internationale du XXe siècle: contribution à l'étude des traités internationaux.
Comptes-Rendus Trimestriels des Séances de l'Académie des Sciences d'Outre-Mer 34(3): 471-486.
- 3209 Jacomy-Millette, A.-M., ed.
1973 *Treaties in Force, 1889-1971: Draft List of Treaties and other International Agreements of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Faculty of Law, Haile Selassie I University, 145 p.

- 3210 Jama, A.A.
1978 *Basis of the Conflict in the Horn of Africa.*
Mogadishu: State Printing Agency, 129 p.
- 3211 Jinadu, L.A.
1987 Soviet influence on Afro-Marxist regimes: Ethiopia and Mozambique.
In: CV 55, pp. 225-256.
- 3212 Kapil, R.
1961 *Territorial Issues in the Horn of Africa, with special Reference to the Ethio-Somali Boundary.*
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. thesis), 356 p.
- 3213 Keefer, E.C.
1973 Great Britain and Ethiopia 1897-1910: competition for empire.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 6(3): 468-474.
- 3214 Korn, D.A.
1986a Ethiopia: dilemma for the West.
The World Today 42(1): 4-7.
- 3215 1986b *Ethiopia, the United States and the Soviet Union.*
London: Croom Helm, 199 p.
- 3216 Kuhlein, C.
1978 Die Auswirkungen der Revolution in Äthiopien auf die Lage am Horn von Afrika.
Europa Archiv 33(5): 135-144.
- 3217 Labrousse, H.
1980 L'Éthiopie et le Traité de Versailles (sources diplomatiques françaises).
In: CV 17, pp. 283-301
- 3218 1979 La neutralité éthiopienne pendant la Première Guerre Mondiale: l'incident Holtz-Karmelich.
In: CV 4, pp. 525-546.
- 3219 Laitin, D.
1978 United States foreign policy : options on the Horn.
Horn of Africa 1(2): 49-52.
- 3220 Latham-Brown, D.J.
1956 The Ethiopia-Somaliland frontier dispute.
International and Comparative Law Quarterly 5: 245-264.
- 3221 1961 Recent developments in the Ethiopia-Somaliland dispute.
International and Comparative Law Quarterly 10.
- 3222 Laurens, F.D.
1968 *France and the Italo-Ethiopian Crisis, 1935-1936.*
The Hague - New York: Mouton, 432 p.
- 3223 Lefebvre, J.A.
1980-81 American foreign policy and the Horn of Africa: A Cold War reaction?
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 31-42.
- 3224 1987 Donor dependency and American arms transfers to the Horn of Africa: the F-5 legacy.
Journal of Modern African Studies 25(3): 465-488.
- 3225 Legum, C.
1975 The troubled Horn of Africa.
Current Affairs Bulletin 52(4): 12-22.

- 3226 1977a Le incognite del Corno d'Africa.
Affari Esteri 36: 721-729.
- 3227 1977b Realities of the Ethiopian revolution.
World Today 33(8): 305-312.
- 3228 1986 Le rôle de l'Union Soviétique dans la Corne de l'Afrique.
In: CV 54, pp. 95-114.
- 3229 Legum C. & B. Lee
1977 *Conflict in the Horn of Africa.*
London: Rex Collings (Published in 1979 by Africana Publishing Company, New York).
- 3230 Linde, G.
1978 *Das Horn von Afrika: neue Achsen und Allianzen.*
Köln: Bundesinstitut für Ostwissenschaft und Internationale Studien.
- 3231 Loir, R.
1974 L'Éthiopie et les pays arabes.
Écrits de Paris 342: 51-55.
- 3232 Luckham, R. & Dawit Bekele
1984 Foreign powers and militarism in the Horn of Africa.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 8-20 [part 1]; 31: 7-28 [part 2].
- 3233 Lyons, R.
1978 The USSR, China and the Horn of Africa.
Review of African Political Economy 12: 5-30.
- 3234 1986 The United States and Ethiopia: the politics of patron-client relationship.
Northeast African Studies 8(2-3): 53-75.
- 3235 Mackenzie, D.
1987 Can Ethiopia be saved?
New Scientist 115(1576): 54-58.
- 3236 Magri, P.G.
1980 *La Politica Esterna Etiopica e le Questioni Eritrea e Somalia (1941-1960).*
Milano: A. Giuffrè, 259 p.
- 3237 Makeev, D.A.
1975 Ethio-Soviet relations in the 1920's and 1930's.
Narody Azii i Afriki 1975/5: 139-145.
- 3238 Makinda, S.M.
1982 Conflict and the superpowers in the Horn of Africa.
Third World Quarterly 4(1): 93-103.
- 3239 Makonnen Deneke
1963 La politique étrangère de l'Éthiopie.
Revue Militaire Générale 1963: 481-490.
- 3240 Makonnen, L.E.
1965 Äthiopien und Afrika.
Afrika Heute 3: 33-36.
- 3241 Malécot, G.R.
1972 La politique étrangère de l'Éthiopie.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 79: 39-57.
- 3242 1975 L'Éthiopie à la croisée des chemins.
Afrique Contemporaine no. 80: 8-16.

- 3243 1977 L'Éthiopie révolutionnaire et les tensions dans la Corne d'Afrique.
In: *L'Évolution Récente du Pouvoir en Afrique Noire*. Bordeaux; Institut d'Études Politiques de Bordeaux, Centre d'Études d'Afrique Noire.
- 3244 Marcus, H.G.
1964 A preliminary history of the Tripartite Treaty of December 13, 1906.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 2(2): 21-40.
- 3245 1965 The Rodd Mission of 1897.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 25-35.
- 3246 1975 The British and the Ethiopian railway.
In: M. Karp, ed., *African Dimensions. Essays in Honor of William O. Brown*. Brookline, pp. 29-51.
- 3247 1983a France's abandonment of Ethiopia to Italy, 1928-1935.
In: CV 26, pp. 430-437.
- 3248 1983b *Ethiopia, Great Britain and the United States, 1941-1974: the Politics of Empire*.
Berkeley: University of California Press, 205 p.
- 3249 1984a American security and Ethiopia, 1948-1953.
In: CV 24, pp. 351-357.
- 3250 1984b Somalia and the decline of American interest in Ethiopia, 1963-1969.
In: CV 10, pp. 279-289.
- 3251 Markakis, J.
1982-83 Material and social aspects of national conflicts in the Horn of Africa.
Civilizations 32(2) - 33(1): 273-304.
- 3252 1985 Radical military regimes in the Horn of Africa.
Journal of Communist Studies 1(3-4): 14-38.
- 3253 Matthies, V.
1976 *Das "Horn von Afrika" in den internationalen Beziehungen: internationale Aspekte eines Regionalkonflikts in der Dritten Welt*.
München: Weltforum, vi + 167 p.
- 3254 1977 *Der Grenzkonflikt Somalias mit Äthiopien und Kenya. Analyse eines zwischenstaatlichen Konflikts in der Dritten Welt*.
Hamburg: Institut für Afrika-Kunde, 478 p.
- 3255 1987 Der Ogadenkrieg zwischen Somalia und Äthiopien von 1977/78: Ursachen, Verlauf und Folgen.
Afrika Spectrum 22(3): 237-253.
- 3256 Mayall, J.
1978 The battle for the Horn: Somali irredentism and international diplomacy.
The World Today 1978/9: 336-345.
- 3257 McCann, J.
1981 Ethio-British negotiations for the Lake Tana dam, 1922-1935.
International Journal of African Historical Studies 14(4): 667-699.
- 3258 Melady, T.P.
1960 Soviet Russian interests in Ethiopia: past and present.
Free World Forum 2(1): 56-60.

- 3259 MERIP
1977 *Upheaval in the Horn: Somalia-Eritrea-Ethiopia*.
Washington, D.C.: Middle East Research and Information Project, 26 p.
- 3260 Mesfin Wolde Mariam
1961 The background of the Ethio-Somali border dispute.
Journal of Modern African Studies 2(2): 189-219.
- 3261 1972 Ethiopia and the Indian Ocean.
In: A.J. Cottrell & R.M. Burrell, eds., *The Indian Ocean: its Political, Economic and Military Importance*. New York: Praeger, pp. 181-192.
- 3262 Meskerem
1982-83 Ethiopia's historic struggle against British imperialism: 18th century to the 1950's.
Meskerem (Addis Ababa) 2(9):43-64 and 3(14): 64-87.
- 3263 Migliavacca, P.
1981 Il Corno d'Africa cambia faccia.
Mondo Economico 36: 46-50.
- 3264 Miller, J.C.
1978 Ethiopia and intra-African politics, 1936-1974.
Horn of Africa 1(2): 41-48.
- 3265 Morrison, G.
1973 The Southern Sudan and Eritrea: aspects of wider African problems (Minority Rights Group, Report no.5).
London: Minority Rights Group, 32 p.
- 3266 Mujaju, A.B.
1985 Some reflections on Africa's interests in Eritrea.
Mawazo 6(2): 30-41.
- 3267 Natsoulas, T.
1981 Pluralism and instability in Ethiopia and Somalia.
Plural Societies 12(3-4): 13-24.
- 3268 Negussay Ayele
1970 Rethoric and reality in the making of boundaries on the Horn of Africa in 1897.
Ethiopia Observer 13(1): 16-30.
- 3269 1971 The 1952-1959 Ethio-Italian boundary negotiations: an exercise in diplomatic futility.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 127-148.
- 3270 1977 The foreign policy of Ethiopia.
In: O. Aluko, ed., *The Foreign Policies of African States*.
London, pp. 46-71.
- 3271 1980-81 The Horn of Africa: revolutionary developments and Western reactions.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 15-29.
- 3272 1988 The Blue Nile and hydropolitics among Egypt, Ethiopia, and Sudan.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 38-50.
- 3273 Norberg, V. Halldin
1977 *Swedes in Haile Selassie's Ethiopia, 1924-1952: a Study in Early Development Co-operation*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 320 p.

- 3274 1980 Swedes as a pawn in Haile Selassie's foreign policy (1924-1952).
In: CV 17, pp. 327-350.
- 3275 Nötzold, G.
1965 Äthiopien und die Afrikanische Einheit.
Urania (Jena) 28(10): 869-873.
- 3276 Nuruddin Farah
1978 Il Negus, Menghistu e la via del mare.
Politica Internazionale 4: 18-26.
- 3277 Ofulemi, K.
1983-84 Sino-Soviet rivalry in the Horn.
Horn of Africa 6(3): 16-24.
- 3278 Ojo, O.
1980-81 Ethiopia's foreign policy since the 1974 revolution.
Horn of Africa 3(4): 3-12.
- 3279 Ottaway, D.
1988 United States policy toward the Marxist-Leninist
states in Africa.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 51-57.
- 3280 Ottaway, M.
1982 *Soviet and American Influence in the Horn of Africa*.
New York: Praeger, xiii + 187 p.
- 3281 Oudes, B.
1971 Viewpoint: the Lion of Judah and the lambs of Washington.
Africa Report 16(5): 21-23.
- 3282 Pankhurst, R.
1959 Ethiopia and the African personality.
Ethiopia Observer 3(3): 70-72.
- 3283 1970 Robert Skinner's unpublished account of the first
American diplomatic expedition to Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 13(1): 31-36.
- 3284 Papp, D.S.
1979 The Soviet Union and Cuba in Ethiopia.
Current History 76(445): 110-114, 129-130.
- 3285 Pedini, M.
1966 L'Etiopia e i suoi rapporti con l'Italia.
Civitas 17(6): 19-32.
- 3286 Petras, J.F. & M.H. Morley
1984 The Ethiopian military state and Soviet-US
involvement in the Horn of Africa.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 21-31.
- 3287 Pétrides, S.P.
1983 *The Boundary Question between Ethiopia and Somalia,
a Legal and Diplomatic Survey, with 20 maps*.
New Delhi: People's Publishing House, 127 p.
- 3288 Petterson, D.
1986 Ethiopia abandoned?: an American perspective.
International Affairs 62(4): 627-645.
- 3289 Peyton, G.
1978 The Soviet-Ethiopian liaison: the airlift and beyond.
Air University Review 31(1): 66-73.

- 3290 Porter, B.D.
1984 The Ogaden war. In: ---, *The USSR in Third World Conflicts*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 182-215.
- 3291 Potyka, C.
1974 *Haile Selassie: der Negus Negasti in Frieden und
Krieg. Zur Politik des äthiopischen Reformherrschers*.
Bad Honnef: Osang, 299 p.
- 3292 Procacchi, G.
1984 *Dalla Parte dell'Etiopia*.
Milan: Feltrinelli.
- 3293 Rao, R.P.
1966 South West Africa cases: Ethiopia vs. South Africa;
Liberia vs. South Africa.
Africa Quarterly 6(3): 236-253.
- 3294 Remnek, R.B.
1981 Soviet policy in the Horn of Africa: the decision to intervene.
In: R.H. Donaldson, ed., *The Soviet Union in the Third
World*. Boulder: Westview Press, pp. 125-149.
- 3295 Robbs, P.
1975 Battle for the Red Sea.
Africa Report 20(2): 14-17.
- 3296 Romandini, M.
1980 Ferdinando Martini e la crisi tigrina del 1898-99.
Africa (Roma) 35(1): 125-132.
- 3297 1982-83 Reazioni parlamentari italiane allo scontro di Dogali.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 55-59.
- 3298 1984 Il problema coloniale in Italia dopo l'acquisto di Assab.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 20-53.
- 3299 1986 Le convenzioni di frontiera tra eritrea e Sudan anglo-
egiziano durante l'amministrazione civile di Ferdinando
Martini, 1897-1907.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 38-73.
- 3300 1987 Risvolti del primo colonialismo italiano: la
'questione di Margable'.
Africa (Roma) 42(2): 289-300.
- 3301 Rubenson, S.
1964a The protectorate paragraph of the Wichale treaty.
Journal of African History 5(2): 243-282.
- 3302 1964b Wichale XVII: the attempt to establish a protectorate over
Ethiopia.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University.
- 3303 1965 Professor Giglio, Antonelli and Article XVII of the
Treaty of Wichale.
Journal of African History 7(3): 445-457.
- 3304 Salvini, G.
1977 Il conflitto etiopico.
Aggiornamenti Sociali 28(12): 707-718.
- 3305 Samuels, M.A., ed.
1978 *The Horn of Africa*.
New Brunswick, N.J.: Transaction Books, 96 p.

- 3306 Sanderson, G.N. & R.W. July 1964 The foreign policy of negus Menilek, 1886-1898. *Journal of African History* 5(1): 87-97.
- 3307 Sauldie, M.M. 1987 *Superpowers in the Horn of Africa*. London: Oriental University Press, 252 p.
- 3308 Scholler, H. 1979 Letters exchanged between Ethiopian and German emperors. In: CV 4, pp. 495-511.
- 3309 1980 German World War I aims in Ethiopia. In: CV 17, pp. 303-326.
- 3310 1986 The Ethiopian community in Jerusalem from 1850 to the Conference of Dar-al-Sultan 1902. In: CV 15, pp. 487-500.
- 3311 Schwab, P. 1978 Cold war on the Horn of Africa. *African Affairs* 77(306): 6-20.
- 3312 Scianna, F. 1976 Lotta per la ferrovia Addis Abeba-Gibouti. *Europeo* (Milano) 32(9): 36-41 and 32(10): 38-45.
- 3313 Scott, W.R. 1971 *A Study of Afro-American and Ethiopian Relations*. Princeton: Princeton University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3314 Seleshi Sisaye 1979 Human rights and U.S. aid to Ethiopia: a policy dilemma. *Africa Quarterly* 18(4): 17-30.
- 3315 1982 Swedish development aid policy: a discussion with reference to Ethiopia. *Public Administration and Development Quarterly* 2(2): 147-167.
- 3316 Shack, W.A. 1974 Ethiopia and Afro-Americans. *Phylon* 35(2): 142-155.
- 3317 Shepherd, G.W., Jr. 1985 Dominance and conflict on the Horn: notes on U.S. - Soviet rivalry. *Africa Today* 32(3): 7-21.
- 3318 1987 War on the Horn among tributary states: intervention from above and revolution from below. In: ----, *The Trampled Grass: Tributary States and Self-Reliance in the Indian Ocean Zone of Peace*. New York: Praeger, pp. 67-92.
- 3319 Shepherd, J. 1985 Changing equations in the Horn. *Africa Report* 30(6): 22-25.
- 3320 Sheth, V.S. c.1988 The Horn of Arica: problems of security and development. In: S.S. Ali & A. Gupta, ed., *African Dimensions of the Economic Crisis. An Analysis of the Problems and Constraints of Development*. London: Oriental University Press, pp. 71-80

- 3321 Shevikova, I. 1988 Foreign economic relations of the People's Republic of Bulgaria with Socialist Ethiopia: directions of development. In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 121-126.
- 3322 Shiferaw Bekele 1985 Some notes on the genesis of the Tripartite Treaty. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 18: 63-79.
- 3323 Shinn, D. 1971 A survey of American-Ethiopian relations prior to the Italian occupation of Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(4): 297-311.
- 3324 Silberman, L. 1959 Change and conflict in the Horn of Africa. *Foreign Affairs* 37: 649-659.
- 3325 1961 Why the Haud was ceded. *Cahiers d'Études Africaines* 2(5): 37-83.
- 3326 Sinclair, M.R. 1980 *The Strategic Significance of the Horn of Africa*. Pretoria: University of Pretoria, Institute for Strategic Studies, 87 p.
- 3327 Smith, L.J. 1977 *Great Britain and the Abyssinian Crisis, 1936 - 1936*. East Lansing: Michigan State University (Ph.D. thesis), 373 p.
- 3328 Sorensen, J. 1988 Horn of Africa showdown *International Perspectives* 17(4): 18-20.
- 3329 Spencer, J.H. 1977 *Ethiopia, the Horn of Africa and U.S. Policy*. Cambridge, Mass.: Institute for Foreign Policy Analysis, Inc., 69 p.
- 3330 1978 A reassessment of Ethiopian-Somali conflict. *Horn of Africa* 1(3): 23-30.
- 3331 Stauffer, R.B. & M.J. Colebrook 1961 Economic assistance and Ethiopian foreign policy. *Orbis* 5(3): 320-341.
- 3332 Steinbach, U. 1981 The Horn of Africa: the unresolved crisis. *Spettatore Internazionale* 16(4): 283-296.
- 3333 Steinbach, U. et al. 1983 *Horn of Africa: from 'Scramble for Africa' to East-West Conflict*. Bonn: Forschungsinstitut der Friedrich Ebertstiftung, 204 p.
- 3334 Tessore, A. 1988 Development on international cultural relations of Ethiopia: a review of foreign cultural institutions. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 491-504.
- 3335 Thurston, R. 1969 Detente in the Horn. *Africa Report* 14(1): 6-13.
- 3336 1978 The United States, Somalia and the crisis in the Horn. *Horn of Africa* 1(2): 11-20.

- 3337 Touval, S.
1971 Somalia, Ethiopia and Kenya.
In: S.L. Spiegel & K.N. Waltz, eds., *Conflict in World Politics*. Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press.
- 3338 Trozzi, N.
1990 La progettata stazione navale spagnola di Assab.
Africa (Roma) 45(1): 139-147.
- 3339 Ullendorff, E.
1966 The 1897 Treaty between Great Britain and Ethiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 22: 116-134.
- 3340 1967 The Anglo-Ethiopian Treaty of 1902.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 30(3): 641-654.
- 3341 Vanneman, P. & M. James
1978 Soviet thrust into the Horn of Africa: the next targets.
Strategic Review 1978/2: 33-40.
- 3342 Vasin, I.I.
1966 From the history of Russo-Ethiopian relations at the end of the 19th century.
In: A.B. Davidson et al., eds., *Russia and Africa*. Moscow: Institut Afriki.
- 3343 Verich, T.M.
1980 *The European Powers and the Italo-Ethiopian War 1935-1936: a Diplomatic Study*.
Salisbury (USA): Documentary Publications, iii + 267 p. (originally a Ph.D. thesis, Duke University, 1973).
- 3344 Viaud, P.
1985 Éthiopie: la guerre oubliée de trois fronts.
Afrique Contemporaine 135: 46-52.
- 3345 Walter, B.
1973 Der Deutsche Entwicklungsdienst (DED) in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 179-185.
- 3346 Wiberg, H.
1979 The Horn of Africa.
Journal of Peace Research 16(3): 189-196.
- 3347 Woldemariam, P.
1964 Some observations on the economic relations between Ethiopia and Italy.
Africa (Roma) 19(6): 198-201.
- 3348 Woodward, P.
1984 Relations between neighbouring states in Northeast Africa.
Journal of Modern African Studies 22(2): 273-285.
- 3349 Woronoff, J.
1972 Différends frontaliers en Afrique.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 80: 58-78.
- 3350 Wright, G.V. Jr.
1984 President Carter's response to the Horn of Africa conflict: the selling of Cold War II.
In: CV 10, pp. 369-388.
- 3351 Yakobson, S.
1963 The Soviet Union and Ethiopia: a case of traditional behaviour.
Review of Politics 25: 329-325.

- 3352 Yodfat, A.
1979-80 The Soviet Union and the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 1(3): 1-17 [part 1]; 2(1): 65-81 [part 2]; 2(2): 65-81 [part 3].
- 3353 Yohannis Abate
1978 Africa's troubled Horn: background to conflict.
Focus 1978/1: 1-16.
- 3354 Yohannis Kebede
1978 The legal aspects of the Ethiopian-Somali dispute.
Horn of Africa 1(1): 26-31.

XVI. ETHNO-REGIONAL CONFLICTS

- 3355 Anonymous
1985 Eritrea: un popolo senza stato.
Politica Internazionale 11: 35-63.
- 3356 Abdi, S.-A.
1978 Sayid Mohammed Abdille Hassan and the current conflict in the Horn.
Horn of Africa 1(3): 61-65.
- 3357 Abir, M.
1972 The contentious Horn of Africa.
Conflict Studies 24: 5-19.
- 3358 Aliboni, R.
1979 Eritrean independence in an international perspective.
Spettatore Internazionale 14(3): 163-172.
- 3359 Alles, H.
1988 *Banditisme en Zelfbeschikking: honderd jaar sociale strijd in de Hoorn van Afrika*.
Amsterdam: X min Y Beweging, 79 p. [in Dutch].
- 3360 Andargatchew Tiruneh
1980-81 Eritrea, Ethiopia and federation, 1941-1952.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 99-119.
- 3361 Araia Tseggai
1976 The case for Eritrean national independence.
The Black Scholar, 1976/6.
- 3362 1983 Independent Eritrea: economically viable?
Horn of Africa 6(2): 39-49.
- 3363 Barrett, T.
1979 *Agriculture in the Eritrean Revolution*.
Norwich: University of East Anglia, Development Studies Paper no. 55.
- 3364 Beisel, D.
1989 *Reisen ins Land der Rebellen: Tigray - eine Afrikanische Zukunft*.
Reinbek: Rohwolt, 182 p.

- 3365 Bell, J.B.
1974 Endemic insurgency and international order: the Eritrean experience.
Orbis 18(2): 427-450.
- 3366 Bennett, J.
1983 Tegray: famine and national resistance.
Review of African Political Economy 26: 94-102.
- 3367 Bereket Habte Selassie
1978 The evolution of the principle of selfdetermination.
Horn of Africa 1(4): 3-9.
- 3368 1983 The Eritrean question in international law.
Horn of Africa 6(2): 25-30.
- 3369 1989 *Eritrea and the United Nations and other Essays*.
Trenton, N.J.: Red Sea Press, xiii + 188 p.
- 3370 Berger, C.
1987 Eritrea: the longest war.
Africa Report 32(2): 30-32.
- 3371 Berhane Cahsai
1984 Une étude politique et juridique de la question érythréenne.
Le Mois en Afrique 19(217-218): 3-30.
- 3372 Beurden, J. van
1988 De kwestie Eritrea.
Internationale Spectator 42(7): 438-444 [in Dutch].
- 3373 Bhardwaj, R.G.
1975 Eritrean secessionism.
India Quarterly 35(1): 83-92.
- 3374 1979 The growing externalization of the Eritrean movement.
Horn of Africa 2(1): 19-27.
- 3375 Bitima, T. & J. Steuber
1983 *Die Ungelöste Nationale Frage in Äthiopien. Studie zu den Befreiungsbewegungen der Oromo und Eritreas*.
Frankfurt am Main - Bern: Verlag Peter Lang, 226 p.
- 3376 Boyce, F.
1972 The internationalizing of internal war: Ethiopia, the Arabs, and the case of Eritrea.
Journal of International and Comparative Studies 5(3): 51-73.
- 3377 Campbell, J.F.
1970 Rumbles along the Red Sea: the Eritrean question.
Foreign Affairs 48(3): 537-548.
- 3378 Carrell, J.
1970 L'Éthiopie: nouveau Biafra?
Spectacle du Monde 95: 56-61.
- 3379 Cervenka, Z.
1977 Eritrea: struggle for selfdetermination or secession?
Afrika Spectrum 12(1): 37-48.
- 3380 Cliffe, L.
1984 Dramatic shifts in the military balance in the Horn: the 1984 Eritrean offensive.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 93-97.
- 3381 1988 *Eritrea: Twenty-five Years of Struggle for Independence*.
London: Spokesman.
- 3382 Cliffe, L. & B. Davidson
1988 *The Long Struggle of Eritrea for Independence and Constructive Peace*.
Nottingham: Spokesman, 215 p.
- 3383 Connell, D.
1980a The birth of the Eritrean nation.
Horn of Africa 3(1): 14-24.
- 3384 1980b Eritrea: nationalist forces renew unity effort.
Africa News (Durham) 16: 6-8, 10.
- 3385 1981 Repression as a way of life.
Horn of Africa 3(2): 12-17.
- 3386 Cubitt, G.
1977 Eritrea: land without peace.
Africa Institute Bulletin 15(5): 111-119.
- 3387 Davidson, B., L. Cliffe & Bereket Habte Selassie
1980 *Behind the War in Eritrea*.
Nottingham: Spokesman, 150 p.
- 3388 Debré, F.
1969 Éthiopie: poussée du nationalisme érythréen.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 40(1): 23-26.
- 3389 Delhi, A.
1988 Erythrée: entretien avec Assayas Afwerki, secrétaire général du FPLE.
Afrique Contemporaine 148: 49-55.
- 3390 Dupont, A.
1971 Province éthiopienne, l'Erythrée, lutte depuis dix ans pour son indépendance.
Croissance des Jeunes Nations 111: 14-17.
- 3391 Ekpo, S.A.
1975 Eritrea: the OAU and the secession issue.
Africa Report 20(6): 33-36.
- 3392 Ellingson, L.
1979 The origins and development of the Eritrean Liberation movement.
In: CV 4, pp. 613-628.
- 3393 ERYTHREE
1981 *Le Cas de l'Erythrée: Documents du Tribunal Permanent des Peuples de la Ligue Internationale des Peuples pour les Droits et la Libération des Peuples: Session sur l'Erythrée, Milan, mai 1980*.
Bruxelles: Comité Belge de Secours à l'Erythrée, 476 p.
- 3394 ERITREA
1983 Discussion on the drafting of the constitution (between the U.N. Commissioner for Eritrea, E.A. Matienzo and Akilou Abte Wolde in Addis Ababa, 1951).
Horn of Africa 6(2): 31-38.
- 3395 Erlich, H.
1981 The Eritrean autonomy 1952-1962: its failure and its contribution to further escalation.
In: Y. Dinstein, ed. *Models of Autonomy*.
New Brunswick: Transaction Books, pp. 171-182.

- 3396 1983 *The Struggle over Eritrea, 1962-1978: War and Revolution in the Horn of Africa.*
Stanford: Hoover Institution Press, xiv + 155 p.
- 3397 Errington, S.
1977 How 6000 danced till dawn.
Sudanow 1977/10: 8-12.
- 3398 Fenet, A., ed.
1979 *La Question de l'Erythrée: Droit International et Politique des Deux Grands.*
Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 157 p.
- 3399 1986 Le programme du Front Populaire de Libération de l'Erythrée: nation et révolution.
In: CV 54, pp. 139-268.
- 3400 Firebrace, J. & S. Holland
1985 *Never Kneel Down: Drought, Development and Liberation in Eritrea.*
Trenton, N.J.: Red Sea Press.
- 3401 Gamacchio, P.
1978 *La Resistenza Eritrea.*
Cosenza: Edistampa Edizioni Lerici, 42 p.
- 3402 Geremen, T.
1971 Rebellion in Eritrea.
New Middle East 31: 24-28.
- 3403 Getahun Dilebo
1974 Historical origins and development of the Eritrean problem, 1889-1962.
Current Bibliography on African Affairs 7(3): 221-244.
- 3404 Grimaldi, F.
1977 The new Eritrea.
Sudanow 1977/12: 22-26.
- 3405 Grundy, K.W.
1968 Nationalism and separatism in East Africa.
Current History 54(318): 90-94, 112-113.
- 3406 Haile Semea
1987 Eritrea. The origins and demise of the Ethiopian-Eritrean Federation.
Issue (Los Angeles) 15: 9-17.
- 3407 Halliday, F.
1971 The fighting in Eritrea.
New Left Review 67: 57-67.
- 3408 Hammond, J. & N. Druce, eds.
1989 *Sweeter than Honey: Testimonies of Tigrayan Women.*
Oxford: Third World First, 174 p.
- 3409 Harnet, M.
1983-84 Reflections on the Eritrean revolution.
Horn of Africa 6(3): 3-15.
- 3410 Heiden, L.
1978 The Eritrean struggle.
Monthly Review 30(2): 13-28.

- 3411 Hess, R.L.
1966 Ethiopia.
In: G. Carter, ed., *National Unity and Regionalism in Eight African Countries.* Ithaca: Cornell University Press, pp. 441-538.
- 3412 Iversen, O.
1978 *Eritrea!*
Oslo: Oktober, 300 p. [in Norwegian].
- 3413 Johnson, M. and T.
1981 Eritrea: the national question and the logic of protracted struggle.
African Affairs 80(319): 181-195
- 3414 Jordan Gebre Medhin
1976 Eritrea: background to a revolution.
Monthly Review 28(4): 52-61.
- 3415 1983a The EPLF and peasant power in Eritrea.
Horn of Africa 5(4): 46-50.
- 3416 1983b European colonial rule and the transformation of Eritrean rural society.
Horn of Africa 6(2): 50-60.
- 3417 1984a The Eritrean People's Liberation Front and the rural poor.
Mawazo (Kampala) 5(3): 77-87.
- 3418 1984b Nationalism, peasant politics and the emergence of a vanguard front in Eritrea.
Review of African Political Economy 30: 48-57.
- 3419 1989 *Peasants and Nationalism in Eritrea. A Critique of Ethiopian Studies.*
Trenton, N.J.: Red Sea Press, xv + 220 p.
- 3420 Kahsai Berhane
1984 *A political and legal analysis of the Eritrean question.*
Trenton: African Research and Publication Project, 25 p.
- 3421 Kahsai Wolde Giorgis
1984 Der Eritrea-Konflikt.
Internationales Afrika Forum 20(4): 387-397.
- 3422 Kahsai, Z.
1976 La nostra guerra contra l'Etiopia.
Europeo (Milano) 32(8): 36-41.
- 3423 Kinnock, G.
1988 *Eritrea: Images of War and Peace.*
London: Chatto & Windus, 84 p.
- 3424 Knutsson, K.E.
1971 *Report from Eritrea.*
Copenhagen: IWGIA (Document no. 2).
- 3425 Kumsa Asfaw
1988 Ethiopia, revolution and the national question: the case of the Oromos.
Journal of African Studies 15(2): 16-22.
- 3426 Legum, C. & J. Firebrace
1983 *Eritrea and Tigray* (New edition).
London: Minority Rights Group, 19 p.

- 3427 Lewis, I.M., ed.
1983 *Nationalism and Self-Determination in the Horn of Africa*.
London: Ithaca Press, 229 p.
- 3428 Leymaire, P.
1978 Le conflit d'Erythrée: trois fronts, une guerre de
libération nationale.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 13(148): 54-67.
- 3429 Lobban, R.
1972 The Eritrean Liberation Front: a close-up view.
Munger Africana Library Notes 3: 1-20.
- 3430 1976 The Eritrean war: issues and implications.
Canadian Journal of African Studies 10(2): 335-346.
- 3431 Loiseau, Y.
1974 La guerre d'Erythrée.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 104: 48-60.
- 3432 Macconi, E.
1980 Eritrea chiama.
Ponte 36(2-3): 385-405.
- 3433 Markakis, J.
1987 *National and Class Conflict in the Horn of Africa*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 334 p.
- 3434 1988 The nationalist revolution in Eritrea.
Journal of Modern African Studies 26(1): 51-70.
- 3435 Matthies, V.
1981a *Der Eritrea Konflikt: ein "vergessener Krieg" am Horn von Afrika*.
Hamburg: Institut für Afrika-Kunde & Stiftung Deutsches
Übersee-Institut, ix + 181 p.
- 3436 1981b Der Konflikt um Eritrea.
In: Kh.M. Khan & V. Matthies, eds., *Regionalkonflikte in der
Dritten Welt*, München: Weltforum Verlag, pp. 551-708.
- 3437 1983 ELF und EPLF als nationale und soziale Befreiungsbewegungen
in Eritrea.
In: R. Hänisch, ed. *Soziale Bewegungen in
Entwicklungsländern*. Baden-Baden: Nomos, pp. 293-316.
- 3438 Mayall, J.
1983 The national question in the Horn of Africa.
World Today 39(9): 336-343.
- 3439 Mesfin Araya
1990 The Eritrean Question: an alternative explanation.
Journal of Modern African Studies 28(1): 79-100.
- 3440 Mesfin Gabriel
1979 The war nobody wins.
New African 1979/9: 38-40.
- 3441 Mesfin Wolde Mariam
1988 "Ethiopian refugees" in Somalia: fact or fiction?
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 355-368.
- 3442 Monati, G.
1987 *La Questione Eritrea*.
Roma: Cablo Press Edizioni, 110 p.

- 443 Morgan, E.
1977 A geographic evaluation of the Ethiopia-Eritrea conflict.
Journal of Modern African Studies 15(4): 667-674.
- 3444 Morrison, G.
1971 *The Southern Sudan and Eritrea: aspects of wider problems*.
London: Minority Rights Group (Report no.5).
- 3445 1978 The Southern Sudan and Eritrea.
In: B. Whitaker, ed., *The Fourth World: Victims of
Group Oppression*. New York: Schocken, pp. 74-116.
- 3446 Mustafa, Z.
1975 The Eritrean problem: its international implications.
Pakistan Horizon 28(2): 67-70.
- 3447 National Union of Women in Eritrea
1983 Women and revolution in Eritrea.
In: M. Davies, ed., *Third World - Second Sex:
Women's Struggles and National Liberation. Third
World Women Speak Out*. London: Zed Press, pp. 108-115.
- 3448 Nouaille-Degorge, B.
1975 Le facteur islamique dans le conflit erythréen.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 10
(113): 65-78.
- 3449 Oberst, T.
1980-81 Eritrea and the era of national liberation.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 131-140.
- 3450 Ostrowsky, J.
1982 Die Eritrea-Frage: nationale Selbstbestimmung und
revolutionäre Entwicklung in Äthiopien.
Forum Entwicklungspolitischer Gruppen no. 61: 3-18.
- 4351 Pankhurst, R.
1982 Peace returns to Asmara.
Africa Today 29(2): 73-76.
- 3452 Pateman, R.
1986 Eritrea, Ethiopia, and the Middle Eastern powers:
image and reality.
Northeast African Studies 8(2-3): 23-39.
- 3453 1990 Liberté, égalité, fraternité: aspects of the Eritrean revolution.
Journal of Modern African Studies 28(3): 457-472.
- 3454 Perret, M.
1979 Position du problème erythréen.
In: *Sociétés Africaines, Monde Arabe et Culture
Islamique*. Paris: Centre d'Études sur les Relations entre
le Monde Arabe et l'Afrique, pp. 251-272.
- 3455 Pétrides, S.P.
1983 *The Boundary Question between Ethiopia and Eritrea*.
New Delhi: Vikas.
- 3456 Pliny the Middle-Aged
1978 Eclectic notes on the Eritrean Liberation Movement:
e pluribus unum?
Ethiopianist Notes 2(1): 37-46.

- 3457 Pool, D.
1983 *Eritrea, Africa's Longest War*.
London: Anti-Slavery Society (Report no. 3, revised
edition), 79 p.
- 3458 1983 Eritrean Nationalism.
In: CV 39, pp. 175-193.
- 3459 Reisman, W.M.
1978 The case of Western Somaliland: an international legal
perspective.
Horn of Africa 1(3): 13-22.
- 3460 Robinson, D.
1970 War in Eritrea.
Contemporary Review 219(1270): 269-272.
- 3461 Rondot, P.
1972 La guerre d'Erythrée.
Revue Française d'Études Politiques Africaines 73: 21-34.
- 3462 Rubenson, S.
1979 The genesis of the Ethio-Somali conflict.
In: CV 4, pp. 641-661.
- 3463 Ruiz, H.A.
1988 *Beyond the Headlines: Refugees in the Horn of Africa*.
Washington, D.C.: U.S. Committee for Refugees, 44 p.
- 3464 Salem, M.
1980 Eritrea: no military solution.
Third World (Mexico) 1980/6: 56-58.
- 3465 Semere Haile
1987 The origins and demise of the Ethiopian-Eritrean Federation.
Issue 15: 9-17
- 3466 Serapiao, L.B.
1987 International law and self-determination: the case of Eritrea.
Issue 15: 3-8.
- 3467 Sherman, R.
1978 Eritrea: a survey of social and economic change.
Horn of Africa 1(3): 31-37.
- 3468 1979 *Eritrea in Revolution*.
Waltham: Brandeis University (Ph.D. Thesis), 319 p.
- 3469 1980 *Eritrea: the Unfinished Revolution*.
New York: Praeger, xix + 197 p.
- 3470 1980-81 The rise of Eritrean nationalism.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 121-129.
- 3471 Shumet Sisagn
1984 Notes on the background to the Eritrean problem.
In: CV 64, pp. 180-213.
- 3472 1988 The genesis of the differences in the Eritrean Separatist
movement (1960-70).
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 447-467.
- 3473 Silkin, T.
1983 Eritrea: women in struggle.
Third World Quarterly 5(4): 909-913.

- Strick, A.
1977 Eritrea: Provinz Äthopiens oder unabhängiger Staat?
Internationales Afrika Forum 13(4): 360-373.
- Taylor, R.B.
1974 Amhara cloud over Eritrea.
Geographical Magazine 46(2): 196-201.
- Tekeste Negash
1986 *No Medicine for the Bite of a White Snake: Notes
on Nationalism and Resistance in Eritrea, 1890-1940*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute for African Studies, 99 p.
- Tekie Fessehatzion
1978 The Eritrean struggle for independence and national liberation.
Horn of Africa 1(2): 29-34.
- 1983 The international dimensions of the Eritrean question.
Horn of Africa 6(2): 7-24.
- Terhas Magos
1981 Women and the Eritrean revolution.
Horn of Africa 4(2): 32-36.
- Tesfatsion Medhanie
1986 *Eritrea: the Dynamics of a National Question*.
Amsterdam: B.R. Gruner.
- Trevaskis, K.
1960 *Eritrea, A Colony in Transition*.
Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Triulzi, A.
1975 Le scelte della rivoluzione e la guerra in Etiopia.
Politica Internazionale 3: 33-37.
- Warren, A. & H.
1976 The U.S. role in the Eritrean conflict.
Africa Today 23(2): 39-53.
- Weraksa, J.
1975 The Eritrean problem.
Sprawy Międzynarodowe 28(9): 89-99 [in Polish].
- Williams, L.
1983 An eye-witness report from Eritrea.
Horn of Africa 6(1): 42-46.
- Yohannis Abate
1979 Secessionism and irredentism in Ethiopia.
In: R.T. Hall, ed. *Ethnic Autonomy: Comparative
Dynamics*, New York, etc.: Pergamon Press, pp. 283-313.
- Yohannes, O.
1987 The Eritrean question: a colonial case?
Journal of Modern African Studies 25(4): 643-668.
- Yusuf Abdi, S.
1978 Self-determination for Ogaden Somalis.
Horn of Africa 1(1): 20-25.
- Zeremariam Fre
1984 *The Integration of Pastoralism and Semi-mechanized Farming:
the Example of an Eritrean Experience in Eastern Sudan*.
London: Overseas Development Institute.

XVII. EDUCATION

- 3490 Abaineh Workie
1974 Ethiopian rural school as an object of change.
In: CV 13, pp. 139-152.
- 3491 Abebe Ambatchew
1962 *The Influence of Higher Education on the American Society and its Implications for the Role of Higher Education in Ethiopia.*
Columbus: Ohio State University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 3492 Abebe Bekele
1973 *Rationale for the Development of Educational Objectives for Elementary Schools in Ethiopia.*
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis), 235 p.
- 3493 Abir, M.
1970 Education and national unity in Ethiopia.
African Affairs 69(274): 44-59.
- 3494 Abraham Demoz
1968 Amharic for modern use.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 2(1): 15-29.
- 3495 Agedew Redie
1978 The study of past and current patterns of equity in the social services and the impact of new strategies of the Ministry of Education to eliminate inequities.
In: CV 26, pp. 245-300.
- 3496 Agedew Redie & Tedla Haile
1978 *Education and Occupational Information for Students of Higher Education.*
Addis Ababa: Commission for Higher Education, 47 p.
- 3497 Agez, A.
1967 La scuola in Etiopia.
Amicizia 4(5): 13-16.
- 3498 Aklilu Habte
1961 A brief review of the history of the University College of Addis Ababa.
University College Review 1(1): 25-33.
- 3499 1967 Brain drain in the elementary school: why teachers leave the profession.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1(1): 27-39.
- 3500 1977 Addis Ababa University, Ethiopia: the public service role of the University.
In: K.W. Thompson, et al. eds. *Higher Education and Social Change: Promising Experiments in Developing Countries.*
New York: Praeger, vol. 2, pp. 56-85.
- 3501 Aklilu Habte, Menguesha Gebre Hewit & M. Kehoe
1963 Higher education in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 3-7.
- 3502 Aleme Eshete
1971-72 Alaga Taye Gabra Mariam (1861-1924.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 25: 14-30.
- 3503 1973 The role and position of foreign-educated interpreters in Ethiopia (1800-1889).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 17-27.
- 3504 Andargatchew Tesfaye
1973 The training and development of manpower for the social sciences in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 6(1): 53-70.
- 3505 Asfaw Dästa
1966 The health educator's role in a provincial public health department.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 4: 127-139.
- 3506 1972 An approach to national health planning.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 10: 71-74.
- 3507 Assefa Bequele
1967 The educational framework of economic development in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 11(1): 49-58.
- 3508 Ayalew Gebre Sellassie
1964 Three years experience in education.
Ethiopia Observer 8(1): 19-37.
- 3509 Ayalew Shibeshi & Seyoum Teferra
1980 *Manual of Basic Educational Research Techniques.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Education Research Center, 193 p.
- 3510 Bahru Zewde
1967 The role of historical studies in modern Ethiopia.
History Journal (Addis Ababa) 1: 9-12.
- 3511 Balashov, S.V.
1988 Elimination of illiteracy and development of secondary education in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 38-44.
- 3512 Barberis, G.
1986 Tradizione e innovazione tra le "nebab bet" di Addis Ababa.
Africa (Roma) 41(3): 405-418.
- 3513 Barrie, B.G.
1964 Haile Selassie Ist Medical School.
Overseas Universities 4: 10-14.
- 3514 Beck, T.E.
1976 Ethiopia's Kafa Province: realities of language use and imperatives for language policy.
In: *Georgetown University Papers on Languages and Linguistics*, 12: 79-127.
Washington: Georgetown University.
- 3515 Beyene Negewo
1972 The training of elementary school directors and supervisors through an inservice program in Ethiopia.
In: J.A. Ponsioen, ed., *Educational Innovators in Africa.* The Hague: Institute for Social Studies, pp. 174-183.

- 3516 1977 *The Impact of University Education on the Formation of Political Attitudes of Ethiopian University Students.* Stanford: Stanford University (Ph.D. thesis), 199 p.
- 3517 Bjerkkan, O.-C. 1972 *Plans, Targets and Trends in Ethiopian Education.* Baltimore: University of Maryland (Ph.D. Thesis), 338 p.
- 3518 Bowen, D.J. 1976a Teacher training and problems of staffing the schools. In: CV 37, pp. 461-481.
- 3519 1976b Organization, methodology and supervision. In: CV 37, pp. 434-460.
- 3520 Brooks, K. 1976 Literacy programmes in Ethiopia. In: CV 37, pp. 520-534.
- 3521 Büttner, M. 1973 Die deutsche Schule in Addis Ababa im Rahmen des Ausland-schulwesens. In: CV 68, pp. 162-173.
- 3522 CEDO 1972 *Development of Educational Mass-media in Ethiopia: a Report by the CEDO Survey Team, 1972.* London: CEDO (Tavistock House).
- 3523 Cooper, R.L. 1976 Government language policy. In: CV 37, pp. 187-190.
- 3524 Cox, D.R. 1967 The adolescent in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Education* 1(1): 50-56.
- 3525 Desta Asayehgn 1982 A socioeconomic analysis of schooling in Ethiopia. *Northeast African Studies* 4(2): 27-46.
- 3526 Elliott, D.A. 1957 *The Role of Agricultural Education in the Development of Agriculture in Ethiopia.* Ames: Iowa State University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3527 Erku Yimer 1987 *Literacy Programs in Ethiopia: a Comparative Study of Pre and Post February 1974 Revolution Periods.* Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. thesis), 288 p.
- 3528 Fassil Gebre Kiros 1983 *Education for integrated rural development in Ethiopia - an examination of the problems of transition.* Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research (Research report no. 19).
- 3529 Gebeyehu Ejigu 1980 *Educational Planning and Educational Development in Ethiopia: 1957 - 1973.* Madison: University of Wisconsin (Ph.D. thesis), 296 p.
- 3530 Gebre Maskal Kiflegzi et al. 1965 The Peace Corps in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 9(1): 9-49. Special issue.

- 3531 Giel, R. & J.N. van Luijk 1970 A follow-up of 1066 freshmen at Haile Selassie I University. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 8(1): 21-30.
- 3532 Gilbert, A.N. 1967 Higher education in Ethiopia. *Africa Today* 14(2): 6-8.
- 3533 Gillet, M. 1963 Western academic role concepts in Ethiopian university. *Comparative Education Review* 7: 149-151.
- 3534 Girma Amare 1963a Government education in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 6(4): 335-342.
- 3535 1963b Memorization in Ethiopian schools. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 1(1): 27-31.
- 3536 1964 *Education and the Conflict of Values in Ethiopia. A Study of the Socio-Moral Problems arising out of the Introduction of Modern Education in Ethiopia.* Carbondale: Southern Illinois University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 3537 1975 Aims and purposes of church education in Ethiopia. *Education in Eastern Africa* 5(1): 43-56.
- 3538 1984 Education and society in prerevolutionary Ethiopia. *Northeast African Studies* 6(1-2): 61-79.
- 3539 Girma Amare et al. 1974 Aims and objectives of education in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Education* 6(2): 2-8.
- 3540 Goshu Semma 1980 *An Inquiry into the Improvement and Maintenance of Work-Oriented Educational Programmes in the Ethiopian Educational System.* Austin: University of Texas (Ph.D. thesis), 239 p.
- 3541 Gould, W.T.S. 1973 Problems of secondary school provision in African cities: the example of Addis Ababa. Liverpool: Department of Geography, 24 p.
- 3542 Greenfield, R. 1963 Afro-Ethiopia: a note on the current state of higher education and university research in Ethiopia. *Makerere Journal* 8: 1-15.
- 3543 Grey, R.D. 1970 *Education and Politics in Ethiopia.* New Haven: Yale University Press (Ph.D. thesis), 270 p.
- 3544 Gudeta Mamo 1982 Éthiopie: la campagne d'alphabétisation. *Perspectives* (Paris): 12(2): 205-212.
- 3545 Hagos G. Yesus 1966 Token education in Ethiopia. *Africa Today* 13(2): 12-14.
- 3546 Haile Gabriel Dagne 1967 *Versuch einer Erziehungsreform in Äthiopien von 1896 bis 1936.* Berlin: Freie Universität (Dissertation Philos. Fakultät), 266 p.

- 3547 1968 The Entoto speech on church school education.
Journal of Education (Addis Ababa) 2(1): 11-14.
- 3548 1971 The traditional Ethiopian curriculum.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 4(2): 79-80.
- 3549 1973 The school system in Ethiopia.
In: CV 68, pp. 100-106.
- 3550 1976 Non-government schools in Ethiopia.
In: CV 37, pp. 339-355.
- 3551 Haile Selassie Belay
1964 *A Comparative Analysis of Higher Education in Agriculture and Proposed Plan for Future Developing the System in Ethiopia*.
Ithaca: Cornell University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3552 Hailu, T.
1975 Ethiopia's educational development.
Education in Eastern Africa 5(2): 145-156.
- 3553 Hailu Woldemikael
1976 Government schools in Ethiopia.
In: CV 37, pp. 324-338.
- 3554 Hamdesa Tuso
1982 Minority education in Ethiopia.
Africa (Roma) 37(2): 270-293.
- 3555 Hanson, J.W.
1970 *Secondary level teachers: supply and demand in Ethiopia*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, 134 p.
- 3556 Head, S.W.
1975 The contents of children's letters to a vernacular newspaper.
In: CV 6, pp. 249-260.
- 3557 Hoerr, O.D.
1974 Educational returns and educational reform in Ethiopia.
Eastern African Economic Review 6(2): 18-34.
- 3558 Hough, J.R.
1987 Educational development in Ethiopia.
Compare 17(2): 157-166.
- 3559 Hussein Ahmed
1988 Traditional muslim education in Wällo.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 94-106.
- 3560 Imbakom Kalewold, Aläqa
1970 *Traditional Ethiopian Church Education*.
New York: Columbia University Teachers College
(with a bibliographical note by R. Pankhurst, pp. 39-41).
- 3561 Jacobson, G.S.
1967 The organization and administration of public schools in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1(1): 12-17.
- 3562 Jemberie, A.S.
1978 *A Brief Description of Educational Development in Ethiopia with Special Reference to its Planning Requirements*.
Paris: UNESCO.

- Jinadu, L.A.
1985 Ethiopia. In: L.A. Jinadu, *The Social Sciences and Development in Africa: Ethiopia, Mozambique, Tanzania and Zimbabwe*.
Stockholm: Swedish Agency for Development Cooperation, pp. 23-52.
- 3564 Kaypaghian, F.P.
1960 *A Study of Elementary School Girl Dropouts and Nondropouts in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia*.
Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3565 Kobes, J.D.
1975 *Primary School Dropouts: a Case Study of a Small Rural Town in Ethiopia*.
New York: Columbia University Teachers' College (Ph.D. thesis), 476 p.
- 3566 Korten, D.C.
1969 The impact of national service experience upon its participants.
Comparative Education Review 13(3): 313-234.
- 3567 Kramer, R.C.
1965 Teacher training in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 9(1): 37-38.
- 3568 Krzczunowicz, G.
1963 Ethiopian legal education: retrospect and prospect.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 68-74.
- 3569 Laabs, H.-D.
1979 Aufschwung des Bildungswesens im revolutionären Äthiopien.
Vergleichende Pädagogik 15(1): 28-37.
- 3570 Last, G.C.
1978 Education, mass participation and the transfer of technology.
In: CV 26, pp. 301-326.
- 3571 Legesse Lemma
1988 Educational transformation in revolutionary Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 331-338.
- 3572 Leulseged Alemayehu
1969 *A Descriptive Analysis of the Administration of Education in Transition in Ethiopia*.
Los Angeles: University of Southern California (Ph.D. thesis), vi + 286 p.
- 3573 Lord, E.
1958 The impact of education on non-scientific beliefs in Ethiopia.
Journal of Social Psychology 47(2): 339-353.
- 3574 Lovegrove, M.N.
1973 Educational growth and economic constraints: the Ethiopian experience.
Comparative Education 9(1): 17-27.
- 3575 Maaza Bekele
1966 *A Study of Modern Education in Ethiopia: its Foundations, its development, its Future with Emphasis on Primary Education*.
New York: Columbia University, Teachers College.

- 3576 Madsen, H.S.
1967 English language testing in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1(1): 46-49.
- 3577 1970 The objective Ethiopian school leaving examination, rationale and technique.
Journal of the Language association of East Africa 1(1): 64-74.
- 3578 1976 Language examinations in Ethiopia.
In: CV 37, pp. 482-504.
- 3579 McNab, C.
1988 From traditional practice to current policy: the changing pattern of language use in Ethiopian education.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 715-728.
- 3580 Mekete Bälachew
1988 An analysis of tertiary education financing: the experiences of the Addis Ababa University.
In: CV 49, vol.2, pp. 7-33.
- 3581 Melaku Asfaw & S. Murison-Bowie
1976 Language teaching materials.
In: CV 37, pp. 400-433.
- 3582 Milkias, P.
1976 Traditional institutions and traditional elites: the role of education in the Ethiopian body-politic.
African Studies Review 19(3): 79-93.
- 3583 1980 *Zemecha*: an assessment of the political and social foundations of mass education in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 2(1): 19-30 (Also in: *Studies in Comparative International Development* 3(15): 54-69.
- 3584 1982 The political spectrum of western education in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Studies 9(1): 22-29.
- 3585 Mortimer, N.
1979 E.L.T. course preparation and production at Addis Ababa University.
Overseas Universities (London) 26: 13-20.
- 3586 Mozayen Abdu
1976 The use of mass media in language teaching.
In: CV 37, pp. 505-519.
- 3587 Muller-Courte, H.
1977 Ausbildung von Sportlehrern in Äthiopien.
Zeitschrift für Kulturaustausch 27(4): 95-99.
- 3588 Mulugeta Semru
1988 The development of higher education in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.1, pp. 215-231.
- 3589 Mulugeta Wodajo
1960 Ethiopian education: a medium for social change.
Phi Delta Kappan 41(4): 158-161.
- 3590 1961 Ethiopia: some pressing problems and the role of education in their resolution.
Journal of Negro Education 30(2): 232-240.
- 3591 1966 The content of teacher education.
Education Panorama 8(1): 5-8.

- 1967 The state of educational finance in Ethiopia: a short survey.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1: 18-26.
- 1973 Haile Sellassie I University: a brief profile.
In: T.M. Yesufu, ed., *Creating the African University*. Ibadan: Oxford University Press, pp. 244-250.
- Myhre, P.M.
1958 Social determinants of education in a primitive nomadic tribe (the Afar).
Yearbook of Education 1958.
- Niehof, R.O. & B.D. Wilder
1974 *Non-formal Education in Ethiopia*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, Institute for International Studies in Education, 347 p.
- Pallasmaa, U.
1974 Visual image and creativity.
Taide (Helsinki) 15(5): 24-28 [in Finnish].
- Pankhurst, E.S.
1958 History of Ethiopian schools.
Ethiopia Observer 2(4): 130-132.
- Pankhurst, R.
1966 Ethiopia.
In: D.G. Scanlon, ed., *Church, State and Education in Africa*. New York: Teachers College Press, pp. 23-58.
- 1970 *History of Ethiopia: Teaching Notes for Secondary schools (grades 9-12)*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Education and Fine Arts, 142 p.
- 1972 Education in Ethiopia during the Italian occupation (1936-1941).
International Journal of African Historical Studies 5(3): 361-396.
- 1976 Historical background of education in Ethiopia.
In: CV 37, p. 305-323.
- 1978 An early nineteenth century attempt at teaching classical Greek at Adwa (Ethiopia).
Abba Salama 9: 390-393.
- Patel-Ahooja, K.
1969 Education in Ethiopia: a brief survey.
Genève-Afrique 8(2): 61-63.
- Rogers, J.
1967 The teaching of English in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 1(1): 40-45.
- Romandini, M.
1984 Il problema scolastico nella colonia Eritrea: gli anni 1898-1907.
Africa (Roma) 39(3): 494-502.
- Scholler, H. & Daniel Haile
1984 Legal Education in Ethiopia.
In: *La Connaissance du Droit en Afrique/De Kennis van het Recht in Afrika - Symposium, Brussels, 1983*. Brussels: Académie Royale des Sciences d'Outre-Mer, pp. 163-181.

- 3607 Schwab, P.
1969 Education in Ethiopia; a brief survey.
Genève-Afrique 8(2): 61-63.
- 3608 Sergew Hable Selassie
1970 The teaching of Ethiopian history at Haile Selassie I University.
Challenge 3(1): 43-52.
- 3609 Seyoum G. Selassie
1971 New approaches for meeting manpower needs for social welfare in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 88-98.
- 3610 Shack, W.A.
1959 Organization and problems of education in Ethiopia.
Journal of Negro Education 28(3): 405-420.
[Also in *Overseas Quarterly* 12, 1960].
- 3611 Sjoström, M. & R.
1973 *YDLC: a literacy campaign in Ethiopia - an introductory study and a plan for further research*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute for African Studies, 62 p. (Research Report no.20).
- 3612 1977 *Literacy Schools in a Rural Society: a Study of Yessmirach Dimts Literacy Campaign in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 130 p.
- 3613 1983 *How Do You Spell Development? A Study of a Literacy Campaign in Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 196 p.
- 3614 Solomon Gidada
1974 *The Role of Education in Ethiopian National Development*.
Syracuse, N.Y.: Syracuse University (Ph.D. thesis), 244 p.
- 3615 Solomon Inquai
1963 *The Application of Radio in Community Education in Ethiopia*.
Columbus: Ohio State University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 3616 1969 Adult literacy in Ethiopia: a profile.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 55-64.
- 3617 Summerskill, J.
1970 *Haile Selassie I University: A blue-print for development*.
New York: Ford Foundation.
- 3618 Tadesse Mengesha
1974 *Primary School Dropouts in Rural Ethiopia: Planning and Policy Implications*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin (Ph.D. thesis), 236 p.
- 3619 Tadesse Tereffe
1964 Progress, problems and prospects in Ethiopian education.
Ethiopia Observer 8(1): 6-18.
- 3620 Taye Gulilat
1987 The development of higher education in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies (Special issue): 4-10.
- 3621 Tayetch Beyene & E. Poluha
1979 *Life and Play of Ethiopian Children*
Stockholm: SIDA.

- 3622 Tekeste Negash
1990 *The Crisis of Ethiopian Education. Some Implications for Nation-building*.
Uppsala: Department of Education, Uppsala University, xii + 112 p.
- 3623 Templin, C.H.
1979 *Development Education in Ethiopia: an Experiment in a Rural Community*.
Addis Ababa: U.N. Economic Commission for Africa.
- 3624 Tesfaye, A.
1987 Social welfare programs and social work education in Ethiopia.
Indian Journal of Social Work 47: 363-377.
- 3625 Tesfaye Shewaye & C.V. Taylor
1976 Language curricula.
In: CV 37, pp.371-399.
- 3626 Tesfaye Teklu
1976 The implications of the manpower approaches to educational planning in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 2(2): 29-40.
- 3627 Teshome Bishaw
1975 *The Secondary School Principalship in Ethiopia*.
New York: Columbia University (Ph.D. thesis), 138 p.
- 3628 Teshome G. Wagaw
1971 Access to Haile Selassie I University.
Ethiopia Observer 14(1): 31-46.
- 3629 1974 Education in Eritrea, 1941-1962.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 6(2): 44-64.
- 3630 1976 Youth participation in Ethiopia's rural development.
Rural Africana 30: 75-86.
- 3631 1978 Appraisal of adult literacy programs in Ethiopia.
Journal of Reading 21(6): 504-508.
- 3632 1979 *Education in Ethiopia: Prospect and Retrospect*.
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press.
- 3633 1979b *Educational Development in Ethiopia: a Source Book*.
2 volumes.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press, 900 p.
- 3634 1984a The burden of being schooled: an Ethiopian dilemma.
In: CV 24, pp. 487-496.
- 3635 1984b *Configuration of education and culture: an African experience*.
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan, Center for Afro-American and African Studies.
- 3636 1985 The system of education in Ethiopia, in:
Encyclopedia of International Education.
London - Paris: Pergamon Press - UNESCO.
- 3637 1988 Education and society in contemporary Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 34-43.
- 3638 Trudeau, E.
1964 *Higher Education in Ethiopia*.
New York: Columbia University Teachers College / Montreal: University of Montreal (Ph.D. thesis).

- 3639 Van Lier, R.A.J.
1963 *Report on Investment in Education in Ethiopia*.
Paris: UNESCO, 49 p.
- 3640 Vestal, T.M.
1965 The work of the Peace Corps in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 9(1): 9-49.
- 3641 Weeks, S.G.
1967 Compulsory rural service for university students.
Africa Today 14(2): 28-29.
- 3642 Willcox, R.
1969 *Effective Teaching in Ethiopian Schools*.
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers.
- 3643 Wilks, B.S.
1976 *An Analysis of the History and Geographical Influences
affecting the Growth of the Ethiopian Educational System,
with a Model for Educational Development Planning*.
Houston: University of Houston (Ph.D. thesis), 303 p.

XVIII. HEALTH AND HEALTHCARE

- 3644 Aklilu Lemma
1973 Schistosomiasis: the social challenge of controlling
a man made disease.
Impact of Science on Society 23(2): 133-142.
- 3645 Asfaw Desta
1971 *National Health Planning in Ethiopia*.
Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University (Ph.D. Thesis),
xv + 246 p.
- 3646 1972 An approach to national health planning in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 10(2): 71-74.
- 3647 Asmerom Kidane
1986 Unwanted fertility and the demand for family planning services
in northwest Ethiopia.
Demography India 15(2): 202-214.
- 3648 Buschkens, W. & L.J. Slikkerveer
1982 *Health Care in East Africa. Illness Behavior of the
Eastern Oromo in Hararge (Ethiopia)*.
Assen: Van Gorcum, 167 p.
- 3649 Chand, D.
1965 The malaria problem in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 4: 27-34.
- 3650 Conacher, D.G.
1976 Medical care in Ethiopia.
*Transactions of the Royal Society of Tropical
Medicine and Hygiene* 70: 141-144.
- 3651 Elias G. Egziabher
1978 Health manpower problems in Ethiopia.
In: CV 26, pp. 327-378.

- 3652 Fasil G. Kiros
1979 A critical evaluation of the family planning
prescriptions for rural Wollo and Tigray.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 3(1): 1-10.
- 3653 Finseth, K.A. & F.
1975 Health and disease in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of Biology and Medicine 48(2): 105-114.
- 3654 Fisseha Haile Meskal
1988 Health research and its organization in Ethiopia.
in: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 499-508.
- 3655 Giel, R.
1969 Psychiatric morbidity in a small Ethiopian town.
British Journal of Psychiatry 115: 149-162.
- 3656 1970 The problem of epilepsy in Ethiopia.
Tropical and Geographical Medicine 22(4): 239-243.
- 3657 1977 Problems of transcultural communication.
Mental Health and Society 4: 291-300.
- 3658 Guebre Selassie Okubagzi
1988 Fulfilling the potential of traditional birth attendants.
World Health Forum 9(3): 426-431.
- 3659 Haraldson, S.
1970 Appraisal of health problems and definition of
priorities in health planning.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 8: 37-44.
- 3660 Heidegger, M.
1975 *Der äthiopische Health Officer: Rolle und Selbstverständnis
vor dem Hintergrund seiner Herkunft und seiner
Arbeitssituation*.
Heidelberg: Universität Heidelberg (Dissertation), ii + 169 p.
- 3661 Jäger, O.A.
1963 Evaluation of health services in Gondar, Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 1: 230-238.
- 3662 Kahana, J.
1965 The zar spirits, a category of magic in the system of
mental health care in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Social Psychiatry 31: 125-143.
- 3663 Kassahun Checole
1983 An interview with Dr. Assefaw Tekeste.
Horn of Africa 6(1): 29-36.
- 3664 Khandelwal, S.K. & Fikre Workneh
1987 Psychiatric outpatients in a general hospital of Ethiopia:
diagnostic and sociodemographic characteristics.
International Journal of Social Psychiatry 34(3): 230-235.
- 3665 Kloos, H.
1977 *Schistosomiasis and Irrigation in the Awash Valley of
Ethiopia*. Davis: University of California-Davis
(Ph.D. thesis), 284 p.
- 3667 1985 Water resources development and schistosomiasis
ecology in the Awash Valley, Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 20(6): 609-625.

- 3668 1987a Illness and health behavior in Addis Ababa and rural central Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 25(9): 1003-1019.
- 3669 1987b Utilization of selected hospitals, health centres and health stations in Addis Ababa: a study in medical geography.
In: CV 62, pp. 219-243.
- 3670 1988a Medical geography: its role in disease control in Ethiopia and other African countries.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 543-557.
- 3671 1988b Schistosomiasis in Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 26(8): 803-827.
- 3672 Krishnaswamy, M. & G. Sterky
1972 Measles in Addis Ababa.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 10: 61-70.
- 3673 Kwast, B.E.
1986 Maternal mortality in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
Studies in Family Planning 17: 288-301.
- 3674 1988 Maternity services and TBAs in Ethiopia: biosocial factors related to birthplace and outcome of pregnancy.
Health and Policy Planning 3(2): 109-118.
- 3675 Kwast, B.E. & J.M. Liff
1988 Factors associated with maternal mortality in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.
International Journal of Epidemiology 17(1): 115-121.
- 3676 Larsson, Y.
1970 The significance of mother and child care in Ethiopia today: a review.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 8: 89-99.
- 3677 Lee Min Han
1966 A historical sketch of the Public Health College and Training Centre, Gondar.
Ethiopia Observer 10(3): 199-203.
- 3678 Lintjorn, B.
1987 Famine in Ethiopia: kwashiorkor and marasmus in four regions.
Annals of Tropical Paediatrics 7(1): 1-3.
- 3679 Lippman, D.
1976 Psychiatry in Ethiopia.
Canadian Psychiatric Association Journal 21: 383-388.
- 3680 Mammo Beshah
1980 *Health Care Delivery Systems in Underdeveloped Countries: Ethiopia, a Case Study*.
Columbia: University of Missouri-Columbia (Ph.D. thesis), 222 p.
- 3681 Mann, I.
1968 The importance of a balanced diet in an expanding urban population.
East African Medical Journal 45(5): 311-327.
- 3682 Marcus, H.G.
1979 Disease, hospitals and Italian colonial aspirations in Ethiopia, 1930-1935.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 21-26.

- Maru, M. et al.
1988 Prevalence of paralytic poliomyelitis in rural and urban populations in Ethiopia: report of a house-to-house survey.
American Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene 38(3): 633-635.
- Mercier, J.
1983-84 Le traité médical de Gätahun Abatä.
Abbay 12: 325-336.
- Messing, S.D.
1958 Group therapy and social status in the Zar cult of Ethiopia.
American Anthropologist 60(6): 1120-1126.
- 1965a Baseline health culture research in Ethiopia.
Journal of Health (Gondar) 5: 7-16.
- 1965b A method of health culture researches in an African country.
Journal of Health and Human Behaviour 6(4): 261-263.
- 1968 Interdigitation of mystical and physical healing in Ethiopia: toward a theory of medical anthropology.
Behavior Science Notes 3: 87-104.
- 1970 Social problems related to the development of health in Ethiopia.
Social Science and Medicine 3(3): 331-337.
(Reprinted in: *Rural Africana* 17(1972): 7-13.
- 1972a *A Holistic Reader in Applied Anthropology: The Target of Health in Ethiopia*.
New York: MSS. Information Corporation, 285 p.
- 1972b Social problems related to the development of health in Ethiopia.
Rural Africana 17: 9-13 (Also in *Social Science and Medicine* 3: 331-337.).
- 1973 Discounting health: the issue of subsistence and care in an undeveloped country.
Social Science and Medicine 7(11): 911-916.
- 1975 Health care, ethnic outcasting and the problem of overcoming the syndrome of encapsulation in a peasant society.
Human Organization 34(4): 395-397.
- 1976 Traditional healing and the new health center in Ethiopia.
The Conch 8(1-2): 52-64.
- 1965 Messing, S.D. & J.S. Prince,
1966 Health practices in Ethiopian pre-urban communities.
Journal of Health and Human Behavior 6: 272-276.
- 1966 Ministry of Health, Ethiopia
1978 *Health Services in Socialist Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Health, 45 p.
- 1967 Molvaer, R.K.
1987 *Medical Anthropology: Topics of Relevance for Health Workers and Students of Health in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: UNICEF - Ministry of Health, Ethiopia, 105 p.
- 1968 Morton, A.L.
1973 *Some Aspects of Spirit Possession In Ethiopia*.
London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis).

- 3699 Negussie, B.
1988 *Traditional Wisdom and Modern Development. A Case-study of traditional peri-natal knowledge among elderly women in Southern Shewa, Ethiopia.* Stockholm: University of Stockholm, Institute of International Education, xvi + 314 p.
- 3700 Pankhurst, R.
1966 Some factors influencing the health of traditional Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 4(1): 31-70.
- 3701 Pearce, I.
1972a Superstitions and traditional customs relating to health and disease in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Education* 5(2): 35-41.
- 3702 1972b *Letters of Health.* Addis Ababa: Oxford University Press, xi + 129 p.
- 3703 Pearson, T. & R. Pankhurst, transl. & ed.
1972 Remedius Prutky's eighteenth century account of Ethiopian taenicides and other medical treatment. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 10(1): 3-6.
- 3704 Peck, T.P.
1975 Ethiopia's developing medical health service information services. *Special Libraries* (New York) 66(5-6): 273-280.
- 3705 Rapicetta, M. et al.
1988 Delta hepatitis virus infection in Ethiopia. *European Journal of Epidemiology* 4(2): 185-188.
- 3706 Rendle-Short, C.
1968 Study of the social background of mothers attending an M.C.H. centre in Addis Ababa. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 6: 47-54.
- 3707 Rezene Habtemariam et al.
1987 Mental illness treated in Ethiopian hospitals, 1977-1981. *Ethiopian Journal of African Studies* 4(2): 53-70.
- 3708 Rezene Habtemariam & Tesfaye Seyoum
1984 The prevalent mental illnesses treated in St. Mary Hospital (Asmara). *Ethiopian Journal of African Studies* 3(2)-4(1): 35-52.
- 3709 Rodain, F. et al.
1972 Enquête épidémiologique et sérologique sur les arboviroses dans la basse vallée de l'Omo (Éthiopie méridionale). *Bulletin of the World Health Organisation* 47(3): 295-304.
- 3710 Roundy, R.W.
1975 The cultural geography of communicable disease transmission in Ethiopia. In: CV 6, pp. 427-442.
- 3711 1976a Altitudinal mobility and disease hazards for Ethiopian populations. *Economic Geography* 52(2): 103-115.
- 3712 1976b *Hazards of Communicable Transmission Resulting from Cultural Behavior in Ethiopian Rural Highland-Dwelling Populations: a Cultural-medical Geographical Study.* Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis), 441 p.

- Sargent, W.
1967 Witch doctoring, Zar and Voodoo: their relation to modern psychiatric treatments. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine* 60(10): 1055-1060.
- 3714 Schaller, K.F. & W. Kuls
1972 *Äthiopien/Ethiopia: Eine geographisch-medizinische Landeskunde /A Geomedical Monograph.* Berlin: Springer Verlag.
- 3715 Schneider, H.
1975 *Leprosy and other health problems in Hararghe, Ethiopia.* Groningen: Rijksuniversiteit, 152 p.
- 3716 Seyoum, E.
1986 Preliminary study of income and nutritional status indicators in two Ethiopian communities. *Food and Nutrition Bulletin* 8(3): 37-41.
- 3717 Slikkerveer, L.J.
1982 Rural health development in Ethiopia. Problems of utilization of traditional healers. *Social Science and Medicine* 16(21): 1859-1872.
- 3718 1983 *Medisch Pluralisme in Noordoost Afrika: multiële utilisatie van gezondheidszorg in Babile, Ethiopië.* Leiden: Instituut voor CA/SNWV, University of Leiden, xii + 353 p. [in Dutch].
- 3719 Sole, G. et al.
1987 Vitamin A deficiency in southern Ethiopia. *American Journal of Clinical Nutrition* 45(4): 780-784.
- 3720 Solomon Ayalew
1973 Macro evaluation of health expenditure in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 16(3): 204-215.
- 3721 1979 The drug business and its implications for the development of health services in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Journal of Development Research* 3(1): 33-50.
- 3722 Spruyt, D. et al.
1967 Ethiopia's health center program. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 5(3).
- 3723 Stommes, E. & Seleshi Sisaye
1979 The development and distribution of health care services in Ethiopia. *Canadian Journal of African Studies* 13(3): 487-495.
- 3724 Taddese, K. & Z.A. Zein
1988 Comparison between the efficacy of oxamniquine and praziquantel in the treatment of *schistosoma mansoni* infections on a sugar estate in Ethiopia. *Annals of Tropical Medicine and Parasitology* 82(2): 175-180.
- 3725 Tedla, S. & T. Ayele
1986 Ascariasis distribution in Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 24(2): 79-86.

- 3726 Tjernström, K. & Amara Täklämaryam
1971 *Child Health Education: A Guide for Health Educators in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ethio-Swedish Pediatric Clinic, 71 p.
- 3727 Torrey, E. Fuller
1966 School health and community contacts.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 4: 133-135.
- 3728 1967a Health services in Ethiopia.
Milbank Memorial Fund Quarterly 45: 275-285.
- 3729 1967b The Zar cult in Ethiopia.
International Journal of Social Psychiatry 13(3): 216-223.
- 3730 1971 *The Mind Game: Witchdoctors and Psychiatrists*.
New York: Emerson Hall.
- 3731 Torrey E. Fuller, ed.
1966 *An Introduction to Health and Health Education in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Berhanena Selam Printing Press.
- 3732 Turshen, M.
1985 Medical aid to Ethiopia, 1950-1970.
Northeast African Studies 7(1): 49-61.
- 3733 Ullman, G. & Mesfin Minas
1975 Perception of mental illness by rural high-school students
and parents.
Medical Journal 12(1): 5-12.
- 3734 Vahlquist, B. & K.E. Knutsson
1968 Medicine and social anthropology.
Acta Universitatis Uppsaliensis, Skrifter Rörande 17: 376-390.
- 3735 Weithaler, K.
1973 Moderne Medizin und Gesundheitsdienste in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 107-111.
- 3736 Wen Pin Chang
1962 General review of health and medical problems in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 1(1): 9-27.
- 3737 1966 *Health Services in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: World Health Organization.
- 3738 1969 Development of basic health services in Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 12(4): 230-238.
- 3739 1974 Population studies in Ethiopia: knowledge,
attitudes and practice surveys in population and health.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 25-69.
- 3740 Williams, W.
1966 Developing health education service in the Ministry of Health.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 4: 121-125.
- 3741 Yelizarou, U.A.
1975 Data on the medical geography of Ethiopia.
Soviet Geography 16(5): 321-329.
- 3742 Yohannes Endeshaw & Redda T. Haimanot
1988 Altered states of consciousness in adult Ethiopians: analysis
and aetiological factors.
Journal of the Royal Society of Health 25(3): 105-111.

- Young, A.W.
1976 Internalising and externalising medical belief systems: an
Ethiopian example.
Social Science and Medicine 10: 147-156
[Reprinted in 1986 in: C. Curren & M. Stacey, eds.,
*Concepts of Health, Illness and Disease: a
Comparative Perspective*. Leamington Spa: Berg, pp. 139-160].
- Young, H.
1987 Selective feeding programs in Ethiopia and East Sudan: 1985/86.
Disasters 11(2): 102-109.
- Zein Ahmed Zein
1988 Polydrug abuse among Ethiopian university students with
particular reference to khat (*Catha edulis*).
Journal of Tropical Medicine and Hygiene 91(2): 71-75.
- Zein Ahmed Zein & M. Assefa
1987 The prevalence of anaemia among populations living at different
altitudes in north-western Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 25(3): 105-111.
- Zewdie W. Gebriel & G.P. Sevenhuysen
1988a A comparison of pregnancy outcomes among four population
groups in Ethiopia.
Ecology of Food and Nutrition 22(1): 35-42.
- 1988b Pregnancy outcome and maternal weight in an Ethiopian famine
relief camp.
Ecology of Food and Nutrition 22(1): 11-17.
- XIX. ETHNOMEDICINE, TRADITIONAL HEALING, DISEASE
HISTORY**
- Anonymous
1976 Talismans éthiopiens: des dessins qui protègent et guérissent.
Connaissance Des Arts 294: 70-73.
- Abebe, W.
1984 Traditional pharmaceutical practice in Gondar Region,
Northwestern Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethnopharmacology 11(1): 33-47.
- Amare Getahun
1973 Chat.
Economic Botany 27(4): 353-389.
- 1975 The role of wild plants in the native diet in Ethiopia.
In: CV 13, pp. 186-206.
- Bairu Tafla
1982 Addictives in North East Africa: a brief survey of
an aspect of nineteenth century cultural history.
Afrika und Übersee 64(2): 281-309.

- 3754 Fukui, K.
1972 Classification and historical consideration of the vernaculars of the grain legumes in Ethiopia. *Journal of African and Asian Studies* (Tokyo) 5: 179-215.
- 3755 Giel, R., Yosef Gezahegn & J.N. van Luijk
1968 Faith-healing and spirit possession in Ghion, Ethiopia. *Social Science and Medicine* 2(1): 63-79.
- 3756 Göttisch, E.
1986 Traditional aromatic and perfume plants of Central Ethiopia (a botanical and ethno-historical survey). *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 19: 81-90.
- 3757 Haberland, E.
1961 Besessenheitskulte in Süd-Äthiopien. *Paideuma* 7: 142-150.
- 3758 Hill, B.G.
1965 Cat (*Catha edulis* Forsk.). *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 3(1): 13-24.
- 3759 Huber, A.
1966 Weibliche Zirkumzision und Infibulation in Äthiopien. *Acta Tropica* 23(1): 87-91.
- 3760 Kloos, H.
1973 Disease concepts and medical practices in relation to malaria among fever cases in Addis Abeba. *Ethnomedizin* 2(3-4): 229-253.
- 3761 1974 The geography of pharmacies, druggist shops and rural medicine vendors, and the origin of customers of such facilities in Addis Ababa. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 12(2): 77-94.
- 3762 1976-77 Preliminary studies of medicinal plants and plant products in markets of Central Ethiopia. *Ethnomedizin* 4(1-2): 63-102.
- 3763 Kloos, H., et al.
1986 Utilization of pharmacies and pharmaceutical drugs in Addis Ababa, Ethiopia. *Social Science and Medicine* 22(6): 653-672.
- 3764 Krikorian, A.D.
1984 Kat and its use: an historical perspective. *Journal of Ethnopharmacology* 12: 115-178.
- 3765 LeFloch, E., e.a.
1985 Pratiques ethnobotaniques des populations afars de la moyenne vallée de l'Awash (Éthiopie). *Journal of Ethnopharmacology* 14(2-3): 283-314.
- 3766 Lemordant, D.
1960-61 *Les Plantes Éthiopiennes*. Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press (for UNESCO).
- 3767 1971 Contribution à l'ethnobotanique éthiopienne. *Journal d'Agriculture Tropicale et de Botanique Appliquée* 18: 1-35, 142-179.
- 1972 Histoire ethnobotanique du kosso. *Journal d'Agriculture Tropicale et Botanique Appliquée*. 19(12): 560-582.
- 1981 Plantes toxiques d'Éthiopie. *Filoterapia* 52(3): 99-127.
- 1988 Plantes médicinales d'Éthiopie. Le passé - les perspectives d'avenir. In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 128-138.
- Mercier, J.
1979a Approche de la médecine des debteras. *Abbay* 10: 111-127.
- 1979b Les hallucinogènes éthiopiens I. Identification. *Abbay* 10: 177-200.
- 1979c A propos des plantes médicinales éthiopiennes: quelques aspects des nomenclatures guèze et amharique. *Abbay* 10: 129-175.
- 1980-82 Le nom des plantes dans la province de Wällo (Éthiopie). *Abbay* 11: 181-200.
- Nagasawa, M.
1966 Notes on some medicinal plants of Ethiopia. *Africa-Kenkyu* 3: 17.
- Negussie, B.
1988 Some indigenous medicines used during childbirth in South West Ethiopia. In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 152-172.
- Okubagzi, G.S.
1978 Characteristics and practices of traditional birth attendants in Gondar region, Ethiopia. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 16(4).
- Pankhurst, R.
1961 The great Ethiopian famine of 1889-92. *University College Review* 1(1): 90-103.
- 1965a The beginnings of modern medicine in Ethiopia. *Ethiopia Observer* 7(2): 98-106.
- 1965b An historical examination of traditional Ethiopian medicine and surgery. *Ethiopian Medical Journal* 3(4): 157-172.
- 1965c The history and traditional treatment of smallpox in Ethiopia. *Medical History* 9(3): 343-356.
- 1966a Fondata considerazioni storiche sull'origine etiopica del vaiolo. *Sestante* 2(1): 37-43.
- 1966b The great Ethiopian famine of 1888-1892: a new assessment. *Journal of the History of Medicine and Allied Sciences* 21(3): 95-124 and 21(3): 271-294.
- 1967 Médecine et chirurgie traditionnelle en Éthiopie. *Afrique Médicale* 6(53): 582-589.
- 1968 The history of cholera in Ethiopia. *Medical History* 12(3): 262-269 (Italian version in: *Sestante* 4(2): 93-97).

- 3786 1968 The traditional taenicides of Ethiopia.
History Journal (Addis Ababa) 2(2): 6-13 (Also in:
Journal for the History of Medicine and Allied Science
24(3): 323-334).
- 3787 1969 La storia e le cure tradizionali contro la rabbia in Etiopia.
Sestante 5(2): 39-48.
- 3788 1970 The history and traditional treatment of rabies in Ethiopia.
Medical History 14(4): 378-389. (Italian version in:
Sestante 5(2): 39-48.
- 3789 1972 The history of famine and pestilence in Ethiopia
prior to the founding of Gondar.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 37-64.
- 3790 1973 The earliest history of famine and pestilence in Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Medical Journal 11(2).
- 3791 1975a The Hedar Bäseta of 1918.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(2): 103-131.
- 3792 1975b Old time Ethiopian cures for syphilis, 17th to 20th centuries.
*Journal for the History of Medicine and Allied
Sciences* 30(3): 199-216.
- 3793 1976 Some notes for the history of typhus in Ethiopia.
Medical History 20(4): 384-393.
- 3794 1976 An historical note on Ethiopian terminology for syphilis.
Afrika und Übersee 59: 65-70.
- 3795 1977 A historical note on influenza in Ethiopia.
Medical History 21(2): 195-200.
- 3796 1979 Europe's discovery of the Ethiopian taenicide *kosso*.
Medical History 23(3): 297-313.
- 3797 1983 Ethiopian taenicides in their East African context.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 3(1): 49-54.
- 3798 1984a Le piaghe d'Etiopia.
Kos 1(6): 33-50.
- 3799 1984b The history of leprosy in Ethiopia, to 1935.
Medical History 28(1): 57-72.
- 3800 1986 The thermal baths of traditional Ethiopia.
Journal of the History of Medicine and Allied Sciences
41(3): 308-318.
- 3801 1986 *The History of Famine and Epidemics in Ethiopia prior
to the Twentieth Century*.
Addis Ababa: Relief and Rehabilitation Commission/London:
H. & L. Communications. 120 p. (no year stated).
- 3802 Pankhurst, R. & Germa Selassie Asfaw
1982 Early 20th century Ethiopian noblemen's requests for
medical attention.
North East Africa (Oxford) 1(3): 183-187.
- 3803 Radt, C.
1971 Contribution à l'histoire ethnobotanique d'une
plante stimulante: le kat en Éthiopie.
L'Ethnographie 65: 38-65.
- 3804 Rodinson, M.
1967 *Magie, Médecine et Possession à Gondar*.
Paris - La Haye: Mouton et Cie.
- 1977 Esquisse d'une monographie du qat.
Journal Asiatique 265(1-2): 71-96.
- Selinus, R. et al.
1971 Dietary studies in Ethiopia.
Acta Societatis Medicorum Upsaliensis 76(1-2): 17-38
(part I) and 76(3-4): 158-178 (part II).
- Strelcyn, S.
1960 Le nom des plantes éthiopiennes.
In: CV 35, pp. 123-135.
- 1964 Un traité éthiopien d'hygiène et de diététique.
Africana Bulletin (Warszawa) 1: 73-94.
- 1965 Les écrits médicaux éthiopiens.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(1): 81-103.
- 1966 Médecines du Bégamder et du Tchelga (Éthiopie).
Africana Bulletin 5: 53-92.
- 1968 *Médecines et Plantes d'Éthiopie*, Vol. I: *Les
Traité Médicaux éthiopiens*.
Warszawa: Państwowa Wydawnictwo Naukowe, 797 p.
- 1972 "Magie, médecine et possession à Gondar." [Review article]
Journal of Religion in Africa 4(3): 161-170.
- 1973 *Médecines et Plantes d'Éthiopie*, Vol. II:
Enquête sur les Noms et l'Emploi des Plantes en Éthiopie.
Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale, 278 p.
- 1978 Emprunt? Parenté? Hybride? Calque? Toponyme? Sur
quelques noms des plantes Gallas et Amhariques.
In: *Atti del Secondo Congresso Internazionale di Linguistica
Camito-Semita*. Firenze: Istituto di Linguistica e di
Lingue Orientali, pp. 257-260.
- Tresca, G.
1965 *Appunti di etnomedica eritrea*. Pagine di Storia della
Scienze e della Medica. Annali di Medicina Navale ser. 1,
vol. 2. Roma: Ministero della Difesa Marina, 81 p.
- Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1971 An Ethiopian medical textbook, written by Gerazmac
Gäbräwäld Arägähän Dägä Dämot (Amharic text with
translation).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 95-180.
- Vandermerwe, J.
1975 Cannabis-smoking in 13th-14th century Ethiopia:
chemical evidence.
In: V. Rubin, ed. *Cannabis and Culture*. Paris - The
Hague: Mouton, pp. 77-80.
- Yayehirad Kitaw, Rahäl Mesfin, Fikre Workneh & R. Giel
1974 Ticket to heaven, psychiatric illness in a religious community.
Social Science and Medicine 8: 549-556.
- Young, A.
1970 *Medical Beliefs and Practices of Begemdir Amhara*.
Pittsburgh: University of Pennsylvania (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1977 Order, analogy and efficiency in Ethiopian medical divination.
Culture, Medicine and Psychiatry 1(2): 183-199.

XX. FOLKLORE, MAGIC, ORAL TRADITIONS

- 3821 Akalou Wolde Mikael
1957 *Buhe*.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 57-64.
- 3822 Aleme Ashete, ed.
1979 *Songs of the Ethiopian Revolution*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Culture.
- 3823 Amanuel Sahle
1981 Tigrigna folk poetry, lamentations, regrets and remorses.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 81-86.
- 3824 1984 Three legendary figures in the province of Eritrea.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 3(2)-4(1): 53-72.
- 3825 Amarä Getahun
1976 Some common medicinal and poisonous plants used in Ethiopian folk medicine.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University.
- 3826 Armstrong, W. & Fisseha Demoz Gebre Egzi
1971 Amharic proverbs.
Ethiopia Observer 12(1): 44-57.
- 3827 Ayele Täklä-Haymanot, Abba
1969 "Il Wata", una tipica figura folkloristica dell'Etiopia e la sua professione interdotta.
In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 288-301.
- 3828 Bachrach, S. et al.
1970 *Ethiopian Folk Tales*.
Addis Ababa: Oxford University Press, 140 p.
- 3829 Balicka, E.
1974 Illuminations of an Ethiopian magic scroll reported by the first expedition of Polish students to Africa.
Africa Bulletin 21: 59-65.
- 3830 Bratt, E.
1962 *Arcadia Ethiopia*.
Stockholm: Sällskapet Bokvännerna, 44 p. [in Swedish].
- 3831 Braukämper, U.
1973 Zur Frage der Korrelation von Oraltraditionen und Schriftquellen für die Geschichte Süd-Äthiopiens.
In: K. Tauchmann, Hrsg. *Festschrift zum 65. Geburtstag von Helmut Petri*. Köln - Wien: Böhlau, pp. 35-59.
- 3832 1976 Mündliche Überlieferungen als Quellenmaterial für die Rekonstruktion der mittelalterlichen Völkerverhältnisse in Äthiopien.
Paideuma 22: 85-95.
- 3833 Bureau, J.
1983-84 "Le mal du serpent": remarques à propos d'une version d'Éthiopie méridionale.
Abbay 12: 299-213.
- Cassanelli, L.
1986 Qat: changes in the production and consumption of a quasi-legal commodity in northeast Africa.
In: A. Appachurai, ed., *The Social Life of Things: Commodities in Cultural Perspective*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 236-257.
- Chernetsov, S.B.
1972 Efiopskaja magisceskaja literatura.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 1972/6: 139-144.
- 1975 Description of painted amulets of the collection of the Museum of Anthropology and Ethnography.
Sbornik Muzeja Antropologii i Etnografii 31: 208-229 [in Russian].
- Desmarets, P.
1973 Nägär bä messale: einige Bemerkungen zum Amharischen Sprichwort.
In: CV 68, pp. 44-49.
- Dobberahn, F.
1976 Fünf äthiopische Zauberrollen - Text, Übersetzung, Kommentar.
Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation), 322 p.
Also as: *Beiträge zur Sprache und Kulturgeschichte des Orients*. Bulletin 25. Walldorf: H. Vorndran.
- Donovan, N.
1976 *Ethiopian National Food*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Tourist Office, 24 p.
- Doresse, J.
1959 The greatness of Ethiopia: its legends and realities.
UNESCO Courier 12: 30-32.
- Ethiopian Nutritional Institute
1982 *Traditional Recipes of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: ENI.
- Griaule, M. & M. Cohen (J. Tubiana, ed.)
1972 Proverbes abyssins.
Journal de la Société des Africanistes 42(1): 55-88.
- 1973 Proverbes abyssins, 2.
Journal de la Société des Africanistes 43(1): 111-148.
- 1975 Proverbes abyssins, 3.
Journal de la Société des Africanistes 45(1-2): 149-180.
- Hailu Araaya
1978 *Ethiopian Folk Poetry Recreated*.
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, Department of English, 129 p.
- Hailu Gabre-Hiot
1958 Omens in Ethiopia.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 23-48.
- Huntingford, G.W.B.
1962 Ethiopian place names.
African Language Studies 3.

- 3848 Hylander, F.
1969 Onesimus Nesimb - some remarks on Cerulli's "The Folk Literature of the Galla".
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 79-98.
- 3849 Jankowski, A.
1984 An Amharic twentieth-century tale of a serpent-king.
In: S. Biernaczky, ed., *Folklore in Africa Today. Proceedings of the International Workshop, Budapest 1-4 April, 1982* (2 volumes).
Budapest: Department of Folklore, EPTE, Africa Research Project, vol. 1, pp. 169-177.
- 3850 Kane, T.L.
1986 *The Mestira a'eban* - an Amharic lapidary treatise.
In: CV 15, pp. 315-336.
- 3851 Korten, D.C.
1971 Survival strategies in Ethiopian folktales.
Journal of Cross-cultural Psychology 2(3): 209-224.
- 3852 Kriss, H.
1973 Geister im Volksglauben Äthiopiens.
In: CV 68, pp. 116-119.
- 3853 Lange, W.J.
1979 *Domination and Resistance: Narrative Songs of the Kafa Highlands*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, 90 p.
- 3854 Leslau, W.
1959 Taboo expressions in Ethiopia.
American Anthropologist 61(1): 101-108.
- 3855 1967-68 Eza riddles.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 23: 43-78.
- 3856 1983 Popular interpretation of dreams in Ethiopia.
In: CV 48, pp. 61-82.
- 3857 Mähtämä-Sellase Wäldä Mäsqäl
1969a Bulga: the study of an Ethiopian culture.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1): 87-122 (in Amharic).
- 3858 1969b A study of the Ethiopian culture of horse names.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 195-303 (in Amharic).
- 3859 Mäkonnen Argäw
1981 Cérémonie à la mémoire d'un défunt.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO 1(1): 107-110.
- 3860 Malatu, D.
1975 Folk medicine: fact or fiction.
Journal of the Ethiopian Pharmaceutical Association 1(1): 15-16.
- 3861 Martin, G.
1967 Dance types in Ethiopia.
International Folk-Music Council Journal 19: 23-27.
- 3862 Mercier, J.
1975a Sur un type particulier de talisman et les renseignements que l'on peut en tirer à propos de l'art magique.
Abbay 6: 103-117.

- 1975b Les rouleaux protecteurs. Magie et tradition, l'Éthiopie et l'art africain.
Dossiers Archéologiques 8: 116-129.
- 1975c Note préliminaire à l'étude formelle des géomancies éthiopiennes.
Abbay 6: 85-102.
- 1977 Notes sur quelques problèmes de la talismanique savante éthiopienne.
Abbay 8: 119-132.
- 1979 *Rouleaux Magiques Éthiopiens*.
Paris: Éditions du Seuil.
[English edition: *Ethiopian Magic Scrolls*. New York: George Braziller; Dutch edition: *Magische Miniaturen uit Ethiopië*, Utrecht-Antwerpen: Spectrum].
- 1981-82 Un mythe éthiopien d'origine du café et du kat.
Abbay 11: 143-179.
- 1982 Une thérapie par l'image: les talismans éthiopiens.
Bulletin d'Ethnomédecine 14: 49-57.
- 1988 *Asres, le Magicien éthiopien*.
Paris: J. Clattès, 492 p.
- Messing, S.D.
1957 Ethiopian folktales ascribed to the late nineteenth century wit Aläqa Gäbre-Hanna.
Journal of American Folklore 70(275): 70 f.
- 1960 The non-verbal language of the Ethiopian toga.
Anthropos 55(3-4): 558-560.
- Neugebauer, O.
1964 Notes on Ethiopic astronomy.
Orientalia (Rome) 33: 49-71.
- Pankhurst, R.
1961 A note on Ethiopian chess.
Ethiopia Observer 5(1): 94-96.
- 1971a Storia e principi del gioco degli scacchi in Etiopia.
Sestante 7(1-2): 65-76.
- 1971b Gabata and related boards games in Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
Ethiopia Observer 14(3): 154-206.
- 1971c History and principles of Ethiopian chess.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 149-172.
- 1976a Echos of the Greek fable in Ethiopia.
Abba Salama 7: 228-230.
- 1976b Äthiopien. In: K. Ranke, ed., *Enzyklopaedie des Märchens*. Berlin: W. de Gruyter, pp. 938-947.
- 1980 Board games of the Horn of Africa.
Horn of Africa 3(4): 41-45.
- 1982 *Gabata* and other board games of Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
Azania 17: 27-42.
- 1982 Ethiopia.
In: R. Cavendish, ed., *Legends of the World*. London: Orbis Publishing, pp. 146-151.
- 1982-83 Ethiopian children's folktales attributed to Aläqa Gäbrä Hanna.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 95-105.

- 3883 Pankhurst, R. & A.
1981 Ethiopian folktales and the history of their collection.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 37-45.
- 3884 Pankhurst, R. & R.
1969 Ethiopian Christmas cards.
Ethiopia Observer 12(1): 19-30.
- 3885 Pérol, H.
1966 *Contes et Légendes d'Éthiopie*.
Paris: F. Nathan, 255 p.
- 3886 Perret, M. & M. Denais
1983 La mort du serpent.
In: CV 48, p. 117-152.
- 3887 Petros F. Tekle
1961 The maskala.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 2(1): 59-70.
- 3888 Price, C., ed.
1971 *The Rich Man and the Singer. Folktales from Ethiopia told by Mesfin Habte Mariam*.
New York.
- 3889 Rodinson, M.
1969 Les interdictions alimentaires éthiopiennes.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 48-50.
- 3890 Rouaud, A.
1984 Languages de la mer, des poissons et des bateaux en amharique: jalons pour une recherche.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO 4(8): 89-99.
- 3891 Samuel Alemayahu
1959 The game of Gännä.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Abbis Ababa) 9: 9-28.
- 3892 Seifu Metaferia Ferewe
1972 Terminology for a 'servant' (slave?) in Amharic tradition (in Amharic).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 127-200.
- 3893 1988 Verse-talk in an 'Ogaden' front of 1934, folkloric study of a text.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 219-232.
- 3894 Selinus, R.
1971 *The Traditional Foods of the Central Ethiopian Highlands*.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies, 34 p.
- 3895 Six, V.
1983 Ein äthiopischer Zaubertext aus der zweiten Hälfte des 18. Jahrhunderts.
Afrika und Übersee 66(1): 105-113.
- 3896 Staude, W.
1963 Un certain brimade dans la légende: l'initiation et le jeu.
Archiv für Völkerkunde 17-18: 261-311.
- 3897 1976 Gännä, ein Wendenspiel.
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 2: 93-132.
- 3898 Strelcyn, S.
1960 La magie éthiopienne.
In: CV 35, pp. 147-165.
- 3899 1977 A propos des hallucinogènes.
Abbay 8: 133-141.
- 3900 Taddesse Tamrat
1959 The matab.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 9: 38-42.
- 3901 Tegegne Yeteshawork
1957 Tälla.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 77-88.
- 3902 Temesgen Gobena
1958 *Sas desbalu* (ceremony after the birth of a calf).
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 95-99.
- 3903 Tilahoun Paulos
1956 Forms of greeting and other signs of respect in Ethiopia.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 5: 25-31.
- 3904 Tuqabo Aresse
1984 A note on Tigrinya proverbs.
Ethiopian Journal of African Studies 3(2)-4(1): 73-79.
- 3905 Vadasy, T.
1970 Ethiopian folkdance.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 119-146.
- 3906 1971 Ethiopian folkdance, 2: Tigre and Gurage.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(2): 191-217.
- 3907 1973 Ethiopian folkdance, 3: Wollo and Galla.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 213-231.
- 3908 1984 An Ethiopian ethnochoreographic proposal.
In: S. Biernaczky, ed., *Folklore in Africa Today. Proceedings of the International Workshop, Budapest 1-4 April, 1982* (2 volumes).
Budapest: Department of Folklore, EPTE, Africa Research Project, vol. 2, pp. 407-415.
- 3909 Wasungu, P.
1976 Joyeuse fête de Pâques.
Ethno-Psychologie 31(2): 180-185.
- 3910 Wilks, B.S. ed.,
1971 *A Collection of Folktales from all over Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, 100 p.
- 3911 Ashenafi Kebede
1967 The krar.
Ethiopia Observer 11(3): 154-161.

XXI. MUSIC

- 3912 1971 *The Music of Ethiopia: its Development and Cultural Setting*.
Middletown: Wesleyan University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 3913 1977 The bowl-lyre of Northeast Africa - *krar*: the devil's
instrument.
Ethnomusicology 21: 379-396.
- 3914 Asmare Tamene
1976 *Instruments Musicaux: Éthiopie*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Tourist Office, 25 p.
- 3915 Avramets, B.A.
1988 Sociocultural functions of instrumental ensembles
and their role in traditional Ethiopian musical culture.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 30-37.
- 3916 Baumann, M.P.
1978 Ethnohistorische Quellen zur Musik Äthiopiens aus
schriftlichen Zeugnissen von 1500 bis 1800.
In: W. Suppan & A. Mauerhofer, eds., *Historische
Volksmusikforschung*. Graz: Akademische Druck- und
Verlagsanstalt.
- 3917 Ethiopia, Ministry of Information
1968 *Music, Dance and Drama in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Information.
- 3918 Furioli, A.
1982 Il canto sacro e profano in Etiopia.
Collectanea (Cairo) 17: 17-35.
- 3919 1982-83 La musica etiopica.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 60-78.
- 3920 Günther, R.
1972 Die Sozialstruktur im Spiegel musikalischer Konventionen
bei den Völker West Äthiopiens.
Jahrbuch für Musikalische Volks- und Völkerkunde,
pp. 51-64.
- 3921 Kimberlin, C.T.
1980 The music of Ethiopia.
In: E. May, ed. *Music of Many Cultures*. Berkeley:
University of California Press, pp. 232-250.
- 3922 ---, & J. Kimberlin
1984 The morphology of the *masinqo*: Ethiopia's bowed
spike fiddle.
Selected Reports in Ethnomusicology 5: 249-262.
- 3923 Malm, W.P.
1977 Moslem, Africa, Ethiopia and the Near East.
In: ---, *Music Cultures of the Pacific, the Near
East and Asia*. Englewood Cliffs: Prentice Hall, pp. 52-87
(Second edition).
- 3924 Moorfield, A.
1975 James Bruce: ethnomusicologist of Abyssinian lyre?
Journal of the American Musicological Association
28(3): 493-514.
- 3925 Petros Haylu, Abba
1968 *Il Canto Sacro Etiopico*.
Quaderni dell'Istituto Italiano di Cultura, no. 3, 29 p.

- 3926 Picken, L.
1957 A note on Ethiopian church music.
Acta Musicologica 29.
- 3927 Powne, M.
1968 *Ethiopian Music*.
London - Toronto - New York: Oxford University Press.
- 3928 Reinhard, K.
1963 Die Musik der Borana.
In: E. Haberland, *Galla Südäthiopiens*. Stuttgart:
Kohlhammer, p. 721-761.
- 3929 Sarosi, B.
1967 The music of Ethiopian peoples.
Studia Musicologica (Budapest) 9: 9-20.
- 3930 1969 Melodic patterns in the folk music of the Ethiopian peoples.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 280-287.
- 3931 Shelemay, K.K.
1982 The music of the *lalibeloc*, musical mendicants in Ethiopia.
Journal of African Studies 9(3): 128-138.
- 3932 1983 A new system of musical notation in Ethiopia.
In: CV 30, pp. 571-582.
- 3933 Suttner, K.
1979 Musik im Reich des Löwen von Juda.
The World of Music 9(4): 25-32.
- 3934 Tadesse Tamrat
1985 A short note on Ethiopian music.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 6-18.
- 3935 Tesfaye Lemma
1975 *Ethiopian Musical Instruments*.
Addis Ababa.
- 3936 Wasungu, B.A.P.
1980 Les instruments de musique de l'Éthiopie traditionnelle.
Ethnopsychologie 35(4): 45-61.

XXII. MATERIAL CULTURE, ARCHITECTURE, ARTS AND CRAFTS

XXII.1 RELIGIOUS ART AND ARCHITECTURE

- 3937 Aalund, F.
1986 Preserving Ethiopia's cultural heritage.
ICOMOS Information 1986/2: 3-13.
- 3938 Amdemariam Tesfamicael
1982-83 La chiesa 'Tewahedo' d'Etiopia.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 106-121.
- 3939 Annequin, G.
1972 L'illustration de Ta'amra Maryam de 1630 à 1730,
quelques remarques sur le premier style de Gondar.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 193-226.

- 3940 1976 De quand datent l'église actuelle de Dabra Berhan Sellase de Gondar et son ensemble de peintures. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 10: 207-213.
- 3941 Balicka-Witakowska, E.
1984 Observations sur l'iconographie de l'Annonciation dans la peinture éthiopienne. In: CV 24, pp. 149-164.
- 3942 1984-86 Un psautier éthiopien illustré inconnu. *Orientalia Suedicana* 33-35: 17-48.
- 3943 Berhanu Abbebe
1961 La peinture éthiopienne: point de vue d'un éthiopien. *Cahiers d'Études Africaines* 2(1): 160-165.
- 3944 1977 Les églises peintes du Lac Tana: dernière étape de la route historique en Éthiopie. *Communications UNESCO* 30: 13-17.
- 3945 Berry, L.
1987 Gondar style architecture and its royal patrons. In: CV 66.
- 3946 Berry, L.B. & R. Smith
1979 Churches and monasteries of Lake Tana, Ethiopia, 1972. *Africa* (Roma) 34(1-2): 1-34.
- 3947 Bianchi-Barriviera, L.
1962-63 Le chiese in roccia di Lalibela e di altri luoghi del Lasta. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 18: 5-76 and 19: 5-118.
- 3948 1966 Ristauri alle chiese di Lalibela. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 22: 135-146.
- 3949 Bidder, I.
1959 *Lalibela: Monolithische Kirchen in Äthiopien*. Köln: M. Dumont Schauberg, 137 p. [English translation: *Lalibela: the Monolithic Churches of Ethiopia*. New York: Praeger, 1960].
- 3950 Boswell, W.P.
1987 Notes on the Ethiopian storypainting about the visit of the Queen of Sheba to King Solomon of Judea. In: CV 66.
- 3951 Brus, R.
1975 Ethiopian crowns. *African Arts* 8(4): 8-13.
- 3952 Buchthal, H.
1960 An Ethiopian miniature of Christ being nailed to the Cross. In: CV 35, pp. 331-334.
- 3953 Buxton, D.R.
1964 Ethiopian medieval architecture - the present state of studies. In: CV 32, pp. 239-244.
- 3954 1971 The rock-hewn and other medieval churches of Tigre-Province, Ethiopia. *Archaeologia* 103: 33-110.
- 3955 1972 Some long-forgotten rock-hewn churches in northern Ethiopia. *African Affairs* 71(285): 442-443.
- 3956 Cervicek, P. & U. Braukämper
1975 Rock paintings of Laga Gäfra (Ethiopia). *Paideuma* 21: 47-60.

- Chernetsov, S.B.
1981 Myth, painting and the historiography of medieval Ethiopia. *Sbornik Muzeja Antropologii i Etnografii* 37: 114-123 [in Russian].
- Chojnacki, S.
1964 Short introduction to Ethiopian painting. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 2(2): 1-11.
- 1966a Notes on old Ethiopian paintings. *African Forum* 1: 85-90.
- 1966b Gli sviluppi attraverso i secoli dell'arte pittorica in Etiopia. *Sestante* 2(1): 79-83.
- 1969 Däy Giyorgis. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 7(2): 43-52.
- 1970a La preservazione dell'eredità culturale dell'Etiopia. *Sestante* 6(2): 71-85.
- 1970b Notes on a lesser-known type of St. Mary in Ethiopian painting. *Abba Salama* 1: 162-177.
- 1970-71 Notes on art in Ethiopia in 15th and early 16th century. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 8(2): 21-66; 9(1): 21-97.
- 1973a A survey of modern Ethiopian art. In: CV 68, pp. 84-94.
- 1973b Äthiopiens Malerei/Ethiopian painting. In: *Religiöse Kunst Äthiopiens*. Stuttgart, pp. 34-65.
- 1973-74 The iconography of Saint George in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 11(1): 57-73; 1(2): 51-92; and 12(1): 71-132.
- 1974 The nativity in Ethiopian art. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 12(2): 11-56.
- 1975 Note on the early iconography of St. George and related equestrian saints in Ethiopia. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 12 (2): 39-55.
- 1976 A note on the Baptism of Christ in Ethiopian art. *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale* 36: 103-115.
- 1977a Notes on the early imagery of the virgin Mary in Ethiopia. *Ethnologische Zeitschrift* 3: 5-41.
- 1977b Two Ethiopian icons. *African Arts* 10(4): 44-47.
- 1978 Notes on the Ethiopian traditional art: the last phase. *Ethnologische Zeitschrift* 4: 65-81 (Also in CV 17, 1980, pp. 52-72).
- 1983a *Major Themes in Ethiopian Painting. Indigenous Developments, the Influence of Foreign Models and their Adaptation, from the 13th to the 19th century*. Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, 564 p.
- 1983b A note on the costumes in 15th century and early 16th century paintings: portraits of the nobles and their relation to the images of saints on horseback. In: CV 26, pp. 521-553.

- 3976 1985 The *kwere'ata re'esu*: its iconography and significance. An essay in cultural history of Ethiopia. *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale*, Supplemento no. 42, 74 p.
- 3977 1988a The annunciation in Ethiopian art. Its iconography from the 13th to the 19th century. In: P.O. Scholz & R. Stempel, eds., *Nubia et Oriens Christianus: Festschrift für C. Detlef Müller zum 60. Geburtstag*. Special issue of *Bibliotheca Nubica* I (Köln), pp. 281-352.
- 3978 1988b "Flemish" painting and its Ethiopian copy. The iconography of the Petà in the 16th and 17th centuries. In: CV 70, pp. 51-74.
- 3979 Dittmer, K. 1964 Zur Herkunft und Bedeutung der altyorubischen Kronen und der äthiopischen kalatscha. *Festschrift für Ad. E. Jensen*. München: Renner Verlag, Teil I, pp. 63-90.
- 3980 Fechter, R. 1973 Äthiopische Ikonen und Kreuze. In: *Religiöse Kunst Äthiopiens*, Stuttgart, pp. 16-19.
- 3981 Ferstl, K. & K. 1987 Architektur Äthiopiens gestern und heute. *Architektur der DDR* 36(6): 41-47.
- 3982 Gerster, G. 1958 Searching out medieval churches in Ethiopia's wilds. *National Geographic* 138(6): 856-884.
- 3983 1969 *Ethiopian Art*. Boston: Newbury Books.
- 3984 1970 *Churches in Rock: Early Christian Art in Ethiopia*. London: Phaidon Press.
- 3985 Gervers, M. 1988 The Mediterranean context for the medieval rock-cut churches of Ethiopia. In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 171-184.
- 3986 Gigar Tesfaye 1974 Reconnaissance de trois églises antérieures à 1314. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 12(2): 57-75.
- 3987 Gigar Tesfaye & J. Pirenne 1984 Inscriptions sur bois de trois églises de Lalibäla. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 17: 107-126.
- 3988 Girma Elias 1977 The monastery of Abrentänt in Wäldibäla. *Abbay* 8: 93-118.
- 3989 Girma Fisseha, W. Raunig & W. Stein 1985 *Mensch und Geschichte in Äthiopiens Volksmalerei*. Innsbruck - Frankfurt am Main: Pinguin Verlag - Umschau Verlag, 200 p., 120 plates.
- 3990 Girma Kidane 1987 Four traditional Ethiopian painters and their life-story. In: CV 66.
- Girma Kidane & R. Wilding 1976 *The Ethiopian Cultural Heritage / l'Héritage Culturelle Ethiopienne*. Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers, 67 p.
- Girouard, M. 1965a The crumbling palaces of Gondar. *Country Life* 137(3544): 216-219.
- 1965b Troglodyte churches in Ethiopia. *Country Life* 137(3543): 174-177.
- Godet, E. 1976 L'église et les habitations rupestres du vallée de Kistana. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 10: 145-156.
- Griaule, M. 1980 *Äthiopische Grafitti*. Frankfurt/Main - Paris: Qumran.
- Haberland, E. 1983 Äthiopische Volksmalerei. Eine Ausstellung des Frobenius Instituts in der 1822 Galerie. Frankfurt/Main: Frobenius Institut (Catalogue).
- Haile Gabriel Dagne 1972 The Gebzenna Charter 1894. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 10(1): 67-80.
- Hammerschmidt, E. 1962 Kultsymbolik der koptischen und der äthiopischen Kirche. *Symbolik der Religionen*, Band 10, pp. 167-233. Stuttgart: Hiersemann.
- Heldman, M. 1972 *Miniatures of the Gospels of Princess Zir Ganela. An Ethiopian Manuscript dated Anno Domini 1400/01*. Seattle: Washington University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1975 Christ's entry into Jerusalem in Ethiopia. In: CV 6, pp. 43-60.
- 1976 Jewish Christianity and medieval Ethiopian illumination. *Manuscripta* (St. Louis University).
- 1979 An early Gospel frontispiece in Ethiopia. *Konsthistorisk Tidskrift* 48(3): 107-121.
- 1983 An Ethiopian miniature of the head of St. Mark: Egyptian influence at the monastery of St. Stephen, Hayq. In: CV 26, pp. 554-568.
- Helfritz, H. 1972 *Äthiopien - Kunst im Verborgenen. Ein Reiseführer*. Köln: Du Mont Schauberg, 245 p.
- Henze, P.B. 1987 The illuminated manuscripts of Lake Zway. In: CV 66.
- Jäger, E. & O.A. 1968 *Illuminierte äthiopische Handschriften. Verzeichnis der orientalischen Handschriften in Deutschland*. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 260 p., 125 plates.
- Jäger, O. 1957 *Äthiopische Miniaturen*. Berlin: Gebrüder Mann.

- 4008 1959 Mönche und Malereien in Äthiopische Klöstern.
Der Monat 12(135): 29-37.
- 4009 1960 Ethiopian manuscript paintings.
Ethiopia Observer 4(11): 354-391 (Special issue).
- 4010 1965 *Antiquities of North Ethiopia*.
London: Routledge & Kegan Paul, 129 p.
- 4011 1966 Die Schlösser von Gondar.
Merian 19(10): 30-38.
- 4012 Jäger, O.
1966 Äthiopische Zauberrollen und ihre Bilder.
Baessler Archiv 14(1): 139-180.
- 4013 Jäger, O.A. & L. Deininger-Engelhart
1961 Some notes on illuminations of manuscripts in Ethiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 17: 45-61.
- 4014 Juel-Jensen, B.
1987 An Aksumite survival in late mediaeval Ethiopian miniatures.
In: CV 66.
- 4015 Kaufman, S.
1966 Les principales étapes dans l'architecture en Éthiopie.
In: M.A. Korostovtsev, ed., *Essays on African Culture*,
Moscow: Nauka, pp. 46-62.
- 4016 Kennedy, J.
1987 Wosene Kosrof of Ethiopia.
African Arts 20(2): 64-67.
- 4017 Klijn, E.M.C.F.
1982 Some Ethiopian crosses: background, form and ornament.
Antiek 16(9): 540-544 [in Dutch].
- 4018 Krafft, W.
1972 Report on Wayname Kidana Meherat, a little known
church in Gojjam.
Ethiopia Observer 15(2): 71-85.
- 4019 1973 Kirchenbauten in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 74-80.
- 4020 Leclant, J.
1964 Frühäthiopische Baukultur.
In: CV 45, pp. 9-36.
- 4021 Lepage, C.
1972 L'église rupestre de Berakit.
Annales d'Éthiopie 9: 147-191.
- 4022 1973 Découverte d'un art étonnant: les églises éthiopiennes.
Archeologia (Paris) 64: 45-58.
- 4023 1974 L'ancienne peinture éthiopienne (Xe-XVe siècles):
analogies et influences.
Abbay 5: 29-37.
- 4024 1977a Esquisse d'une histoire de l'ancienne peinture
éthiopienne du IXe au XVe siècle.
Abbay 8: 59-94.
- 4025 1977b Histoire de l'ancienne peinture éthiopienne.
*Comptes-Rendus des Séances de l'Académie des
Manuscrits et Belles-Lettres*, Année 1977, pp. 325-376.
- 4026 Leroy, J.
1962 Une "madonne italienne" conservée dans un manuscrit
éthiopien du British Museum.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 18: 77-82.
- 4027 1964a *La Pittura Etiopica durante il Medioevo e sotto la
Dinastia di Gondar*.
Milano: Electa (Grafarte), 60 p.
[English translation: *Ethiopian Painting. In the late
Middle Ages and under the Gondar Dynasty*. London:
Merlin Press].
- 4028 1964b Les étapes de la peinture éthiopienne révélées par
les manuscrits illustrés et les églises peintes.
In: CV 32, pp. 245-246.
- 4029 1964 La peinture chrétienne en Éthiopie antérieure à
l'influence occidentale.
In: CV 45, pp. 61-76.
- 4030 1967 *Ethiopian Painting in the Late Middle Ages and
During the late Gondar Dynasty*.
London - New York: Praeger.
- 4031 1965 Notes d'archéologie et iconographie éthiopiennes.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 229-244.
- 4032 1971 L'icone ex-voto du Negus Lebna Dengel au monastère
de Saint Antoine du Désert (Égypte).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 35-45.
- 4033 Massari, C.
1962 Sulle origine dell'arte religiosa etiopica.
Archivio per l'Antropologia e l'Etnologia 92: 385-390.
- 4034 Matthew, A.F.
1969 Monolithic church in Yekka.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 89-98.
- 4035 McKay, R.
1974 Ethiopian jewelry.
African Arts 7(4): 36-39.
- 4036 Meinardus, O.F.
1965a Notizen über das Eustatische Kloster Debra Bizen.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 285-291.
- 4037 1965b Ein portugiesischer Altar in Bahar Dar Giorgis.
Annales d'Éthiopie 6: 281-284.
- 4038 1976 Some Ethiopian traditions of St. Luke as a painter.
Abba Salama 7: 243-252.
- 4039 Mercier, J.
1974a Les peintures des rouleaux protecteurs éthiopiens.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 107-146.
- 4040 1974b Étude stylistique des peintures de rouleaux
protecteurs éthiopiens.
Objets et Mondes 14(2): 89-106.
- 4041 Moore, E.
1971 *Ethiopian processional crosses*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 80 p.
- 4042 Mordini, A.
1960 La chiesa di Aramò.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 15: 39-64.

- 4043 1961 La chiesa di Baraknaha, nello Scimezana.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 131-134.
- 4044 1962a L'église rupestre de Woqro-Maryam (Amba Seneiti) au Tigre.
Éthiopie Aujourd'hui 6-7: 27-34.
- 4045 1962b L'architecture chrétienne dans l'Éthiopie du Moyen-Age: un programme de recherche.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(5): 166-171.
- 4046 1962c Un sconosciuto capolavoro dell'arte etiopica: il soffitto di Dabra Damò.
Antichità Viva. Rassegna d'Arte 1(8): 29-35.
- 4047 1964a Architecture éthiopienne au Moyen-Age.
In: CV 45, pp. 53-60.
- 4048 1964b La reconnaissance et la préservation des anciennes églises éthiopiennes.
In: A. Mordini, ed., *Materiali per lo studio del Medioevo Etiope*. Lucca: Azienda Grafica Lucchese, pp. 3-12.
- 4049 Murad, K.
1975 Die äthiopischen Prozessions- und Anhängkreuze.
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 1: 69-108.
- 4050 Otto, D.
1967 The rock-hewn churches of Tigre.
Ethiopia Observer 11(2): 121-151.
- 4051 Pallasmaa, U.
1975 Ethiopia: art in support of feudalism.
Taide (Helsinki) 16(3): 19-22 [in Finnish].
- 4052 Pankhurst, E.S.
1960a The monolithic churches of Lalibela.
Ethiopia Observer 4(7): 214-224.
- 4053 1960b Imraha Krestos.
Ethiopia Observer 4(7): 225-228.
- 4054 1960c Mrs. Bidder on the trail.
Ethiopia Observer 4(7): 229-234.
- 4055 Pankhurst, R.
1962 Traditional Ethiopian art.
Ethiopia Observer 5(4): 291-301.
- 4056 1965 Ethiopian manuscript illustrations: the four Evangelists.
Ethiopia Observer 9(2): 100-112.
- 4057 1973 A cave church at Kistana, south of the river Awash.
Ethiopia Observer 16(3): 216-219.
- 4058 1974a The rock church of Tulu Leman near Adadi, south of the Awash.
Ethiopia Observer 16(4): 226-227.
- 4059 1974b The rock-hewn church of Gufti Gabriel, south of Tulu Bolo.
Ethiopia Observer 16(4): 222-225.
- 4060 1983-84 Ethiopian manuscript bindings and their decoration.
Abbey 12: 205-257.
- 4061 1984 Ethiopian manuscript illumination: some aspects of the artist's craft as revealed in seventeenth- and eighteenth century manuscripts in the British Library.
Azania 19: 105-114.
- 4062 1985 A Cypriot icon in nineteenth century Gondar (Ethiopia).
In: CV 61, p. 363-365.

- 1987 The manuscript bindings of Harar: a preliminary examination.
Azania 22: 42-54.
- 4064 Papysheva, G.A.
1985 Äthiopische Buchminiaturen des 15. bis 18. Jahrhunderts.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 132-151.
- 4065 Pearce, I.
1969 Andrew's adventure and Pearce's pilgrimage to the cave and rock churches of Lasta.
Ethiopia Observer 12(3): 142-163.
- 4066 1970 The cave, rock-hewn churches of Goreme, Turkey, and the cave, rock-hewn churches of Tigre, Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 13(1): 57-58.
- 4067 Perczel, C.F.
1981 Ethiopian crosses at the Portland Art Museum.
African Arts 14(3): 52-55.
- 4068 1983 Art and liturgy: Abyssinian processional crosses.
Northeast African Studies 5(1): 19-28.
- 4069 1984 Ethiopian painting: sources, causes and effects of foreign influences in the sixteenth/seventeenth centuries.
In: CV 24, pp. 165-175.
- 4070 1986 Ethiopian crosses - christianized symbols of a pagan cosmology.
In: CV 15, pp. 427-446.
- 4071 1987 Ethiopian illuminated ornaments.
In: CV 66.
- 4072 Peretra de Quéroz, M.I.
1965 Maurice Leenhardt et les églises éthiopiennes.
Monde Non-Chrétien 74(2): 84-101.
- 4073 Pirenne, J.
1988 La signification symbolique des églises de Lalibela.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 137-146.
- 4074 Plant, R.
1973a Notes on seventeen newly discovered rock-hewn churches of Tigre.
Ethiopia Observer 16(1): 36-53.
- 4075 1973b Painter's pattern book, Mäkelie, Tigre Province, Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 16(3): 133-140.
- 4076 1978 A hypothesis on the origins of Ethiopian architecture.
Abbey 9: 15-19.
- 4077 1979 The ancient and medieval architecture of Tigre province in the light of present evidence.
In: CV 4, pp. 315-317.
- 4078 1985 *Architecture of the Tigre, Ethiopia*.
Worcester: Ravens Educational and Development Services, 229 p.
- 4079 Plant, R. & D.R. Buxton
1970 Rock-hewn churches of the Tigre Province. (illustrations by Gabriel Tsilalma'o).
Ethiopia Observer 13(3): 157-268.

- 4080 Poggi, N.S.
1958 L'espressione e il colore nella pittura popolare dell'Eritrea.
Bolletino dell'Istituto di Studi Etiopici 2: 22-26.
- 4081 Prammar, V. S.
1983 Discovering architectural links between ancient Gujarat and Abyssinia.
Marg (India) 36(1): 82-83.
- 4082 Proceedings
1987 *Proceedings of the First International Conference on Ethiopian Art, London 1986.*
London, Warburg Institute 532 p, 276 ill.
- 4083 Raunig, W.
1975 Zwei Ikonen aus der Äthiopien-Sammlung des Völkerkunde Museum Wiens.
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 1: 151-179.
- 4084 Raunig, W., ed.
1973 *Religiose Kunst Äthiopiens.*
Stuttgart: Institut für Auslandsbeziehungen.
(Exhibition catalogue), 324 p.
- 4085 Ricci, L.
1961 *Arte dell'Etiopia.*
Roma: Gherardo Casini Editore, 66 p.
- 4086 1986 In margine a una mostra di dipinti etiopici tradizionali.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 46(2): 277-290.
- 4087 Rothmund, H.J.
1956 *Äthiopische Malerei.*
Munich: Slavisches Institut, 19 p.
- 4088 Sauter, R.
1957 L'église monolithe de Yekka-Mikael.
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 15-36.
- 4089 Seyoum Wolde
1988 The profile of writings on Ethiopian medieval Christian art.
In: Cvb 50, vol.2, pp. 165-172.
- 4090 Six, V.
1984 Bemerkungen zur Darstellung 'Maria mit dem Jesusknaben' in der äthiopischen Malerei.
In: CV 24, pp. 143-147.
- 4091 Spencer, D.
1972 In search of St. Luke icons in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 67-96.
- 4092 1974 Travels in Gojjam: St. Luke icons and Brancalione re-discovered.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 201-220.
- 4093 Staude, W.
1958 Die ikonischen Regeln in der äthiopischen Kirchenmalerei.
Archiv für Völkerkunde 13: 236-308.
- 4094 1959a Étude sur la décoration picturale des églises Abba Antonios de Gonder et Däbrä Sina de Gorgora.
Annales d'Éthiopie 3: 185-250.
- 4095 1959b Une peinture éthiopienne datée dans l'église de Beta-lehem (région de Gaynt, province de Begemder).
Revue de l'Histoire des Religions 156(1): 65-110.

- Stierlin, H.
1977 En Afrique Orientale troublée: monuments de l'Abyssinie chrétienne.
Oeil (Switzerland) 268: 6-13.
- 4097 Stitz, V.
1975 Distribution and foundation of churches in Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 11-36.
- 4098 Tedeschi, S.
1964 Note storiche sull'arte figurativa etiopica medioevale.
Il Bolletino (Asmara) 3: 18-55.
- 4099 Tewolde Medhin Joseph, Abba
1969 Introduction générale aux églises monolithes du Tigray.
In: CV 19, vol.1, pp. 83-98.
- 4100 Tsegaye Gebre Medhin
1967 L'art dans la vie des Éthiopiens.
In: *Colloque sur l'Art Nègre*. Paris: Présence Africaine, volume I, pp. 91-98.
- 4101 Tubiana, J.
1963 Le frère de Saint Lalibela (peinture éthiopienne).
Objets et Mondes 3(3): 221-228.
- 4102 Waldron, S.R.
1987 Weighted digging sticks in Ethiopia.
South African Archeological Bulletin 42(145): 69-71.
- 4103 Wehlte, K.
1959 Rettung einer äthiopischen Wandmalerei.
Maltechnik (Munich) 65(1): 1-17.
- 4104 Weihs, F.
1974 Some technical details concerning Ethiopian icons.
In: *Religious Art of Ethiopia*. Catalogue Linden Museum Exhibition, Stuttgart, pp. 298-318.
- 4105 Wright, S. & O. Jäger
1961 *Ethiopia: Illuminated Manuscripts.*
New York: Graphic Society (UNESCO World Art Series, no.15).
- 4106 Wright, S.
1957 Notes on some cave churches in the province of Wallo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 7-13.
- XXII.2 'SECULAR' AND MODERN ART
- 4107 Benjamin, T.
1972 Skunder Boghossian: a different magnificence.
African Arts 5(4): 22-25.

- 4108 Bjornesjo, B.
1980 Yohannes Tesemma: un pittore etiopico tradizionale.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 54-57.
- 4109 Chojnacki, S.
1967 Gebre Kristos Desta: four years later.
Ethiopia Observer 11(3): 176-177.
- 4110 1971a Berhanu Mehary, Ethiopian artist. Photographs and commentary.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 14-48.
- 4111 1971b Gebre Kristos Desta: some impressions from his recent exhibition.
Ethiopia Observer 14(1): 10-12.
- 4112 1985 A hitherto unknown foreign painter in 18th century Ethiopia: the Master of Arabic Script and his portraits of royal donors.
Africa (Roma) 40(4): 577-610.
- 4113 Fisseha, Girma
1988 The hunt in Ethiopia.
Tribus (Jahrbuch des Linden-Museums Stuttgart) 37: 37-52.
- 4114 Girma Kidane
1976 *Contemporary Art in Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Culture.
- 4115 Kifle, B.
1970 *An Introduction to Ethiopian Abstract Painting*.
Addis Ababa: United Printers, 38 p.
- 4116 Kindred, W.
1987 Skunder and modern Ethiopian art.
In: CV 66.
- 4117 McCall, D.F.
1968 Dragon-slayers and kingship.
Ethiopia Observer 12(1): 8-18, 31-33.
- 4118 Pankhurst, R.
1965 The art of Afeverk Tekle.
Ethiopia Observer 9(3): 162-201.
- 4119 1966 Some notes for a history of Ethiopian secular art.
Ethiopia Observer 10(1): 5-80.
- 4120 1966 *Ethiopian contemporary art*.
Addis Ababa: Berhanena Selam Printing Press, 24 p.
- 4121 1971a Gallery of Ethiopian art: Mohammed Ali.
Ethiopia Observer 14(3): 207-218.
- 4122 1971b The illustration of Menilek's letter of 1867 to Queen Victoria.
Ethiopia Observer 14(2): 150.
- 4123 1976 The genesis of photography in Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
British Journal of Photography 123(41): 878-882; 123(42): 910-913 [part 2]; 123(43): 933-936 [part 3]; 123(44): 952-953 [part 4].
- 4124 1982a The rape of Ethiopia's cultural heritage.
Horn of Africa 4(3): 20-23.
- 4125 1982b The removal of and restitution of the Third World's historical and cultural objects: the case of Ethiopia.
Development Dialogue (Uppsala) 1-2: 134-140.
- 4126 1986 Ethiopia: pillage et restitution.
Museum (Paris) 149: 58-60.

- 1987a *Afewerk Tekle, Sort Biography and Selected Works*.
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers, 235 p.
- 1987b The battle of Adowa as depicted in traditional art: changing perspectives.
Bulletin des Séances de l'Académie Royale des Sciences d'Outre-Mer 33: 199-233.
- 1929 Pankhurst, R. & R.J.
1962 Afeverk Tekle.
Ethiopia Observer 6(3): 189-240.
- 1930 1976 Ethiopian earpicks.
Abbay 10: 101-110.
- 1931 Scholler, H. & Girma Fisseha
1985 Ethiopian open air courts in popular paintings.
Afrika und Übersee 68(2): 161-185.
- 1932 Seyoum Wolde
1988 Some aspects of post-revolution visual arts in Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 7-25.
- 1933 Solomon Deressa
1967 Gebre Kristos Desta: sombre colours and incantatory words.
Ethiopia Observer 11(3): 162-175.
- 1934 Tsegaye Gebre Medhin
1973 Die darstellende Kunst und die literarische Verantwortung gegenüber der afrikanischen Mentalität.
In: CV 68, pp. 141-143.
- 1935 Umbach, R.
1971 Gebre Kristos Desta: some press comments from Germany.
Ethiopia Observer 14(1): 25.
- 1936 Vakulenko, O. & V. Fedorov
1984 On the art of Afeverk Tekle.
Isskustvo 5: 42-46 [in Russian].
- 1937 Warren H. & A.
1978 The film artist in a developing nation.
Horn of Africa 1(1): 57-58.
- 1938 Young, A.
1967 Varieties of Amhara graphic art.
Expedition 9(4): 2-11.
- XXII.3 MATERIAL CULTURE AND CRAFTS
- 4139 Alkämper, H.
1971 Die Pflüge Äthiopiens.
Zeitschrift für Agrargeschichte und Agrarsoziologie 19(2): 146-137-159.
- 4140 Arnold, B.
1968 Einige Bemerkungen zu Rindertonfiguren aus Dire Dawa (Äthiopien).
Abhandlungen und Berichte des Staatlichen Museums für Völkerkunde (Dresden) 28: 155-161.

- 4141 Bureau, J.
1975 Le statut des artisans en Éthiopie.
In: CV 14, pp.38-45.
- 4142 Cassiers, A.
1975 Handicrafts and technical innovation in Ethiopia.
Cultures 2(3): 103-118 (English translation on pp. 119-125).
- 4143 1983 Mercha: an Ethiopian woman speaks of her life.
Northeast African Studies 5(2): 57-81.
- 4144 Chojnacki, S.
1965 Il museo etnologico.
Sestante 1(2): 31-36.
- 4145 Cowen, C.R.
1979 Wooden sculpture among the Konso and Gato of Southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 4, pp. 217-232.
- 4146 De Roux, H.
1975 Potteries éthiopiennes.
In: CV 14, pp. 53-60.
- 4147 Dupuis, A. & J. Jamin
1984 Notices des objets de la Mission ethnographique Dakar-Djibouti, 1931-1933.
Cahiers d'Ethnologie 5: 160-183.
- 4148 Enguehard, F.
1975 Dressage et attelage des boeufs dans l'Ankober (Choa, Éthiopie).
In: *L'Homme et l'Animal*. Paris: Institut International d'Ethnoscience, pp. 489-492.
- 4149 Escher, R. & R. Helmboldt
1986 Zwei neue Museen für Äthiopien.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 27(4): 713-726.
- 4150 Gallagher, J.P.
1974 The preparation of hides with stone tools in south central Ethiopia.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 177-182
- 4151 1977 Contemporary stone tools in Ethiopia: implications for archeology.
Journal of Field Archeology 4(4): 407-414.
- 4152 Gascon, A.
1977 Le *dangwara*, pieu à labourer d'Éthiopie.
Journal d'Agriculture Tropicale et de Botanique Appliquée 24(2-3): 111-124.
- 4153 1990 Cotton and cotton weaving in Meroitic Nubia and medieval Ethiopia.
Textile History (London) 21(1): 13-30.
- 4154 Gervers, M.
1988 Cotton and cotton weaving in Medieval Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 212-224.
- 4155 Godet, E.
1980-82 La préparation du parchemin en Éthiopie.
Abbay 11: 203-210.

- 1980-82 Une méthode traditionnelle de préparation de l'encre noire en Éthiopie.
Abbay 11: 211-217.
- 4157 Haberland, E.
1958 Äthiopische Dachaufsätze.
Jahrbuch des Museums für Völkerkunde Leipzig 17: 158-176.
- 4158 1962 Nachträge zu Äthiopische Dachaufsätze.
Jahrbuch des Museums für Völkerkunde Leipzig 19: 167-170.
- 4159 Hallpike, C.R.
1968 The status of craftsmen among the Konso of South West Ethiopia.
Africa 38(3): 258-269.
- 4160 Hecht, E.-D.
1969 *The Pottery Collection*.
Addis Ababa: Museum of the Institute of Ethiopian Studies, 121 p.
- 4161 Karsten, D.
1972 *The Economics of Handicrafts in Traditional Societies*.
München: ITV - Weltforum.
- 4162 Last, J. & N. Donovan
1980 *Ethiopian Costumes*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Tourist Commission, 32 p.
- 4163 Mordini, A.
1960 I tessili medioevali del convento di Däbrä Dammo.
In: CV 35, pp. 229-248.
- 4164 Naigzy Gebre Medhin
1971 Some traditional types of housing in Ethiopia.
In: P. Oliver, ed., *Shelter in Africa*. New York: Praeger, pp. 106-123.
- 4165 Olmstead, J.
1974 The versatile Ensete plant: its many uses in the Gamu highland.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 147-158
- 4166 Pankhurst, R.
1964 The old time handicrafts of Ethiopia with a note on traditional dress.
Ethiopia Observer 8(3): 221-242.
- 4167 1974 Ethiopian noblemen's seals of the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries; a first selection.
Ethiopia Observer 15(3): 142-153.
- 4168 1980 Imported textiles in Ethiopian 16th and 17th century manuscript bindings in Britain.
Azania 15: 43-55.
- 4169 1988 Manuscript leather binding in Ethiopia.
In: *Ethiopian Leather*. Addis Ababa: National Leather and Shoe Corporation, pp. 34-36.
- 4170 Perczel, C.F.
1983 *Ethiopia: folk art of a hidden empire*.
La Jolla: Minger International Museum of Folk Art, 72 p.

- 4171 Rajt, M.V.
1958 Novejsie dannye o sostojnii remesla v Efiopii.
Kratkie Soobscennija (Institut Etnografii imeni
N.N. Mikluho Maklaja, Moskva) 29: 113-116.
- 4172 Ricci, L.
c.1984 *Museo Archeologico di Asmara: Itinerario Descrittivo*.
Roma: Istituto Italo-Africano, 37 p.
- 4173 Rouaud, A.
1982 Contribution à l'histoire des impressions
éthiopiennes à l'Imprimerie nationale a Paris,
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO
2(2): 119-129.
- 4174 1986 Quelques précisions sur les impressions et
imprimeries éthiopiennes.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO
6(11): 131-145.
- 4175 Seiwert, W.-D.
1985 Die Völker Äthiopiens in den Sammlungen des
Museums für Völkerkunde zu Leipzig.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 152-165.
- 4176 Simoons, F.J.
1958 Agricultural implements and cutting tools of
Begemder and Semyen, Ethiopia.
Southwestern Journal of Anthropology 14(3): 386-406.
- 4177 1959 The forked digging stick of the Gurage.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 84: 302-303.
- 4178 Tesfaye Wolde Medhin
1980-82 La préparation traditionnelle des couleurs en Éthiopie.
Abbay 11: 219-224.

XXII.4 LITERATURE

- 4179 ---
1966 Early Ge'ez *qene*. Translated by A.Y.A. Gäbre Selassé.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(1): 76-119.
- 4180 Abraham Demoz
1972 Moslems and Islam in Ethiopic literature.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 1-12.
- 4181 Afäwärq Gäbrä Yesus
1964 Tobbiya (Translation: Tadesse Tamrat).
Ethiopia Observer 8(3): 242-267.
- 4182 Alemayyehu Moges
1969 Ge'ez and Amharic study without *qene* is incomplete.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 99-116.
- 4183 Andrzejewski, B.W.
1972 Allusive diction in the hymns in praise of Sheikh
Hussen of Bali.
African Language Studies 13: 1-31.
- 4184 1985 Literatures in Cushitic languages other than Somali.
In: CV 53, pp. 408-425.

- 4185 Bardolph, J.
1986 La littérature éthiopienne de langue anglaise.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO
6(11): 83-111.
- 4186 Beer, D.F.
1986 Ethiopia.
In: A.S. Gerard, ed., *European-language Writing in
Sub-Saharan Africa*. Budapest: Akademiai Kiado, vol. 2,
pp. 982-998.
- 4187 Cerulli, E.
1968 *La Letteratura Etiopica*.
Milan: Edizioni Accademica / Florence: G.C. Sansoni
(Third edition).
- 4188 1973 Tiberius and Pontius Pilate in Ethiopian tradition and poetry.
Proceedings of the British Academy 59: 1-20.
- 4189 Comba, P.
1964 Le roman dans la littérature éthiopienne de langue amharique.
In: CV 32, pp. 173-186.
- 4190 Debebe Seifu
1984 Profile of the peasantry in Ethiopian novels.
In: CV 24, pp. 103-112.
- 4191 1988 A note on post revolution theatre.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 45-53.
- 4192 Donzel, E. van
1973 De Amhaarse literatuur in Ethiopië.
Kroniek van Afrika 13(2): 119-132 (in Dutch).
- 4193 El-Ramady, G.E.
1970 An early African poet.
African Arts 3(3): 67.
- 4194 Fassil Aradoum
1982 *Contemporary Amharic Creative Literature: A Guide*.
Washington, D.C.: Library of Congress, Africa Section, 43 p.
- 4195 Fekade Azeze
1985 Ethiopian creative writing and criticism in English: a
review and bibliography.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 18: 34-50.
- 4196 Fusella, L.
1961 Il Dägmawi Menilek di Afawärq Gäbrä Iyasus.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 17: 11-44 [Part I].
- 4197 1963 Il Dägmawi Menilek di Afawärq Gäbrä Iyasus.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 19: 119-149 [Part II].
- 4198 1980 Una poesia di 'Afawork Gäbrä Iyasus sui fatti del 1916.
In: CV 17, pp. 1-34.
- 4199 1983 Una scaramuccia poetica tra Afawärq Gäbrä Iyasus ed
il Blatta Gäbrä Egziabeher.
In: CV 30, pp. 143-156.
- 4200 1984 Le premier romancier éthiopien: Afa-Wärq Gäbre-Iyasus.
In: CV 59.
- 4201 1986 Un poesia amarica di Aqqä Gäbru sulla battaglia di Sagale.
In: CV 15, pp. 133-192.
- 4202 1988 Notes on the Qene.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 515-520.

- 4203 Gérard, A.S.
1968 Amharic creative literature: the early phase.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(2): 39-60.
- 4204 Godet, E.
1983-84 La métrique du *qene guèze*.
Abbay 12: 117-203.
- 4205 Greenfield, R.
1968a An Ethiopian protest poem: submit to cross-examination.
Literature East and West (Austin) 12(1): 22-29.
- 4206 1968b A note on a modern Ethiopian protest poem.
Research Review (Legon) 5(1): 17-31.
- 4207 Haile Gebre Kristos
1974 Poesia e canti popolari tigrini.
In: CV 35, vol.2, pp. 155-185.
- 4208 Huntsberger, P.E.
1973 *Highland Mosaic: a Critical Anthology of Ethiopian Literature in English*.
Athens (Ohio): University Center of International Studies, xi + 122 p.
- 4209 Imru Haile Selassie, Ras
1961 Fitawrari Belay (Translation: Taddese Tamrat).
Ethiopia Observer 5(4): 342-360.
- 4210 Kane, T.L.
1971 *Amharic Fictional Literature*.
Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. thesis), 498 p.
- 4211 1974 Muslim writers in Amharic.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 717-726.
- 4212 1975 *Ethiopian Literature in Amharic*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, viii + 304 p.
- 4213 Kapeliuk, O.
1982 A novel about the Red Terror in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 4(2): 57-64.
- 4214 Klingenberg, A.
1959 Zur amharischen Poesie.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 15: 5-20.
- 4215 Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1966 The origins of Ethiopian literature.
In: M.A. Korostovtsev, ed., *Essays on African Culture*. Moscow: Nauka, pp 28-45.
- 4216 Leslau, Ch. & W.
1970 *African Poems and Love Songs*.
New York: Peter Pauper Press, 62 p.
- 4217 Mantel-Niecko, J.
1985 Ethiopian literature in Amharic.
In: CV 53, pp. 301-336.
- 4218 Menghistu Lemma
1963 The technical aspects of Amharic versification
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 133-151.
[in Amharic].
- 1973 From traditional to modern literature in Ethiopia.
In: CV 68, pp. 81-83.
- 4219 Messing, S.D.
1960 A modern Ethiopian play: selfstudy in culture change.
Anthropological Quarterly 33(3): 149-157.
- 4220 Molvaer, R.K.
1980 *Tradition and Change in Ethiopia: social and cultural life as reflected in Amharic fictionalliterature, ca. 1930-1974*.
Leiden: E.J. Brill, xi + 268 p.
- 4221 Pankhurst, R.
1973 Abuna Petros: an Ethiopian patriot martyr in the modern Amharic theatre.
Ethiopia Observer 16(2): 118-124.
- 4222 1975 The problem of Ion Chica's "Teodros", a Romanian in Ethiopia.
Synthesis (Bucarest) 11: 135-154.
- 4223 1977 Echoes of the romance of Alexander the Great in the Ethiopian royal chronicles.
Abba Salama 8: 248-255.
- 4224 1985 Imaginative writings (novels, short stories and plays) on Ethiopia and the Horn of Africa.
Africa (Roma) 40(4): 637-663.
- 4225 1986 Shakespeare in Ethiopia.
Research in African Literatures 17(2): 169-196.
- 4226 Papyssheva, G.A.
1988 Contemporary Ethiopian drama: origins and evolution of genres.
In: CV 49, vol. 3, pp. 183-192.
- 4227 Riad, Z.
1958 The foundation of the Ethiopian theatre.
Bulletin de l'Institut des Études Coptes 4.
- 4228 Ricci, L.
1960 Canti imperiali amarici.
Rivista degli Studi Orientali 35: 179-189.
- 4229 1964 Romanzo e novella: due esperimenti nella letteratura amarica attuale.
In: CV 32, pp. 144-172.
- 4230 1969 Letterature dell'Etiopia.
In: O. Botto, ed., *Storia delle Letterature d'Oriente*. Milano: F. Vallardi.
- 4231 1988 La "Komidiya" di Täklä Hawaryat (Letteratura amarica).
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 193-202.
- 4232 Schall, A.
1961 *Zur äthiopischen Verskunst. Studie über die Metra des Quene auf Grund der Abhandlung "al-Qene, laun min as-sir al-habasi" von Murad Kamil*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 329 p.
- 4233 Shiaw, T.
1965 Äthopiens zeitgenössische Literatur.
Afrika Heute 23: 322-325.

- 4235 1966 La littérature éthiopienne actuelle: un bref aperçu.
Afrika (Bonn) 7(1): 11-14.
- 4236 Singh, N.P. 1988 History and dream in Abbie Gubegna's *Defiance*.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 585-590.
- 4237 Solomon Gebre Christos 1971 *List of Ethiopian Authors*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, 58 p.
- 4238 Staude, W. 1957a Die äthiopische Legende von der Königin von Saba
und die Parsival-Erzählung Wolfram von Eschenbachs.
Archiv für Völkerkunde 12: 1-53.
- 4239 1957b Iconographie de la légende de la Reine de Azieb ou de
Saba: analyse et interprétation des thèmes.
Journal de la Société des Africanistes 27(2): 139-181.
- 4240 Stella, G. 1986 Un personaggio amletico: Afework Ghevre Jesus
(1868-1947).
Africa (Roma) 41(4): 581-602.
- 4241 Tadesse Mulate 1970 Amharic poems that appear in wedding songs.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 155-170.
- 4242 Taye Assefa 1983 Tewodros in Ethiopian historical fiction.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 16: 115-128.
- 4243 1986 *Form in the Amharic Novel*.
London: University of London (PhD. thesis), 267 p.
- 4244 1988 The post-Revolution Amharic novel (1966-1975).
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 591-606.
- 4245 1989 A critical comment on some technical aspects of Birhanu
Zaryihun's *Hulāt Yāenba Dābdabewoc*.
African Languages and Cultures 2(2): 133-147.
- 4246 Tubiana, J. 1984 Les formes courtes dans la littérature amharique.
In: CV 59.
- 4247 Ullendorff, E. 1967 Four Tegrēñña poems.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 123-132.
- 4258 Volpe, M. 1988 Literature in present-day Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 52-60.
- 4249 Wagner, E. 1975 Arabische Heiligenlieder aus Harar.
Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft
125(1): 28-65.
- 4250 Yakob Beyene 1973 Ras Sabhat in alcuni composizioni poetiche tigrine dell'Agame.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 33(2-3): 146-160.
- 4251 1974 L'imperatore Giovanni IV alcune composizioni poetiche tigrine.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 34(1): 1-30.

- Yiheyisi Worqi, Memhir 1969 Reading and translation of Qene: hidden meaning.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(2): 119-225 [in Amharic].

XIX. HAGIOGRAPHICAL LITERATURE; RELIGIOUS AND HISTORICAL MANUSCRIPTS

- 4253 Agostino Tedla, Abba 1969 A proposito di alcuni passi oscuri nelle scritture teologiche etiopiche
dei secoli XVI-XVII pubblicati da E. Cerulli.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 217-242.
- 4254 Allote de la Fuye, M., ed. 1958 *Actes de Filmona*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
vol.182.
- 4255 Arras, V. 1960 La collection éthiopienne des Miracles de Saint Georges.
In: CV 35, pp. 273-284.
- 4256 Arras, V. ed. 1967 *Patericon Aethiopiae*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
vols. 277-278.
- 4257 1973-74 *De Transitu Mariae Apocrypha Aethiopice*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
342-43; 351-52, 2 volumes in 4.
- 4258 Baars, W. & R. Zuurmond 1964 The project for a new edition of the Ethiopic Book of Jubilees.
In: CV 32, pp. 67-74.
- 4259 Bandrés, J.L. 1986 The Ethiopian *Anaphora of the Apostles*: historical
considerations.
Proche Orient Chrétien 36(1-2): 6-13.
- 4260 Berhanou Abebe & E. Haberland, eds. 1986 *Haymanota Abāw Qāddāmt. La Foi des Pères Anciens*.
Stuttgart: Steiner (Vol.1: Texte éthiopien; vol.2:
Traduction et commentaire).
- 4261 Beylot, R., ed. 1976 *Actes d'Abba Nabyud de Dābrā Sihāt. Visions et Conseils
Ascétiques*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
(377-378), 2 volumes.
- 4262 1983-84 Sermon éthiopique anonyme sur l'Eucharistie.
Abbay 12: 79-116.
- 4263 1986 La version éthiopienne de "L'Histoire de Besoy".
Revue de l'Histoire des Religions 203(2): 169-184.

- 4264 Budge, E.A.W.
1976 *The Book of the Saints of the Ethiopian Church*.
Hildesheim - New York: Georg Olms Verlag [Reprint of
1928 edition].
- 4265 1982 *The Bangle of Righteousness, an Ethiopian Book of the Dead:
the Ethiopic Text of the Lefafa Sedeq*.
New York: AMS Press, 140 p. [Reprint].
- 4266 Caquot, A.
1957 L'homélie en l'honneur de l'archange Raguel (Dersana Ragu'el).
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 91-122.
- 4267 1957b Un texte éthiopien sur les enseignes du camp d'Israël.
Annales d'Éthiopie 2: 246-247.
- 4268 1961 Les Actes d'Ezra de Gunda Gunde.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 69-121.
- 4269 Cerulli, E.
1957 La festa etiopica del Patto di Misericordia e le sue fonti nel
greco "Liber de transitu" e nel racconto latino dei Cinque
Dolori di Maria.
In: *Silloge Bizantina in Onore di Silvio Mercati*
Roma: Studi Bizantini e Neellenici 9), pp. 53-71.
- 4270 1958-60 *Scritti Teologici Etioptici dei Secoli XVI-XVII*.
(Vol.I, Tre Opuscoli dei Mikaeliti, 198 p., Vol.II, La Storia dei
Quattro Concili ed altri Opuscoli Monofisiti, 204 p.).
Città del Vaticano: Bibliotheca Apostolica Vaticana.
- 4271 1959 *Atti di Giulio di Aqfahs*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
(190-191), 2 volumes, 129 p., 95 p.
- 4272 1964a The "Kalilah wa-Dimnah" and the Ethiopic "Book of
Barlaam and Josaphat" (British Museum MS.Or. 534).
In: CV 32, pp. 75-99.
- 4273 1964b De resurrectione mortuorum. Opuscola della Chiesa etiopica del
secolo XIV.
In: CV 51, pp. 1-27.
- 4274 1967 Two Ethiopian tales on the Christians of Cyprus.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(1): 1-8.
- 4275 1969 *Les Vies éthiopiennes de Saint Alexis l'Homme de Dieu*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
vol. 299.
- 4276 1975-76 *Un hymne éthiopien à Pilate sanctifié*.
Beyrouth: Imprimerie Catholique ("Mélanges de l'Université
St. Joseph", XLIX).
- 4277 Chaîne, M. ed.
1962 *Apocrypha de B. Maria Virgine*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
vol. 22.
- 4278 Conti Rossini, C., ed.
1961 *Acta Yared et Pantalewon*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium, vol. 26.
- 4279 Conti Rossini, C. & L. Ricci, transl. and ed.
1964-65 *Il Libro della Luce del Negus Zär'a Ya'kob*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
vols 47-48, 51-52.
- 1968 *Historia Regis Sarsa Dengel (Malak Sagad)*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium, vol. 20
(Scriptores Aethiopici 3).
- Coquin, R.-G.
1984 Le synaxaire éthiopien: note codicologique sur le Ms. Paris B.N.
D'Abbadie 66-66bis.
Analecta Bollandiana 102(3-4): 49-59.
- Cowley, R.
1971 Preliminary notes on the *bälaandem* commentaries.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 9(1): 9-20.
- 1972 The beginnings of the 'andem' commentary tradition.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 1-16.
- 1974a Old Testament introduction in the 'andemta' commentary
tradition.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 133-175.
- 1974b The Biblical Canon of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church today.
Ostkirchliche Studien 23(4): 318-323.
- 1974c A text in Old Amharic.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies
37(2): 602-607.
- 1977 New Testament introduction in the Andemta commentary
tradition.
Ostkirchliche Studien 26(2-3): 144-192.
- 1978 The identification of the Ethiopian Octateuch of Clement.
Ostkirchliche Studien 27(1): 37-45.
- 1980a Patristic introduction in the Ethiopian Andemta commentary
tradition.
Ostkirchliche Studien 29(1): 39-49.
- 1980b Scholia of Ahob of Qatar on St. John's Gospel and the Pauline
Epistles.
Le Muséon 93(3-4): 329-343.
- 1983b Ludolf's Fragmentum Piquesii: an old Amharic tract about
Mary who anointed Jesus' feet.
Journal of Semitic Studies 28(1): 1-47.
- 1983 *The Traditional Interpretation of the Apocalypse of St. John
in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church*.
Cambridge, etc.: Cambridge University Press, xvi + 417 p.
- 1985a The so-called "Ethiopic Book of the Cock": part of an apocrypha
Passion Gospel, "The Homily and Teaching of our Fathers the
Holy Apostles".
Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society 25: 16-22.
- 1985b *Ethiopian Biblical Interpretation: a Study in Exegetical Tradition
and Hermeneutics*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 1986 Mämhär Esdras and his interpretations.
In: CV 15, pp. 41-69.
- Delacor, M.
1973 *Le Testament d'Abraham*.
Leiden: Brill.
- Devos, P.
1960 Les miracles de Saint Menas en éthiopien.
In: CV 35, pp. 335-343.

- 4298 1974 Quelques aspects de la nouvelle lettre, récemment découverte, de Simeon de Beth-Arsam sur les martyrs Himyarites. In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 107-116.
- 4299 Doresses, J. 1963 Tsega-Krestos selon les archives franciscanes, *L'Éthiopie Aujourd'hui* 8: 9-12.
- 4300 1969 Survivances d'écrits gnostiques dans la littérature Guèze. In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 213-216.
- 4301 Ferenc, A. 1976 Les Actes d'Isaie de Gunda Gunde. *Annales d'Éthiopie* 10: 243-294.
- 4302 1985 Writing and literature in classical Ethiopic (Giiz). In: CV 53, pp. 255-300.
- 4303 Fuhs, H.F. 1968 *Die äthiopische Übersetzung des Propheten Micha*. Edition und text-kritischer Kommentar. Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation, Philos. Fakultät), 109 p.
- 4304 1971 *Die äthiopische Übersetzung des Propheten Hosea*. Edition und text-kritischer Kommentar. Bonn: Universität Bonn, xvi + 127 p.
- 4305 Fusella, L. 1964 Un trattatello amarico-ge'ez di contenuto religioso. *Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale* 14: 135-155.
- 4306 1969 Il "Mängäda Sämay". In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 254-258.
- 4307 1984 Work in progress on an unedited 'sewasew'. In: CV 24, 61-66.
- 4308 Gäbre Yesus Haylu, Abba 1960 Un manoscritto amarico sulle verità della fede. In: CV 35, pp. 345-351.
- 4309 1969 Considérations théologiques sur le *Melke'a Sellasie* de Abba Sebhat Le'ab. In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 272-279.
- 4310 Gaguine, M. 1965 *The Falasha Version of the Testaments of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob*. Manchester: Manchester University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 4311 Gebrehanna Gebremedhin 1988 A study of Zeneb's aphorisms in Mäs'hafä C'wata Sigawi Wämänfäsawi. In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 86-93.
- 4312 Getatchew Haile 1979a The homily in honor of St. Frumentius. *Analecta Bollandiana* 92(3): 309-318.
- 4313 1979b The *Kalilah waDimnah* and the *Mazmura Krestos*. In: CV 4, pp. 373-386.
- 4314 1980a A note on writing history from forgotten documents. *Northeast African Studies* 2(1): 71-77.
- 4315 1980b A preliminary investigation of the Tomarä T sb 't of emperor Zär'a Ya' kob of Ethiopia. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 43(2): 207-234.
- 1981a A new Ethiopic version of the Acts of St. Mark. *Analecta Bollandiana* 99(2): 117-134.
- 1981b Fkkare Haymanot or the faith of Abba Giyorgis Säglawi. *Le Muséon* 94(3-4): 235-258.
- 1981c A study of the issue raised in two homilies of Emperor Zär'a Ya'ekob of Ethiopia. *Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft* 131(1): 85-113.
- 1982 The homily of Ase Zär'a Ya'ekob of Ethiopia in honor of Saturday. *Orientalia Lovaniensia Periodica* 13: 185-231.
- 1982-83 The monastic genealogy of the line of Täklä Haymanot of Shoa. *Rassegna di Studi Etiopici* 29: 7-38.
- 1983a Änqäsä Haymanot (or the Gate of Faith). *Northeast African Studies* 5(1): 29-37.
- 1983b The life of Abuna Yostinos (EMML 1480, ff. 44r-47r.). *Analecta Bollandiana* 101(3-4): 311-325.
- 1983c On the identity of *silondis* and the comparison of the anaphora of Mary ascribed to Harayagos of Bahansa. *Orientalia Christiana Periodica* 49(2): 366-389.
- 1986 Materials on the theology of *Qeb'at* or Unction. In: CV 15, pp. 205-250.
- 1987 An Ethiopic letter of Timothy II of Alexandria concerning the death of children. *Journal of Theological Studies*, N.S., 38(1): 34-57.
- 1988 A text on the saints of kädih. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 653-664.
- Gragg, G.B. 1975 A magic prayer of Henoch from a manuscript of the Goodspeed Collection of the University of Chicago. In: CV 6, pp. 61-72.
- Gruntfest, Y. 1984 An Ethiopic-Armenian phrase-book from the XVIII century. In: CV 24, pp. 67-78.
- Guidi, I., ed. 1961 *Annales Iohannis I et Iyasu I et Bakaffa*. Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium, vol. 24 [Scriptores Aethiopici 7; reprint].
- Hammerschmidt, E. 1961 *Studies in the Ethiopian Anaphoras*. Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 182 p.
- 1964 Das pseudo-apostolische Schrifttum in äthiopischer Überlieferung. In: CV 32, pp. 114-121.
- Heldman, M. 1972 *Miniatures of the Gospels of Princess Zir Ganella, an Ethiopic Manuscript dated 1400/01*. St. Louis: Washington University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 1979 The Kibran Gospels: Ethiopia and Byzantium. In: CV 4, pp. 359-372.

- 4334 Huntingford, G.W.B.
1966 The lives of Saint Tāklā Haymanot.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(2): 35-40.
- 4335 1979 Saints of mediaeval Ethiopia.
Abba Salama 10: 257-341.
- 4336 Isaac, E.
1974 *A New Textcritical Introduction to the Māshafā Birhan*.
Leiden: E.J. Brill.
- 4337 1983 New light upon the Book of Enoch from newly found
Ethiopic Mss.
Journal of the American Oriental Society 103(2): 399-411.
- 4338 Kane, T.L.
1981 An Amharic version of the origin of the Cross.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 44(2):
273-289.
- 4339 Kaplan, S.
1985 The Falasha and the Stephanite: an episode from the
Gādlā Gābrāh Māsih.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 48(2):
278-282.
- 4340 1986 Iyasus Mo'a and Tāklā Haymanot: a note on a hagiographical
controversy.
Journal of Semitic Studies 31(1): 47-56.
- 4341 1987 Te'ezaza Sanbat: A Beta Israel work reconsidered.
In: CV 57, pp. 107-124.
- 4342 Knibb, M.A.
1978 *The Ethiopic Book of Enoch*.
Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- 4343 1980 The Ethiopic version of the lives of the Prophets, Ezekiel and
Daniel.
*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African
Studies* 43(2): 197-206.
- 4344 1984 The Ethiopic version of the lives of the Prophets,
II: Isaiah, Jeremiah, Haggai, Zechariah, Malachi, Elijah, Elisha,
Nathan, Ahijah, and Joel.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies
48(1): 16-41.
- 4345 Krivov, M.V.
1988 Apocalypse of Pseudo-Methodius of Patara as a source
on history of Ethiopia.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 111-117.
- 4346 Kropp, M.
1986 Arabisch-äthiopische Übersetzungstechnik am Beispiel
der Zena Ayhud (Yosippon) und des Tarikā Wāldā-'Arūd.
Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft
136(2): 314-346.
- 4347 Kur, S.
1965 *Actes de Iyasus Mo'a*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
no. 259-260.
- 4348 1968 *Actes de Samuel de Dābrā Wāgāg*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
no. 288.

- 1972 *Actes de Mārha Krestos*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium.
- 1984 Le pacte du Christ avec le Saint dans l'hagiographie éthiopienne.
In: CV 24, pp. 125-129.
- Larebo, A.
1975 Nel contesto del monachesimo etiopico: il Gādl o la
vita spirituale di Dābrā-Libanos.
Oriente Christiano 15(2): 30-73; 15(3): 23-79.
- Löfgren, O.
1969 The necessity of a critical edition of the Ethiopian bible.
In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 157-161.
- 1972 Der Spiegel des Salomo. Ein äthiopischer Zaubertext.
In: *Ex Orbe Religionum*, vol.I, pp. 208-223. Leiden:
Brill (Supplements to *Numen*).
- Marrassini, P.
1981 *Gādlā Yohannis Mesraqawi. Vita di Yohannes l'Orientale*.
Edizione critica con introduzione, tradizione e annotata.
Firenze: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali.
- 1988 La "Vie" de Gābrā Mānfās Qeddus: hypothèse pour un
stemma codicum.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 135-148.
- Misugin V.M. & S.B. Chernetsov
1983 Sledy arхаических норм prava v 'Zitii cara Lalibaly' (Efiopia).
Trudy Instituta Etnografii Africana 113(14): 142-175.
- Moreno, M.M.
1960 Gli atti di Santa Bārbrā e Santa Giuliana nel codice berlinese 117
etiopico e nel codice vaticano siriano 202 in karsuni.
In: CV 35, pp. 353-386.
- Oudenrijn, M.A. van den
1959 *Gamaliel: äthiopische Texte zur Pilatusliteratur*.
Freiburg: Universitätsverlag, lxx + 187 p.
- 1960 *Sālām latentā laheki: ein äthiopischer Stabat Mater*.
In: CV 35, pp. 297-322.
- 1960-61 *Preces et Carmina quae feruntur Helenae Athiopum Reginae*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
no. 208, 215 p.; no. 211, 155 p.
- Pankhurst, R.
1986 Fear God, honor the king: the use of biblical allusion in Ethiopian
literature.
Northeast African Studies 8(1): 11-30 (part I) and
9(1): 25-88 (part II).
- Papysheva, G.A.
1985 Äthiopische Buchminiaturen des 15. bis 18. Jahrhunderts.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 132-151.
- Paulos Tzadua, Abba (transl.)
1968 *The Fetha Nāgāst. The Law of Kings*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University, Faculty of Law.
- Pilkington, H.
1978 *A Critical Edition of the Book of Proverbs in Ethiopic*.
Oxford: Oxford University (D.Phil. thesis).

- 4365 Raineri, O.
1979 Il *Malk* dell'Abuna Ya'kob nella liturgica etiopica.
Ephemerides Liturgicae 93(3): 227-233.
- 4366 1980a La relazione fra chiesa etiopica e chiesa romana
(Lettera di Remedio Prutky missionario in Etiopia nel
1752-1753).
Nicolaus 8: 351-364.
- 4367 1980b "Vita dei Giusti": missionari dell'Etiopia nel sesto secolo:
varianti e innovazioni.
Ephemerides Carmeliticae 31(2): 377-413.
- 4368 1981 Il libro di preghiere dei Cisterenzi etiopici con l'inno a
S. Bernardo.
Ephemerides Liturgicae 95(2): 275-294.
- 4369 1983 *Atti di Abuna Abranyos, santo eritreo (1633-1718)*.
Roma: Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, 646 p.
- 4370 1986 L'inno mariano etiopico "Bese'et anti" (Beata sei)
del "Sebhata Fequr" (Celebrazione del diletto).
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 52(2): 421-431.
- 4371 Rau, E.
1974 *Kosmologie, Eschatologie und die Lehrautorität Henochs:
traditions- und formgeschichtliche Untersuchungen
zum äthiopischen Henochbuch und verwandten Schriften*.
Hamburg: Universität Hamburg (Dissertation), clvi + 522 p.
- 4372 Ricci, L.
1966-68 Le Vite di 'Embaqom e di Yohannes, abbatì di Däbra Libanos
di Scioa.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 22: 75-102 and 23:75-102.
- 4373 1970 *Vita di Walatta Pietros*. Tradotta da L. Ricci.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
no. 316, 164 p.
- 4374 1980-81 Ad "Zar'a Buruk".
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 28: 61-76.
- 4375 1982-83 Yasiniana.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 29: 139-174.
- 4376 Rodinson, M.
1960 L'homélie sur la foi et la Trinité de Sévérien de Gabala.
In: CV 35, pp. 387-396.
- 4377 Sauget, J.-M.
1974 Un exemple typique des relations culturelles entre
l'arabe-chrétien et l'éthiopien: un *Patericon* récemment publié.
In: CV 28, vol.1, p. 321-388.
- 4378 Schall, A.
1964 Zum Text des *Täbiba Täbiban*.
In: CV 32, pp 100-106.
- 4379 1986 Ein äthiopischer Transkriptionstext in einer lateinischen
Handschrift
des 12. Jahrhunderts - Jerusalem als Mittler?
In: CV 15, pp. 467-470.
- 4380 Schneider, M.
1971 *Vie de Zä Yohannes, fondateur du couvent de Kebran,
et textes relatifs à Kebran*.
Paris: École Pratique des Hautes Études, Sorbonne (Thèse).

- 4381 Schneider, R.
1963 Une page du Gädlä Sädqän.
Annales d'Éthiopie 5: 167-169.
- 4381 1972 *Actes de Zä-Yohannes de Kebran*.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
(330-331), 2 volumes, 56 p., 65 p.
- 4382 1978a L'histoire d'Ahiqar en éthiopien.
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 141-152.
- 4383 1978b Notes sur Filipos de Däbrä Bizän et ses successeurs.
Annales d'Éthiopie 11: 135-139.
- 4384 1985 Les Actes d'Abba Afse de Yeha.
Annales d'Éthiopie 13: 103-118.
- 4385 Schwarzbaum, H.
1962 Jewish, Christian, Moslem and Falasha legends of the
Death of Aaron, the High Priest.
Fabula (Berlin) 5: 185-227.
- 4386 Sergew Hable Sellasie
1964 New historical elements in the "*Gedle Afse*".
In: CV 32, pp. 200-203.
- 4387 Six, V.
1975 *Die Vita des Abuna Tadewos von Dabra Maryam im Tanasee*.
Hamburg: Universität Hamburg (Dissertation, Orientalistik),
393 p.
- 4388 Strelcyn, S.
1978 Le Psaume 151 dans la tradition éthiopienne.
Journal of Semitic Studies 23(2).
- 4389 1979 L'action de grâce de N.-D. Marie" et l' "Anaphore de N.-D.
Marie".
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 24(2): 241-249.
- 4389 1981 Les mystères des psaumes, traité éthiopien sur les psaumes
(amharique ancien).
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies
44(1): 54-88.
- 4390 1982 Un poème satanique éthiopien.
In: CV 59, pp. 83-116.
- 4391 Taddesse Tamrat
1966 Some notes on the fifteenth century Stephanite heresy.
Rivista di Studi Orientali 22: 103-115.
- 4392 1970 Hagiographies and the reconstruction of medieval Ethiopian
history.
Rural Africana 11: 12-18.
- 4393 Tedeschi, S.
1975 Un sovrano musulmano citato nel Libro etiopico dei miracoli
di Maria.
Bulletin de la Société d'Archéologie Copte 21: 135-148.
- 4394 Teisohn, J.
1975 *Der auserwählte Richter: Untersuchungen zum traditions-
geschichtlichem Ort der Menschensohn-gestalt der Bilderreden
des äthiopischen Henoch*.
Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, xiv + 308 p.

- 4395 Tubiana, J.
1960 A propos du "Livre des Mystères du Ciel et de la Terre".
In: CV 35, pp. 403-408.
- 4396 Uhlig, S.
1985 Zur Überlieferungsgeschichte des äthiopischen Henochbuches.
Oriens Christianus 69: 184-193.
- 4397 Ullendorff, E.
1960 An Aramaic "Vorlage" of the Ethiopic text of Enoch?
In: CV 35, pp. 259-267.
- 4398 1980 Hebrew, Aramaic, and Greek: the version underlying Ethiopic
translations of the Bible and intertestamental literature.
In: G. Rendsburg, et al., eds., *The Bible World:
Essays in Honor of Cyrus E. Gordon*. New York, pp. 259-257.
- 4399 1983 Hebrew elements in the Ethiopic Old Testament.
Jerusalem Studies in Arabic and Islam 9: 42-50.
- 4400 1987 The *confessio fidei* of King Claudius of Ethiopia.
Journal of Semitic Studies 32(1): 159-176.
- 4401 Ullendorff, E. & C.F. Beckingham
1982 *The Hebrew Letters of Prester John*.
London, etc.: Oxford University Press, xiii + 252 p.
- 4402 Weischer, B.M., ed.
1965 Cyrill von Alexandrien. Der Dialog "Dass Christus einer
ist". Nach Handschriften in Berlin, Cambridge, London,
Paris und Tübingen.
Bonn: Universität Bonn (Dissertation, Philos. Fakultät),
133 p.
- 4403 1966 Die christliche Terminologie des Cyrill von Alexandrien
im äthiopischen.
In: W. Hoenerbach, ed., *Der Oreint in der Forschung.
Festschrift für Otto Spies zum 5. April 1966*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, pp. 733-741.
- 4404 1967 Die Christologische Terminologie des Cyrill von Alexandrien
im äthiopischen.
In: *Der Orient in der Forschung. Festschrift für O. Spies*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.
- 4405 1969 *Der Prosphonetion "De recta in Dominum nostrum Jesum Christum
fide ad religiosissimum imperatorem Theodosium" des Cyrill von
Alexandrien in der äthiopischen Fassung und die Grundlegung der
äthiopischen Christologie*.
Freiburg im Breisgau: Universität Freiburg.
- 4406 1969 Die äthiopischen Psalmen und Qerlos--fragmente in Erevan,
Armenien.
Oriens Christianus 53: 113-158.
- 4407 1977-79 *Q'erellos (Kyrillos von Alexandrien)*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 3 volumes.
- 4408 1980 Das christologische Florilegium in Qerellos II.
Oriens Christianus 64: 109-135.
- 4409 Wendt, K.
1964 Der Kampf um den Kanon Heiliger Schriften in der äthiopischen
Kirche zur Zeit der Reformen des XV. Jahrhunderts.
In: CV 32, pp. 107-113.

- 4410 Wurmbrand, M.
1963 A Falasha variant of the story of Susanna.
Biblica 44(1): 29-45.
- 4411 Yakob Beyene
1975 Un manoscritto cattolico in tigrino del XIX secolo.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 35(1): 1-20.
- 4412 1976 Un opuscolo cattolico di polemica teologica in tigrino del XIX secolo.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 36(1): 1-76.
- 4413 Yekunno Amlak Gäbrä Selasse
1966 Early Ge'ez Qene.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 4(1): 75-119.
- 4414 Zär'a Buruk
1979 *Miracoli*. Traduzione et commentario storico da L. Ricci.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium 409, 196 p.
- 4415 Zär'a Ya'kob
1962-63 *Māshafā Milad (Liber nativitatis) and Māshafā
Sellase (Liber trinitas)*. Edited and translated by K. Wendt.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium
no.s 221-222, 235-236.
- 4416 1964-65 *Il Libro della Luce del Negus Zär'a Ya'qob*.
Edito da C. Conti Rossini.
Louvain: Corpus Scriptorum Christianorum Orientalium,
no.s 250-251.
- XXIV. RELIGION AND MISSIONS**
- 4417 Abraha François, Abuna
1980 Psicologia religiosa del cristianismo etiopico.
Quaderni di studi Etiopici 1: 17-22.
- 4418 Aleme Eshete
1971 *La Mission Catholique Lazariste en Éthiopie*.
Aix-en-Provence: Faculté des Lettres et Sciences
Humaines - Institut d'Histoire des Pays d'Outre Mer, 114 p.
- 4419 Al-Hashimi, M.A.
1987 *Oppressed Muslims in Ethiopia*.
London: El-Shabazz Press, 50 p.
- 4420 Andersen, K.T.
1980 *A Brief History of the Mekane Yesus Church*.
Christiansfeld: Savanne, 74 p.
- 4421 Arén, G.
1978 *Evangelical Pioneers in Ethiopia. Origins of the Evangelical Church
Mekane Yesus*.
Stockholm - Addis Ababa: EFS Forlaget - Evangelical
Church Mekane Yesus, 486 p.
- 4422 Ayalew, M.
1970 Problems of religion in Ethiopia.
Challenge (Addis Ababa): 10(1): 36-45.
- 4423 Aymro Wondmagegnehu & J. Motovu
1970 *The Ethiopian Church*.
Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Orthodox Mission, 181 p.

- 4424 Ayyele Tekle Haymanot
1958 *The Ethiopian Church*.
Asmara [in Amharic, 1951 EC].
- 4425 Ayyalew Tamru, Liqä Tābābt
1970 *The Ethiopian Church*.
In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 197-212.
- 4426 Bairu Tafla
1967 The establishment of the Ethiopian church.
Tarikh 2(1): 28-42.
- 4426 Bakke, J.
1987 *Christian Ministry: Patterns and Functions within the Ethiopian Evangelical Church Mekane Yesus*.
Atlantic Highlands: Humanities Press, 297 p.
- 4427 Battell, C.F.
1988 The Anglican church in Ethiopia: experiments in cooperation with the Ethiopian Orthodox church.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 291-298.
- 4428 Beckingham, C.F.
1962 Pantaleao de Avenio and the Ethiopian community in Jerusalem.
Journal of Semitic Studies 7(4): 325-338.
- 4429 Beylot, R.
1962 Une épiſode de l'histoire ecclésiastique de l'Éthiopie, le mouvement Stéphanite.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 103-116.
- 4430 1971-72 Le millénarisme, article de foi dans l'église éthiopienne au XV^{me} siècle.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 25: 31-43.
- 4431 1981 Estifanos, hétérodoxe éthiopien du XV^e siècle.
Revue de l'Histoire des Religions 118(3): 279-284.
- 4432 1982 Une tradition éthiopienne sur la chute des anges.
Semítica 32: 121-125.
- 4433 1984 Sur quelques hétérodoxes éthiopiens: Estifanos, Abākerazun, Gäbrä Māsīh, Ezra.
Revue de l'Histoire des Religions 201(1): 25-36.
- 4434 Bockelmann, W. & E.
1972 *Ethiopia, Where Lutheran is spelled Mekane Yesus*.
Minneapolis: Augsburg, 112 p.
- 4435 Borusso, P.
1989 Le missione cattolice italiane nella politica imperiale del fascismo (1936-1940).
Africa (Roma): 44(1): 50-78.
- 4436 Brake, D.T.
1977 *An Historical Investigation of Monophysitism in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church*.
Dallas: Dallas Theological Seminary (Ph.D. thesis), 279 p.
- 4437 Braukämper, U.
1984 Notes on the islamization and the Muslim shrines of the Harar Plateau.
In: CV 10, pp. 145-174.
- 1987 Medieval Muslim shrines as a stimulating factor in the re-islamization of southeastern Ethiopia.
Zeitschrift der deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft 137(1): 20-33.
- 4438 Breemen, P. van
1975 *The Readings in the Ethiopian Burial Service*.
Trier: Liturgical Institute, 61 p.
- 4439 Bruce, J.
1967 *The Ethiopian Church*.
In: J. Forman, ed., *Christianity in the Non-Western World*.
Englewood Cliffs: Prentice Hall, pp. 2-7.
- 4440 Cerulli, E.
1956 La dea mater ed il suo culto presso la gente dell'Etiopia meridionale.
Rivista di Antropologia 43: 3-12.
- 4441 1958 Il monachismo in Etiopia.
In: *Il Monachismo Orientale*. Rome: Pontificum Institutum Orientalium Studiorum (Orientalia Christiana Analecta, 153), pp. 259-278.
- 4442 1968-69 Islam w Etiopii.
Przegląd Orientalistyczny 9: 3-13; 10: 158-160 [in Polish].
- 4443 Coquin, R.-G.
1967 Vestiges de concélébration eucharistique chez les melkites égyptiens, des Coptes et les Éthiopiens.
Le Muséon 80(1-2): 37-47.
- 4444 Cotterell, F.P.
1970 An indigenous church in Southern Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the Society of African Church History 7(2): 68-104.
- 4445 1973 *Born at Midnight*.
Chicago: Moody Press.
- 4446 Cowley, R.
1972 Attitudes to the dead in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
Sobornost 6(4): 241-256.
- 4447 1973 An Ethiopian list of the Nicene Fathers.
Abba Salama 4: 40-57.
- 4448 Crummey, D.
1965 Foreign missions in Ethiopia, 1829-1868.
Bulletin of the Society for African Church History 2(1): 15-36.
- 4449 1972a *Priests and Politicians, Protestant and Catholic Missions in Orthodox Ethiopia, 1830-1868*.
Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- 4450 1972b Shaikh Zākaryas: an Ethiopian prophet.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 55-66.
- 4451 1974 Doctrine and authority: Abuna Sālama, 1841-1854.
In: CV 4, pp. 567-578.
- 4452 Cuoq, J.
1981 *L'Islam en Éthiopie: des origines au XVI^e siècle*.
Paris: Nouvelles Éditions Latines, 287 p.
- 4453 Daniel Ayana
1984 The concept of *waqa* and the missionaries: a preliminary study in the grafting of Christianity on a traditional belief in Wollega.
In: CV 64, pp. 105-128.

- 4455 1988 Some notes on the role of village schools in grafting Protestantism in Wollega: 1898-1935. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 329-336.
- 4456 Davis, A.J. 1965 The 'church-state ideal' in Ethiopia (part 1): a synopsis. *Ibadan* 21: 47-52.
- 4457 1968 The 'church-state ideal' in Ethiopia (part 2): the Apologica and Constantium and Ethiopia's conversion. *Ibadan* 24: 31-36.
- 4458 1967 The orthodoxy of the Ethiopian Church. *Tarikh* 2(1): 63-69.
- 4459 Davis, R.J. 1966 *Fire on the Mountains: the Story of a Miracle - the Church in Ethiopia*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 253 p.
- 4460 1984 *The Winds of God*. Summer Hill, NSW/Cedar Grove, N.J.: SIM International Publications, 148 p.
- 4461 Di Afelba, G. 1966 Il canto sacro in Etiopia. *Continenti* 12(8-9): 28-29.
- 4462 Dombrowski, B.W.W. & F.A. Dombrowski 1984 Frumentius/Abba Salama: zu den Nachrichten über die Anfänge des Christentums in Äthiopien. *Oriens Christianus* 68: 114-169.
- 4463 Doresse, J. 1972 *La Vie Quotidienne des Éthiopiens Chrétiens (aux XVII et XVIII siècles)*. Paris: Hachette, 397 p.
- 4464 1980a Voyage des esprits possesseurs éthiopiens et de leurs adeptes de la Mer Rouge au Golfe Persique. In: *Minorités et Gens de Mer en Océan Indien, XIXe-XXe siècles*, pp. 4-9. Aix-en-Provence: Institut d'Histoire des Pays d'Outre-Mer, Université de Provence.
- 4465 1980b A la recherche d'une religion primitive: un vaudou éthiopien? *Le Courrier du CNRS* 36: 28-42.
- 4466 Echarri, M. 1967 Quince siglos de fe y heroismo in un pueblo que surgio de la Biblia. *Actualidad Africana* 17(4-5): 14-32 [in Spanish].
- 4467 Ephraim Isaac 1967 *The Ethiopian Church*. Boston: H.N. Sawyer & Co., 60 p.
- 4468 1971 Social Structure of the Ethiopian Church. *Ethiopia Observer* 14(4): 240-288.
- 4469 1972 An obscure component in Ethiopian church history: an examination of various theories pertaining to the problem of the origin and nature of Ethiopian Christianity. *Le Muséon* 85(1-2): 225-258.

- 4470 Esbroek, M. van 1974 L'Éthiopie à l'époque de Justinien: S. Arethas de Négan et S. Anathase de Clysmas. In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 117-139.
- 4471 ETHIOPIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH (Sergew Hable Selassie, ed.) 1970 *The Church of Ethiopia: a Panorama of History and Spiritual Life*. Addis Ababa: Ethiopian Orthodox Church, 97 p.
- 4472 Ezra Gebre-Medhin 1957 Lent in Ethiopia. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 7-16.
- 4473 Fikre Selassie Gabre Emmanuel 1976 *Church and Missions in Ethiopia in Relation to the Italian War and Occupation and the second World War*. Aberdeen: University of Aberdeen (Ph.D. thesis).
- 4474 Filosa, R. 1979 *Im Gunst und Zorn des Negus*. Mödling: Verlag St. Gabriel/St. Augustin: Steyler Verlag, 143 p.
- 4475 Forsberg, M. 1958 *Land beyond the Nile*. New York: Harper & Brothers, 232 p.
- 4476 Gebre Yessus Wolde Mikael 1977 *Investigation into the Religious and Cultic Vocabulary of the Ethiopic (Ge'ez) Bible Version*. Jerusalem: Hebrew University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4477 Getatchew Haile 1980b From strict observance to royal endowment: the case of the monastery of Däbrä Halle Luya, EMMML 6343 ff. 117r-118v. *Le Muséon* 93: 163-172.
- 4478 1981a The letter of Archbishop Mika'el and Gäbrä'el concerning the observance of Saturday. *Journal of Semitic Studies* 27(1): 73-78.
- 4479 1981c Religious controversies and the growth of Ethiopic literature in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. *Oriens Christianus* 65 (4th series): 102-136.
- 4480 1983 The case of the Estifanosites: a fundamentalist sect in the Church of Ethiopia. *Paideuma* 29: 93-119.
- 4481 1985 A Christ for the Gentiles: the case of Zä-Kr stos of Ethiopia. *Journal of Religion in Africa* 15(2): 86-95.
- 4482 1986 The end of a deserter of the established Church of Ethiopia. In: CV 15, pp. 193-204.
- 4483 1988 The forty-nine hour Sabbath of the Ethiopian church. *Journal of Semitic Studies* 33(2): 233-254.
- 4484 Giacomo, A. d' 1961 *"Historia" dela Missione francescana in Alto Egitto-Fungi-Etiopia* (Ed. by G. Giamberardini). Cairo: Edizioni del Centro Franciscano di Studi Orientali Cristiani, xii + 212 p.

- 4485 Glüer, W.
1973 Die protestantische Mission und Kirche in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 59-63.
- 4486 Göricke, F.V.
1974 *Die äthiopische Orthodoxe Kirche als soziale Institution.*
Heidelberg: Deutsche Forschungsgemeinschaft,
iv + 128 p.
- 4487 Göricke, F. & F. Heyer
1976 The Orthodox Church in Ethiopia as a social institution.
International Yearbook of the Sociology of Knowledge and Religion 10: 181-241.
- 4488 Haberland, E.
1960 Besessenheitskulte in Süd-Äthiopien.
Paideuma 7: 142-150.
- 4489 1973 Feste im Kirchenjahr des Christlichen Äthiopiens.
Zeitschrift für Kulturaustausch (Special issue on Ethiopia):
56-58.
- 4490 1976 *Altes Christentum in Süd-Äthiopien: eine vergessene Missionsepoche.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner, 23 p.
- 4491 1979a The Ethiopian Orthodox Church. A national church in Africa.
In: *Christian and Islamic Contributions towards establishing independent States in Africa south of the Sahara.*
Stuttgart: Institut für Auslandsbeziehungen, pp. 158-168.
- 4492 1979b Die äthiopisch-orthodoxe Kirche - eine afrikanische Volkskirche.
Zeitschrift für Kulturaustausch 19(4): 441-447.
- 4493 Hammerschmidt, E.
1962a *Kultsymbolik der koptischen und äthiopischen Kirche.*
Saarbrücken: Universität Saarbrücken, iii + 78 p.
- 4494 1962b *Stellung und Bedeutung des Sabbats in Äthiopien.*
Saarbrücken: Universität Saarbrücken, iii + 75 p.
(Also published by: Kohlhammer, Stuttgart, xvi + 84 p.)
- 4495 1964 Zur Christologie der äthiopischen Kirche.
Ostkirchliche Studien 13: 203-207.
- 4496 1965 Jewish elements in the cult of the Ethiopian church.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 1-12.
- 4497 1967 *Äthiopien. Christliches Reich zwischen Gestern und Morgen.*
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 186 p.
- 4498 1969 The liturgical vestments of the Ethiopian Church: a tentative survey.
In: CV 19, vol.2, 151-156.
- 4499 1973 Die äthiopische Kirche und die klassische äthiopische Literatur.
Zeitschrift für Kulturaustausch (Special issue on Ethiopia),
pp. 50-55.
- 4500 1988 *Studies in the Ethiopian Anaphoras.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner (Äthiopistische Forschungen, 25), 181 p.
- 4501 Hanson, H.M. & D. Hanson
1958 *For God and Emperor.*
Mountain View: Pacific Press, 188 p.

- 4502 Hapte Maryam Wärqnäh, Liqä Seltänat
1969 A historical account of the Ethiopian Orthodox Monophysite Church creed.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 266-271.
- 4503 Hasselblatt, G.
1973 Der Islam in Äthiopien.
In: CV 68, pp. 70-73.
- 4504 1975 Äthiopien an der Wende.
Zeitschrift für Mission 1: 78-87.
- 4505 1978 Islam in Äthiopien.
Evangelische Mission. Jahrbuch: 31-37.
- 4506 Heidt, A.M.
1973 L'église éthiopienne orthodoxe d'aujourd'hui.
Irénikon 46(4): 489-496.
- 4507 Heldman, M.
1984 The role of the devotional image in Emperor Zär'a Ya'ekob's cult of Mary.
In: CV 24, pp. 131-142.
- 4508 Heyer, F.
1969 The teaching of *Tergumin* the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 140-150.
- 4509 1970 *Die Kirche Äthiopiens. Bestandsaufnahme.*
Berlin-New York: Töpelman, 372 p.
- 4510 1971a Die äthiopisch orthodoxe Christenheit als unser ökumenischer Partner.
Ökumenischer Rundschau 20(1): 1-11.
- 4511 1971b Die Tiere in der frommen Vorstellung des orthodoxen Äthiopiens.
Ostkirchliche Studien 20(2-3): 97-114.
- 4512 1974 Synodale Institutionen der äthiopischen Orthodoxen Kirche.
Kanon (Vienna) 2: 100-109.
- 4513 1981 *Die Kirche in Däbrä Tabor.*
Erlangen: Lehrstuhl für Geschichte und Theologie des christlichen Ostens, iii + 173 p.
- 4514 1982 Some aspects of dependence and independence of the Orthodox Church on the feudal class in Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 4(1): 33-38.
- 4515 1985 Das historische Wegesystem von Dabra Tabor und Gaynt.
In: CV 61, pp. 275-279.
- 4516 Hofmann, J.
1983 Einige Gedanken zur äthiopischen Philosophie des XVII. Jahrhunderts.
Deutsche Zeitschrift für Philosophie 31(4): 488-491.
- 4517 Horn, L.W.
1961 *Hearth and Home in Ethiopia.*
London: Sudan Interior Mission.
- 4518 Hunnestead, S.
1969 *Sidamo, Orgenlys. I Misjonaerenes Spor etter 20 Ar i Etiopia.*
Oslo: Lunde, 275 p. [in Norwegian].
- 4519 Huntingford, G.W.B.
1979 The saints of medieval Ethiopia.
Abba Salama 10: 257-341.

- 4520 Izarn, R.
1968 Sur l'office divin éthiopien.
Recherches de Sciences Religieuses 56(2): 283-289.
- 4521 Jesman, C.
1969 La situazione religiosa in Etiopia durante il regni di Teodoro.
Africa (Roma) 24(2-3): 157-181.
- 4522 1975 The Ethiopian Church: sheet anchor or ballast?
Month (London): 236(1296): 254-256.
- 4523 Kane, T.L.
1983 An unpublished Geez-Amharic magic manuscript.
In: CV 26, pp. 243-256.
- 4524 Kaplan, S.
1985 The Ethiopian holy man as outsider and angel.
Religion 15(3): 235-249.
- 4525 1986a The Ethiopian cult of the Saints: a preliminary investigation.
Paideuma 32: 1-13.
- 4526 1986b The rise of the monastic holy man in the early Solomonic period.
In: CV 15, pp. 343-358.
- 4527 Kealy, S.
1980 The Canon: An African contribution.
Utamaduni (Nairobi) 1(1): 49-60.
- 4528 Khrenkov, A.A.
1988 Russian proselytism in the East and in Ethiopia:
insinuations and reality.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 123-133.
- 4529 Korabienowicz, W.
1973 *The Ethiopian Cross*.
Addis Ababa: Holy Trinity Cathedral, 153 p.
- 4530 Kriss, R. & H. Kriss-Heinrich
1975 *Volkskundliche Anteile in Kult und Legende
äthiopischer Heiliger*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 167 p.
- 4531 Lantschoot, A. van
1960 Abba Salama, métropolitain d'Éthiopie (1348-1388) et
son rôle de traducteur.
In: CV 35, pp. 397-401.
- 4532 Lash, Chr.
1972 "Gates of Light": an Ethiopian hymn to the Blessed Virgin.
Eastern Churches Review 4(1): 36-46.
- 4533 Lefevre, R.
1965 Note su alcuni pellegrini etiopici in Roma al tempo
di Leone X.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 21: 16-26.
- 4534 1967-68 Presenze etiopiche in Italia prima il Concilio di Firenze
del 1439.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 23: 5-26.
- 4535 Leiris, M.
1974 Mazmur le clerc.
L'Ethnographie 68: 39-58.

- 4536 Lewis, H.S.
1984 Spirit possession in Ethiopia: an essay in
interpretation.
In: CV 24, pp. 466-480.
- 4537 Limousin, P. & G. van Winssen
1960 Les débuts de la mission de Kaffa dans la tradition des
indigènes.
Neue Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft 16(3): 178-185.
- 4538 Lintings, P.
1965 Le concept judéo-chrétien de la monarchie éthiopienne. *Afrique
Documents* 78: 31-44.
- 4539 Lorit, S.C.
1968 *Abuna Messias. Costi quel che costi*.
Roma: Città Nuova, 199 p.
- 4540 Lundgren, E.
19632 The Lutheran Church in Ethiopia.
Den Evangeliske Missionen 17(6): 170-176 [in Norwegian].
- 4541 Mario di Abiy-Addi, Padre
1956 *La Dottrina della Chiesa Etiopica Dissidente sull'Unione
Ipostatica*.
Rome: Pontificum Institutum Studiorum Orientalium.
- 4542 1966 I dogmi mariani nella Chiesa etiopica.
Continenti 12(4): 27-29.
- 4543 Marino di Addi Fedde, Padre
1967 I copti dell'Etiopia e il problema dell'unità.
Continenti 13(1): 24-26.
- 4544 Marwedel, W.
1978 *Äthiopien Zuerst. 50 Jahre missionarischer Dienst,
Revolution und Eigenständigkeit*.
Erlangen: Evangelisch-Lutheranische Mission
Erlangen, 110 p.
- 4545 Matthew, A.F.
1959 The church of Ethiopia.
Ghana Bulletin of Theology 1(7): 11-17.
- 4546 McClure, B.
1972 Religion and nationalism in Southern Ethiopia.
Current Bibliography on African Affairs 5(5-6):
497-508.
- 4547 Meinardus, O.
1962 A brief history of the Abunate of Ethiopia.
Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes
58: 39-65 [published 1964].
- 4548 1965 Ecclesiastica Aethiopica in Aegypto.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(1): 23-25.
- 4549 1967 The Coptic Church and African mission.
Oriens Christianus 1967: 97-100.
- 4550 1967 The Church of Ethiopia in the light of philatelic motives.
Bulletin de la Société d'Archéologie Copte 18: 147-174.
- 4551 Mercer, S.B.
1970 *The Ethiopic Liturgy: its Sources, Development, and
Present Form*.
New York: AMS Press, xvi + 487 p. [Reprint of 1915 ed.].

- 4552 Mercier, J.
1983-84 Le Qollé et le Zar: éléments pour l'histoire des
anciens cultes éthiopiens.
Abbay 12: 259-298.
- 4553 Methodios of Aksum, Metropolitan
1971 A letter of Emperor Yohannes to Patriarch Sofronios.
Abba Salama 2: 105-107.
- 4554 1973 The dialogue between the Orthodox and Oriental Churches.
Abba Salama 4: 11-35.
- 4555 1976 Epiclesis.
Abba Salama 7: 231-236.
- 4556 Molner, E.S.
1969 *The Ethiopian Orthodox Church; a Contribution to the
Ecumenical Study of Less Known Eastern Churches*.
Pasadena: W. Carey Library.
- 4557 Mordini, A.
1964 Indagini sul convento di Gunde Gundié e sui problemi di
storia medioevale etiopica.
In: CV 51, pp. 85-111.
- 4558 Morton, A.L.
1977 *Dawit: competition and integration in an Ethiopian
Wuqabi cult group*.
In: V. Crapanzano & V. Garrison, eds., *Case Studies
in Spirit Possession*. New York - London: J. Wiley, pp. 193-233.
- 4559 Nazarova, N.
1982 Ethiopian Churches.
Aziia I Afrika Segodnia 1982/7: 56-59.
- 4560 Nusco, L.
1976 To what extent is it possible to speak of an
Ethiopian philosophy.
Abba Salama 7: 258-261.
- 4561 O'Mahoney, K.
1982-87 *Ebullient Phoenix: a History of the Vicariate of
Abyssinia, 1839-1860*.
Asmara: Ethiopian Studies Center, 2 volumes, 236 p.;
306 p.
- 4562 Pankhurst, R.
1977 The history of Däbrä Tabor (Ethiopia).
*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African
Studies* 40(2): 247-250.
- 4563 Pankhurst, R.J.
1966 Mikael Aragawi: Ethiopia's first Protestant missionary.
Ethiopia Observer 10(3): 215-219.
- 4564 Paulos Tzadua
1971 The ancient law of the kings - the Fetha Nagast - in
the actual practices of the established Ethiopian
Orthodox Church.
*Kanon. Jahrbuch der Gesellschaft für das Recht der Ost-
kirchen* (Vienna), Acta Congressus, vol. 1, pp. 112-145.
- 4565 1973 The Catholic Church in Ethiopia.
In: CV 68, pp. 64-69.

- 1986 Le diverse forme del matrimonio e li loro carattere
dissolubile nella tradizione della chiesa d'Etiopia.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 5-30.
- 4567 Pawlikowski, J.T.
1973 The Judaic spirit in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church: a case study.
Journal of Religion in Africa 4(3): 178-199.
- 4568 Pétrides, S.P.
1972 Sur l'évangélisation le de l'Éthiopie, sa date, et son protagoniste.
Abba Salama 3: 208-232.
- 4569 Pieraccini, E.
1963 Per l'Egitto all'Etiopia.
La Voce del Nilo 22: 222-232.
- 4570 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H.
1957 Beiträge zur Geschichte des Islams in Abessinien.
Der Islam 32: 310-323.
- 4571 Potter, J. de
1978 The role of Ethiopian officials in the growth of the Consulate
Mission in South West Ethiopia.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 26: 5-20.
- 4572 Quellec, J.-L. Le
1987 Les trois fonctions dans le Soddo en Éthiopie.
Revue de l'Histoire des Religions 204(3): 231-238.
- 4573 Raineri, O.
1980 Le relazioni fra chiesa etiopica e chiesa romana.
Nicolaus 2: 351-364.
- 4574 1985-86 Mons. Pietros Hailu da Hebo (1899-1985).
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 186-187.
- 4575 Saeveras, O.
1974 *On Church - Mission relations in Ethiopia 1944-69 with special
reference to the Evangelical Church Mekane Yesus and the
Lutheran Missions*.
Lund: Forlag og Bokhandel A/S, 79 p. (Studia Missionalia
Uppsaliensa, 27).
- 4576 Samuel, V.C.
1976 Christianity and indigenization.
Abba Salama 7: 60-92.
- 4577 Schmidt, K.
1971 Staat und Kirche in Äthiopien: die äthiopische Kirche und
politischen Wandel.
In: D. Oberdorfer, ed., *Africana Collecta*, II.
Düsseldorf, pp. 203-240.
- 4578 Schneider, M.
1970 Deux actes de donation en arabe.
Annales d'Éthiopie 8: 79-87.
- 4579 Schultz, H.
1968 Reform and reaction in the Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
Christian Century 85(31): 142-143
- 4580 Seip, G.A.
1974 Die Orthodoxe Kirche in Äthiopien.
Afrika Heute 12(3) 25-28.

- 4581 Sergew Hable Sellassie
1971 Die äthiopische Kirche.
Abba Salama 2: 43-75.
- 4582 1974 Introduction of Christianity to Shewa.
Bulletin of Ethiopian Manuscripts 1974/1: 1-5.
- 4583 Shenk, C.E.
1972 *The Development of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church and its Relationship with the Ethiopian Government, from, 1930 to 1970.*
New York: New York University (Ph.D. thesis), 440 p.
- 4584 Shepperson, G.
1968 Ethiopianism, past and present.
In: C.G. Baeta, ed. *Christianity in Tropical Africa.*
New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 249-268.
- 4585 Sherr, E.S.
1988 The place and role of Islam in Ethiopia and Somalia.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 211-220.
- 4586 Stan, L.
1971 L'église d'Éthiopie.
Abba Salama 2: 119-150.
- 4587 Strelcyn, S.
1973 La chrétienté dans la région de la Mer Rouge.
Journal of Religion in Africa 5(3): 161-170.
- 4588 Sumner, C.
1963 The Ethiopic liturgy: an analysis.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(1): 40-46.
- 4589 1970 *Keberi* (Poésies Éthiopiennes, vol. I).
Addis Ababa, Commercial Printing Press, 177 p.
- 4590 1971a *Alem* (Poésies Éthiopiennes, vol. II).
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press, 371 p.
- 4591 1971b Ethiopian Philosophy.
Abba Salama 2: 240-316.
- 4592 1972 Ethiopian Philosophy. "The Book of the Wise Philosophers".
Abba Salama 3: 233-295.
- 4593 1974 *Ethiopian Philosophy. Vol. 1: The Book of Wise the Philosophers.*
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, xv + 455 p.
- 4594 1977 *Ethiopian Philosophy. Vol. 2: The Treatise of Zär'a Ya'akob and of Wäldä Haywat. Text and authorship.*
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, ix + 352 p.
- 4595 1978 *Ethiopian Philosophy. Vol. 3: The Treatise of Zär'a Ya'acob and of Wäldä Haywat. An Analysis.*
Addis Ababa: Central Printing Press, xi + 367 p.
- 4596 1978 *Krar* (Poésies Éthiopiennes, vol. III).
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press, 178 p.
- 4597 1981 *Ethiopian Philosophy. Vol. 4: The Life and Maxims of Skandas.*
Addis Ababa: Ministry of Culture and Sports, xiv + 499 p.
- 4598 1982 *Ethiopian Philosophy. Vol. 5: The Fisaigwos.*
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press, 362 p.
- 4599 1981 An ethical study of Ethiopian philosophy. The norms of morality.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 5-20.
- 4600 1983 *Sagesse Éthiopienne.*
Paris: Éditions Recherches sur les Civilisations, 83 p.

- 1985a Ethiopian philosophy.
In: CV 61, pp. 427-453.
- 1985b *Classical Ethiopian Philosophy.*
Addis Ababa: Commercial Printing Press (for Alliance Française, Addis Abeba), xiv + 318 p.
- 1986 *The Source of African Philosophy: the Ethiopian Philosophy of Man.*
Stuttgart: Steiner, 153 p.
- 1988 The Ethiopian philosophy of Greek origin.
In: CV 70, pp. 145-172.
- Taddesse Tamrat
1970a The abbots of Däbrä-Hayq 1248-1535.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(1): 87-117.
- 1970b Persecution and religious controversies.
In: Sergew Hable Sellassie, ed., *The Church of Ethiopia. A Panorama of History and Spiritual Life.*
Addis Ababa: The Ethiopian Orthodox Church.
- 1972b *Church and State in Ethiopia, 1270-1535.*
Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- Tedeschi, S.
1982 Attorno a due presunti *tabot* etiopici.
Bibbia e Oriente 24(1): 23-42.
- 1990 Un prelato armeno nell'Etiopia del Seicento.
Africa (Roma) 45(1): 1-21.
- Tekle Tsadik Mekouria
1967 *L'Église de l'Éthiopie.*
Paris: Promotion et Édition, 192 p.
- Terening Poladian, Bishop
1964 Doctrinal position of the Monophysite churches.
Ethiopia Observer 8(3): 257-265 (Also in: *Bulletin de la Société d'Archéologie Copte* 17: 157-175.
- Tescarole, G.
1970 La Chiesa in Etiopia.
La Nigrizia 88(2): 12-16.
- Tesfagzhi Uqbit
1973 *Current Christological Positions of Ethiopian Orthodox Theologians.*
Roma: Pontificum Institutum Studiorum Orientalium (Orientalia Christiana Analecta 193), 199 p.
- Tito Lepisa, Abba
1963 *The Cult of Saints in the Ethiopian Church.*
Rome: Universita Gregoriana (Dissertation).
- 1969 The three modes and the signs of of the songs in the Ethiopian liturgy.
In: CV 17, vol.2, pp. 162-187.
- Trimingham, J.S.
1965 *Islam in Ethiopia.*
New York: Barnes & Noble (reprint of 1952 edition), 295 p.
- Trucca, B.
1973 Gli antichi culti etiopici precristiani
Sestante 8(2): 23-31.

- 4618 1980 Il culto delle pietre ritte (*ansâb*) in terra etiopica.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 66-78.
- 4619 Tubiana, J.
1979 L'Islam et l'Éthiopie.
Sociétés Africaines, Monde Arabe et Culture Islamique.
Paris: Centre d'Études sur les Relations entre le Monde Arabe et l'Afrique, pp. 235-250.
- 4620 Ullendorff, E.
1968 *Ethiopia and the Bible*.
London: Oxford University Press for the British Academy.
- 4621 Vangsi, J.
1985 Note sur l'appartenance religieuse en Éthiopie.
Archives de Sciences Sociales des Religions 59(1): 113-129.
- 4622 Vélat, B., ed.
1966a *Me'eraf. Commun de l'Office divin éthiopien pour toute l'année*.
Texte éthiopien avec variantes de B. Vélat. 2 tomes.
Paris: Firmin-Didot & Cie (Patrologia Orientalis 33).
- 4623 1966b *Études sur le Me'eraf, commun de l'office divin éthiopien*. Introduction, traduction française, commentaire liturgique et musical.
Louvain: Édition Orientaliste, 712 p.
- 4624 1966-69 *Soma Deggua. Antiphonaire du Carême, quatre premières semaines*. Texte éthiopien avec variantes, et introduction, traduction française, transcriptions musicales par B. Vélat. 2 tomes.
Paris: Firmin-Didot & Cie, 490 p. (Patrologia Orientalis 32).
- 4625 Verghese, P.
1969 The Ethiopian Orthodox Church and the Syrian Orthodox Church.
In: A.J. Arberry, ed., *Religion in the Middle East*. vol.1. London-New York: Cambridge University Press.
- 4626 1973 *Koptisches Christentum: die Orthodoxen Kirchen Ägyptens und Äthiopiens*.
Stuttgart: Evangelisches Verlagswerk, 284 p.
- 4627 Wassmann, D.
1979 *Als fünftes Rad am Wagen: ein Missionshandwerker in Äthiopien*.
Erlangen: Verlag der Evangelisch-Lutheranischen Mission, 284 p.
- 4628 Wasungu, P.
1977 Le "timket" ou l'épiphanie éthiopienne.
Ethno-Psychologie 32: 313-320.
- 4629 Wendt, K.
1960 Die theologischen Auseinandersetzungen in der äthiopische Kirche zur Zeit der Reformen des XV. Jahrhunderts.
In: CV 35, pp. 137-146.
- 4630 Wesenick, J.
1976 *Viyale Kirche in Äthiopien: Versuch einer Analyse des Aira Distrikts des Western Synod der Evangelical Church Mekane Yesus in Äthiopien*.
Hermannsburg: Verlag der Missionsbuchhandlung Hermannsburg, xvi + 458 p.
- 4631 Weyer, R. van de
1973 The monastic community of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 16(1): 8-14.
- 4632 Willmott, H.M.
1961 *The Doors were Opened; the Remarkable Advance of the Gospel in Ethiopia*.
London: Sudan Interior Mission.
- 4633 Winssen, G.A.C. van
1965 L'église catholique en Éthiopie.
Neue Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft 21(2): 118-131.
- 4634 1974 Ethiopian Christianity.
Zeitschrift für Missionswissenschaft und Religionswissenschaft 58(2): 124-133.
- 4635 Wisloff, F.
1966 *Holidays in Ethiopia*.
Oslo: Lutherstiftelsen, 137 p. [in Norwegian].
- 4636 Wondyifraw Ambaye
1988 Classical Ethiopian philosophy and traditional attitude.
In: CV 49, vol.6, pp. 222-234.
- 4637 Yakob Beyene
1977 *Controverse Cristologiche in Ethiopia: Contributo alla Storia delle Correnti e della Terminologia nel Secolo XIX*.
Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale, 81 p.
- 4638 1981 *L'Unzione di Cristo nella Teologia Etiopica*.
Contributo di Ricerca su Nuovi Documenti Etiopici Inediti.
Roma: Institutum Studiorum Orientalium.
- 4639 Yassin M. Aberra
1984 Muslim institutions in Ethiopia: the Asmara Awqaf.
Journal, Institute of Muslim Minority Affairs 5(1): 203-223.
- 4640 Yoftahie Kabebe
1958 G nbot l dâta.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 77-82.
- 4641 Young, M.J.L.
1973 A letter in Arabic to Pope Clement XI from Emperor Iyasu I of Ethiopia.
Orientalia Christiana Periodica 39(2): 408-418.
- 4642 Zwemer, S.M.
1956 Islam in Ethiopia and Eritrea.
The Muslim World 26(1): 5-15.

XXIV. ETHNOGRAPHICAL AND ANTHROPOLOGICAL STUDIES ON THE PEOPLES AND ETHNIC GROUPS OF ETHIOPIA

This chapter mentions the main ethnological, sociological and culture-historical publications on the various peoples of Ethiopia. While a lot of work seems to have been done in the post-revolutionary period is still underrepresented. With regard to future research one can hope that the emphasis will be on, e.g., structural-comparative studies, on the gathering of specific and general ethno-historical knowledge on the nationalities of the country, and on assessments of the processes of social and economic change and their impact on "traditional" and/or small-scale societies.

In the general section below, also some historical works, not strictly dealing with ethnic groups, were included.

XXIV.1 GENERAL STUDIES ON ETHNOLOGY AND ETHNIC GROUP RELATIONS

- 4643 Abaineh Workie
1979 Minority group perceptions of the Amharas, Tigres and Oromos (research notes).
In: CV 4, pp. 267-285.
- 4644 Abraham Demoz
1973 Language and society in Ethiopia.
In: CV 68, pp. 38-41.
- 4645 Alvarsson, J.-A.
1989 *Starvation and Peace or Food and War? Aspects of armed conflict in the Lower Omo Valley, Ethiopia*.
Uppsala: Uppsala University Department of Anthropology, 107 p.
- 4646 Amborn, H.
1987 Mit der Unsicherheit leben. Strategien bäuerlicher Gesellschaften in Süd-Äthiopien gegen die Ausweitung von Krisen zu Katastrophen.
Trickster (Munich) 15: 56-73.
- 4647 1988a Bauern und Handwerker in Süd-Äthiopien. Eine Neuinterpretation.
Paideuma 34: 31-48.
- 4648 1988b Social division of work in traditional agricultural societies (Southern Ethiopia).
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 22-29.
- 4649 Asmarom Legesse
1963 Class systems based on time.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 1(2): 1-29.
- 4650 1979 La mort du soleil: signes naturels, tabous et autorité politique.
In: *Soleil est Mort. L'éclipse totale du soleil du 30 juin 1973*. Nanterre: Labethno (Université de Paris X), pp. 254-276.
- 4651 Barzano, G.
1979 *Valore e Diritto della Parole negli Statuti Consuetudinari dell'Altipiano Eritreo*.
Asmara: Francescana.
- 4652 Baxter, P.T.W. & H. Blackhurst
1978 Vercingetorix in Ethiopia. Some problems arising from Levine's inclusion of the Oromo in his delineation of Ethiopia as a culture area.
Abbay 9: 159-166.

- Bender, M.L.
1979 The eastern edge of the Sahel: Ethiopian Nilo-Saharan.
In: CV 4, pp. 15-23.
- Bender, M.L., ed.
1981 *Peoples and Cultures of the Ethio-Sudan Borderlands*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, ix + 214 p.
- Bignami, I. & A. Scarin
1967 Gli Etiopi popolo laborioso.
Africa (Milano): 4: 17-38.
- Bogardus, E.S.
1968 Comparing racial distance in Ethiopia, South Africa and the United States.
Sociology and Social Research 52(2): 149-156.
- Braukämper, U.
1984 On food avoidances in southern Ethiopia: religious manifestation and socioeconomic relevance.
In: CV 24, pp. 429-445.
- Bureau, J.
1988 "La royauté en question". Synopsis. Document de travail.
In: CV 49, vol.5, pp. 185-190.
- Burley, D.L.
1976 *The Despised Weavers of Ethiopia*.
Durham: University of New Hampshire (Ph.D. thesis), 163 p.
- Burton, F.
1965 Ethiopia and her people.
Ethiopia Observer 10(3): 219-221.
- Caputo, R.
1983 Ethiopia: revolution in an ancient empire.
National Geographic Magazine 163(5): 614-645.
- Cerbella, G.
1962 La diffusione in Eritrea della casa musulmana tipica.
Africa (Roma) 17(6): 291-300.
- 1963 Il waldebit dei notabili eritrei e qualche cenno ancora sulle iscrizioni delle abitazioni musulmane in eritrea.
Africa (Roma) 18(2): 78-88.
- Cerulli, Enrico
1962 Dalla tribù allo stato nell'Africa Orientale.
In: *Atti del Convegno Internazionale 'Dalla Tribù allo Stato'*.
Roma: Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, pp. 7-22.
- Cerulli, Ernesta
1956 *Peoples of Southwest Ethiopia and its Borderland*.
London: International African Institute.
- Clapham, C.
1975 Centralization and local response in southern Ethiopia.
African Affairs 74(294): 72-81.
- Comhaire, J.
1966 Urgent Research in Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research 8: 33-36.

- 4668 Conte, C. & G. Gobbi
1976 *Etiopia: Introduzione alla Etnologia del Diritto*.
Milano: Giuffrè Editore, xi + 196 p.
- 4669 Davies, H.R.J.
1960 Some tribes of the Ethiopian borderland between the
Blue Nile and Sobat rivers.
Sudan Notes and Records 41: 21-35.
- 4670 Dittmer, K.
1963 Nordost Afrika.
In: H. Tischner, ed. *Völkerkunde*. Frankfurt am Main:
Fischer, pp. 162-171.
- 4671 Escher, R.
1985a Studienreise zu den Völkern des Grabenbruches (Äthiopien).
*Kleine Beiträge des Staatlichen Museums für Völkerkunde
Dresden* 7: 24-31.
- 4672 1985b Zur nationalen Frage und Nationalitätenpolitik im Sozialistischen
Äthiopien.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 72-89.
- 4673 1986a Ethnikos und ethnosozialer Organismus in der altorientalischen
Klassengesellschaft Äthiopiens: Analyse ihres Verhältnisses am
Beispiel der Amhara vom 14. bis zum 19. Jahrhundert.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 27(2): 177-195.
- 4674 1986b Faktoren und Bilanz ethnischer Prozesse in der vor- und alt-
orientalischen Klassengesellschaft Äthiopiens: Untersuchung
ethnischer Veränderungen am Beispiel ethnisch-sprachlicher Prozesse
von ihren Anfängen bis zum 19. Jahrhundert.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 27(3): 385-403.
- 4675 1987 Zum Stand der ethnischen Entwicklung und Nationalbildung
in Äthiopien vor der nationaldemokratischen Revolution von 1974.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 28(4): 615-624.
- 4676 1988 On the present state of ethnic development and nation-building in
Ethiopia prior to the National Democratic Revolution of 1974.
In: CV 49, vol.3, p. 7-21.
- 4677 Fleming, H.C.
1976 Sociology, ethnology and history in Ethiopia [Review article].
International Journal of Modern African Studies 9(2): 248-278.
- 4678 1978 Ethiopians and East Africans [Review article].
International Journal of African Historical Studies
11(2): 267-282.
- 4679 Fukui, K. & D. Turton, eds.
1979 *Warfare among East African Herders*.
Osaka: National Museum of Ethnology (Senri Ethnological Studies,
no. 3), 227 p.
- 4680 Galperin, G.
1980 Ethiopia: some aspects of the nationalities question.
African Communist 1980/4: 53-61.
- 4681 Garretson, P.P.
1980 Maji and Ethiopian domination of the South Eastern
Sudan.
In: CV 52, pp. 89-121.
- 4682 1986 Vicious cycles: ivory, slaves and arms on the
new Maji frontier,
In: CV 9, pp. 196-218.

- 4683 Grey, R.
1973 Determinants of national identification in Ethiopia:
a research note.
African Review 3(3): 507-517.
- 4684 Grottanelli, V.
1976 *Gerarchie Etniche e Conflitto Culturale: Saggi
di Etnologia Nord Est Africana*.
Milano: F. Angeli, 346 p.
- 4685 Haberland, E.
1957 Naturvölkische Raumvorstellungen.
Studium Generale 10: 583-589.
- 4686 1961 Eisen und Schmiede in Nordost Afrika.
Veröffentlichungen des Museums für Völkerkunde zu Leipzig
11: 191-210.
- 4687 1962 Zum Problem der Jäger und besonderen Kasten in
Nordost und Ost-Afrika.
Paideuma 8: 136-155.
- 4688 1967 'Himmel und Erde' in Nordost und Ost-Afrika.
Paideuma 13: 43-53.
- 4689 1978 Ethnogenesis and expansion in Southwest Ethiopia
with special reference to the Omotic-speaking peoples.
Abbay 9: 141-144.
- 4690 1979 Special castes in Ethiopia.
In: CV 4, pp. 129-132.
- 4691 1985 State formation in south-western Ethiopia.
In: CV 43, pp. 250-260.
- 4692 Haberland, E. & H. Straube
1979 Nordost Afrika.
In: CV 16, vol.II, pp. 69-156.
- 4693 Hoben, A.
1975 Family, land and class in Northwest Europe and
Northern Highland Ethiopia.
In: CV 6, pp. 157-170.
- 4694 Honea, K.
1958 *A Contribution to the History of the Hamitic Peoples
of Africa*.
Vienna: Institut für Völkerkunde, Universität Wien.
- 4695 Hultin, J.
1977 *Man and Land in Wollega*.
Göteborg: Department of Social Anthropology,
University of Göteborg, 88 p.
- 4696 Jagja, V.S.
1970 Ob etnolingvističeskoj situaciji v sovremennoj Efiopii.
Materialy k probleme formirovanija efiojskoj nacu.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 3: 75-85 [in Russian].
- 4697 1985 Ethnische Prozesse im heutigen Äthiopien.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 57-71.
- 4698 James, W.
1981 Ethnic terms and ambiguities on the Sudan-Ethiopian border.
N.E.A. - Journal of Research on Northeast Africa 1(1): 16-31.

- 4699 1988 Perceptions from a slaving frontier.
In: L.J. Archer, ed., *Slavery and other Forms of Unfree Labour*.
London: Routledge, pp.130-141.
- 4700 Jensen, A.E.
1960 Prä-kushitische und pränilotische *Survivals* in Äthiopien.
Ethnologica (New series) 2: 384-397.
- 4701 Jensen, A.E., ed.
1959 *Altvölker Südäthiopiens*.
Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer.
- 4702 Jesman, C.
1968 Ethiopia: a test case of racial integration.
Africa (Roma) 23(4): 471-498.
- 4703 Johnson, D.H.
1986 On the Nilotic frontier: imperial Ethiopia in the
southern Sudan, 1898-1936.
In: CV 9, pp. 219-245.
- 4704 Klausberger, F.
1981 *Woga - Recht und Gesellschaft in Süd-Äthiopien*.
Bern - Frankfurt am Main: Verlag Peter Lang.
- 4705 Kobishchanov, Y.M.
1970 Les donnees primordiales sur les chasseurs-cueilleurs de l'Éthiopie.
In: *Proceedings VIIth International Congress of Anthropological
and Ethnological Sciences (Moscow 3-10 August, 1964)*, pp. 223-
228.
- 4706 1979 Ethnoses and Cultures of Ethiopia.
In: I.R. Grigulevitch, ed., *Races and Peoples*.
Moscow: Science Publishers, pp. 161-184.
- 4707 Lange, W.J.
1981 Cultural integration of Highland Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 3(2): 1-24 [part 1];
3(3): 17-42 [part 2].
- 4708 Levine, D.N.
1965a Ethiopia: identity, authority, and realism.
In: L. Pye & S. Verba, eds., *Political Culture and
Political Development*. Princeton: Princeton
University Press, pp. 245-281.
- 4709 1965b *Wax and Gold. Tradition and Innovation in Ethiopian
Culture*.
Chicago: University of Chicago Press, xvi + 315 p.
- 4710 Lewis, H.S.
1974 Neighbors, friends and kinsmen: principles of social
organization among Cushitic speaking peoples of Ethiopia.
Ethnology 13(2): 145-157.
- 4711 Lord, E.
1963 *Cultural Patterns in Ethiopia*.
Washington: Agency for International Development
(Revised edition).
- 4712 McClellan, C.W.
1979 The Ethiopian occupation of Northern Sidamo -
recruitment and motivation.
In: CV 4, pp. 513-523.

- 4713 1984 State transformation and social reconstruction
in Ethiopia: the allure of the south.
International Journal of African Historical Studies
17(4): 657-675.
- 4714 Motta, R.
1985 A propos de l'ethnicité: droit et pouvoir en Éthiopie.
Droit et Cultures 9-10: 95-101.
- 4715 Mulugeta Eteffa
1985 Zum Einfluss von Unterordnung und ethnischer
Zugehörigkeit auf die Sprachkommunikation in Äthiopien.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 25(1): 90-102.
- 4716 Natvig, R.
1987 Oromos, slaves and the zar spirits: a contribution
to the history of the zar cult.
International Journal of African Historical Studies
20(4): 669-689.
- 4717 Onneken, D.
1956 *Die Königskultur Kaffas und der verwandten Königreiche*.
Frankfurt/Main: Goethe Universität, 107 p. (Dissertation).
- 4718 Pauvert, J.-C.
1972 L'Afrique Orientale (Éthiopie, Erythrée, Somalie).
In: J. Poirier, ed. *Ethnologie Régionale*, Paris:
Pleiade, Vol. I, Afrique-Océanie, pp. 966-1004.
- 4719 Pia, J.
1978 Diversity from within.
Abbay 9: 167-180.
- 4720 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H.
1960 Sippe und Staat. Eine Teilerklärung zu den völkischen
Gegensätzen Abessiniens.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 85(2): 269-271.
- 4721 Prost-Tournier, J.M.
1972 Étude de l'habitat traditionnel. Résultats de la mission
1971.
Abbay 3: 119-128.
- 4722 Quick, J.
1967 Breaking the culture barrier.
Practical Anthropology 14.
- 4723 Regalio, E.G.
1980 Il matrimonio presso gli Etiopi dell'altipiano eritreo.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 23-29.
- 4724 Right, M.V.
1988 The problem of the formation of the all-Ethiopian
culture (apropos the question).
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 204-211.
- 4725 Right, M.V. & V.S. Yagya
1988 Some aspects of nation's formation in Ethiopia.
in: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 211-218.
- 4726 Salole, G.M.
1988 Muddy fields and ivory towers: the practice of anthropology and small
scale development in Ethiopia.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 695-710.

- 4727 Sandford, D.
1981 Pastoralists as animal health workers: the Range Development Project in Ethiopia.
London: Overseas Development Institute, 8 p.
(Pastoral Network Paper, no. 12c).
- 4728 Savard, G.S.
1961 Peoples of Ethiopia.
Ethiopia Observer 5(3): 216-220.
- 4729 1970 *The People of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa: Haile Selassie I University,
Department of Sociology.
- 4730 Shack, W.A.
1974 *The Central Ethiopians: Amhara, Tigrinya and Related Peoples*.
London: International African Institute.
- 4731 Sobania, N.W.
1980 *The Historical Tradition of the Peoples of the Eastern Lake Turkana Basin, c. 1840-1925*.
London: School of Oriental and African Studies
(Ph.D. thesis).
- 4732 Straube, H., ed.
1963 *Westkuschitische Völker Äthiopiens*.
Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer.
- 4733 Takkele Taddese
1985 Issues in language policy and language choice: a sociolinguistic profile of the major Ethiopian languages.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 18: 80-90.
- 4734 Teshome G. Wagaw
1980-81 Emerging issues of Ethiopian nationalities: cohesion or disintegration.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)-3(1): 69-75.
- 4735 Tornay, S.
1980 Études éthiopiennes: deux visages de l'ethnographie.
L'Homme 20(2): 99-118 [Review article].
- 4736 Triulzi, A.
1983 Competing views of national identity in Ethiopia.
In: CV 39, pp. 111-127.
- 4737 Tsehai Berhane Selassie
1981 *The Political and Military Traditions of the Ethiopian peasantry (1800-1941)*.
Oxford: Oxford University (D.Phil. thesis).
- 4738 Tsuge, Y.
1982 *Ethnographical Texts in Amharic*, 2 volumes.
Tokyo: Institute for the Study of Languages and Cultures of Asia and Africa.
- 4739 Tubiana, J.
1964 Moyens et méthodes d'une ethnologie historique de l'Afrique orientale.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(5): 5-11.
- 4740 Vantini, G.
1962 Un'isola di cotone bianco in un mare di sabbia gialla.
Universo 42(6): 1123-1126.

- 4741 Wolf, J.
1977 A contribution to the study of the ethnogenesis of North East Africa.
Acta Universitatis Carolinae (Prague) 4: 25-34.
- 4742 Ziegler, M.
Tribal stereotypes among Ethiopian students.
Journal of Cross-cultural Psychology 3(2): 193-200.

XXIV.2 STUDIES ON THE VARIOUS ETHNIC GROUPS

1. Afar

- 4743 Abdul Kader Saleh Mohammed
1984 *Die Afar-Saho Nomaden in Nordost-Afrika: die sozio-ökonomischen und politischen Bedingungen des Nomadentums und der Versuch einer Sesshaftmachung der Nomaden am Beispiel der Afar-Saho in Nordost-Afrika*.
Münster: Lit Verlag, viii + 297 p.
- 4744 Baldet, H.
1973 Along the salt trail.
Ethiopia Observer 15(4): 227-234.
- 4745 Bennett, J.
1983 The Afars of Eastern Tigray.
Horn of Africa 6(4).
- 4746 Bliese, L.F.
1970 The lexicon - a key to culture. With illustrations from Afar word lists.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 1-19.
- 4747 1978 The tragedies of three Afar girls: as recounted by Guto Wuddo, their cousin, and transcribed in December 1977.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(3): 45-59.
- 4748 1982-83 Afar songs.
Northeast African Studies 4(3): 51-76.
- 4749 Chédeville, E.
1966 Quelques faits de l'organisation sociale des 'Afar.
Africa 36(2): 173-196.
- 4750 Ducros, J.
1974 Nombre de crêtes digitales d'Afar et de Somali.
Note sur un biais d'échantillonnage.
Revue de Sociologie et de Biométrie Humaine 9(4): 125-131.
- 4751 Englebert, V.
1970 The Danakil: nomads of Ethiopia's wasteland.
National Geographic 137(2): 186-210.
- 4752 Flood, G.
1975 Nomadism and its future: the 'Afar.
Royal Anthropological Institute News 6: 5-9.
- 4753 Harbeson, J.W.
1973 Ethiopian nomads in transition: the Afar response to planned settlement; a preliminary report.
In: CV 43, pp. 45-70.

- 4754 1978 Territorial development and development politics in the Horn of Africa: the Afar of the Awash Valley. *African Affairs* 77(309): 479-498.
- 4755 Helland, J. 1980 An analysis of Afar pastoralism in the North Eastern rangelands of Ethiopia, in: ---, *Five Essays on the Study of Pastoralists and the Development of Pastoralism*. Bergen: Sosial Antropologisk Institut, pp. 78-134.
- 4756 Kassim Shehim 1985 Ethiopia, revolution and the question of nationalities: the case of the Afar. *Journal of Modern African Studies* 23(2): 331-348.
- 4757 Labonne, M. 1986 Témoignage sur la vie quotidienne des éleveurs afars dans la Kessem-Kabana (Ethiopie). *Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO* 6(11): 113-130.
- 4758 Maknun, G.A. & R.J. Hayward 1981 Tolo Hanfade's song of accusation: an 'Afar text. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 4(2): 327-333.
- 4759 Morin, D. 1980 Remarques sur l'habitation traditionnelle des Afars. In: CV 17, pp. 523-535.
- 4760 Parker, E. 1971 Afar stories, riddles and proverbs. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 9(2): 219-287.
- 4761 Pastner, S. 1984 Afar. In: CV 18, pp.1-14.
- 4762 Roberts, A.F. 1975 Anthropology and the nomad: another view of the Afar. *Royal Anthropological Institute News* 8: 7-9.
- 4763 Savard, G.C. 1965 War chants in praise of ancient Afar heroes. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 3(1): 105-108.
- 4764 1966 Cross cousin marriage among the patrilineal Afar. In: CV 19, pp. 89-98.
- 4765 Teferah-Worq Beshah & J.W. Harbeson 1978 Afar pastoralists in transition and the Ethiopian revolution. *Journal of African Studies* 5(3): 249-267.
- 4766 Tekeste Zergaber 1974 The Afar and modern agricultural development in the Awash Valley. In: CV 43, pp. 71-80.

2. Agäw

- 4767 Kuls, W. 1964 Über einige bemerkenswerte Züge der Siedlung und Bodenbewirtschaftung bei den Agaw in Godjam. In: E. Haberland et al., eds., *Festschrift für Ad. E. Jensen*, München: K. Renner Verlag, Teil I: pp. 309-318.
- 4768 Taddesse Tamrat 1988 Processes of ethnic interaction and integration in Ethiopian history: the case of the Agaw. *Journal of African History* 29(1): 5-18. [Also in CV 49, vol.6, pp. 192-206].

3. Amhara

- 4769 Addis Anteneh 1959 Table manners in Goggam. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 9: 28-37.
- 4770 Asfaw Demte 1958 Ekub. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 63-76.
- 4771 Athena 1974 Mäskäl, ou une fête religieuse nationale éthiopienne. *Ethnopsychologie* 23(1): 81-88.
- 4772 Caplan, L. 1976 Life on the Abyssinian highland plateau: a microlevel analysis. *Sussex Essays in Anthropology* 1(3): 42-50.
- 4773 Crummey, D. 1981 Women and landed property in Gondarine Ethiopia. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 14(3): 444-465.
- 4774 1982 Women, property and litigation among the Bāgemder Amhara. In: M.J. Hay and M. Wright, eds., *African Women and the Law*, Boston: Boston University, pp. 19-32.
- 4775 1983 Family and property amongst the Amhara nobility. *Journal of African History* 24(2): 207-220.
- 4776 Debebew Zelleke 1957 Tāzkār or Kurban (remembrance rites). *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 29-34.
- 4778 Eshete Tadesse 1958 Preparation of tāg among the Amhara of Säwa. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 101-109.
- 4779 Fassika Bellete 1957 The death customs among the Amhara of Säwa. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 17-28.

- 4780 Fisseha Maskal
1959 Atete (Amhara rites).
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College
Addis Ababa) 9: 45-51.
- 4781 Hecht, E.-D.
1977 Krankheit und Heilkunde bei den Amhara in Äthiopien.
Saeculum 28(2): 191-222.
- 4782 Hoben, A.
1969 Land tenure and social mobility among the Damot Amhara.
In: CV 19, vol. 3, pp.69-87.
- 4783 1970 Social stratification in traditional Amhara in: A.
Tuden & L. Plotnicov, eds., *Social
Stratification in Africa*, New York: Free Press,
pp. 187-224.
- 4784 1973 *Land Tenure among the Amhara of Ethiopia: the
Dynamics of Cognatic Descent*.
Chicago: University of Chicago Press.
- 4785 Hoben, S.
1972 *Situational Constraints among the Amhara of Ethiopia*.
Rochester, N.Y.: University of Rochester (Ph.D.Thesis).
- 4786 1975 Kin terms of reference and kin terms of address in Amharic of Menz.
In: CV 6, pp. 279-290.
- 4787 1976 Amhara verbal behavior: a comment.
Anthropological Linguistics 18(8): 390-386.
- 4788 Leiris, M.
1958 *La possession et ses aspects théâtraux chez les
Éthiopiens de Gondar*.
Paris: Plon, 109 p.
- 4789 Levine, D.N.
1960 On the conceptions of time and space in the Amhara world view.
In: CV 35, pp. 223-228.
- 4790 1964 On the history and culture of Manz.
In: CV 32, pp. 204-211.
- 4791 1966 The concept of masculinity in Ethiopian culture.
International Social Science Journal 12(1): 17-23.
- 4792 Mahteme Selassie Wolde Meskal, Blatan-Geta
1969 Portait retrospectif d'un gentilhomme éthiopien.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 60-68.
- 4793 Messing, S.D.
1960 Role differentiation in the Amhara family of Ethiopia.
Journal of Human Relations 8(3-4): 388-393.
- 4794 1985 *The Highland Plateau Amhara of Ethiopia*.
New Haven: Human Relations Area Files, 3 volumes
[Reissue of Ph.D. thesis, 1957].
- 4795 Morton, A.L.
1988 Causing more problems than you solve? Reflections on Shoaan
Amharan spirit possession.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 679-684.

- 4796 Muller, J.M.
1977 Clothing as a reflection of the way of life of a
group: the Amhara of Ethiopia.
South African Journal of Sociology 16: 30-39.
[in Afrikaans].
- 4797 Poluha, E.
1988 Co-operation in agricultural production among peasants in Gojjam.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 685-694.
- 4798 Reminick, R.A.
1973 *The Manze Amhara of Ethiopia: a Study of Authority,
Masculinity, and Sociality*.
Chicago: University of Chicago (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4799 1974 The evil eye belief among the Amhara of Ethiopia.
Ethnology 13(1): 279-292.
- 4800 1975 The structure and functions of religious belief
among the Amhara of Ethiopia.
In: CV 6, pp. 25-42.
- 4801 1976 The symbolic significance of ceremonial defloration
among the Amhara of Ethiopia.
American Ethnologist 3(4): 751-763.
- 4802 Spiegel, E.
1985 Zum sozialökonomischen Charakter des 'rist-gult'
Systems der Amhara.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 25(1): 22-36.
- 4803 Stitz, V.
1970 The Amhara resettlement of northern Shoa.
Rural Africana 11: 70-81.
- 4804 Terrefe Ras-Work
1957 Birth customs of the Amharas of Säwa.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College
Addis Ababa) 7: 41-47.
- 4805 Teshome G. Wagaw
1976 Attitudes and values concerning children among
the Menz in rural Ethiopia.
Journal of Psychology 94: 257-260.
- 4806 Weissleder, W.
1965 *The Political Ecology of Amhara Domination*.
Chicago: University of Chicago (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4807 1974 Amhara marriage: the stability of divorce.
Canadian Review of Sociology and Anthropology 11(1): 67-85.
- 4808 Yilma Workneh
1961 An essay on community life (Amhara).
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College
Addis Ababa) 2(1): 82-89.
- 4809 Young, A.W.
1975a Magic as a "quasi-profession": the organization of
magic and magical healing among Amhara.
Ethnology 14(3): 245-265.
- 4810 1975b The practical logic of Amhara traditional medicine.
Rural Africana 20: 79-89.

- 4811 1975c Why Amhara get *kureynya*: sickness and possession in an Ethiopian *zar* cult.
American Ethnologist 2(3): 567-584.
- 4812 1982 The Amhara medical system.
In: CV 34, pp. 21-44.

4. Anuak

- 4813 Osterlund, D.C.
1978 *The Anuak Tribe of South West Ethiopia: a Study of its Music within the Context of its Socio-cultural Setting*.
Urbana: University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign (Ph.D. thesis), 532 p.
- 4814 Steingraber, S.
1986 Ethiopia's policy of genocide against the Anuak of Gambela.
Cultural Survival Quarterly 10(3): 53-56.

5. Argobba

- 4815 Stitz, V.
1975 The western Argobba of Yifat, Central Ethiopia.
In: CV 6, pp. 185-192.
- 4816 Waldron, S.N.
1984 Argobba.
In: CV 18, pp. 49-54.

6. Baka

- 4817 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Baka.
In: CV 2, pp. 29-84.
- 4818 Pauli, E.
1959 Die materielle Kulture der Baka und den anderen Ari-Stämme.
In: CV 22, pp. 87-105.

7. Banna

- 4819 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Banna.
In: CV 22, pp. 313-336.
- 4820 Pauli, E.
1959 Materielle Kultur der Banna und Hammar.
In: CV 22, pp. 347-358.

8. Bashada

- 4821 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Bashada.
In: CV 22, pp. 344-346.

9. Basketto

- 4822 Haberland, E.
1959 Die Basketto und verwandte Stämme.
In: CV 22, pp. 189-226.

10. Beja

- 4823 Dahl, G.
1988 The changing resource base of the Beja.
In: *Nubica. International Annual for Meroitic and Nubian Studies*. Special Issue: VIth Conference of Nubian Studies, Uppsala 1986.
- 4824 Gamst, F.C.
1984 Beja.
In: CV 18, pp. 130-137.
- 4825 Yagi, V.A.
1983 Une tribu arabe parmi les Bija: les Halanga.
In: CV 48, pp. 209-213.

11. Bertha

- 4826 Triulzi, A.
1981a Myths and rituals of the Ethiopian Bertha.
In: CV 20, pp. 179-214.
- 4827 1981b *Salt, Gold and Legitimacy. Prelude to the History of a No-man's Land: Bela Shangul, Wallaga, Ethiopia (ca. 1800-1898)*.
Napoli: Istituto Universitario Orientale, xvi + 212 p.
- 4828 Triulzi, A., Ahmed Atieb Daffallah & M.L. Bender
1976 Some notes on the Ethiopian Bertha and their language.
Annali dell'Istituto Universitario Orientale 36: 1-23.

12. Bilin

- 4829 Gamst, F.C.
1984 Bilin.
In: CV 18, vol.2, pp. 852-856.
- 4830 Adhana Mengeste-ab
1988 Ancestor veneration in Blean culture.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 747-750.

13. Bodi (Me'en)

- 4831 Fukui, K.
1979 Cattle colour symbolism and intertribal homicide among the Bodi.
In: CV 21, pp. 147-177.
- 4832 1984 Intertribal relations through conflict. The pastoral Meken (Bodi) in South West Ethiopia.
Minzokugaku-Kenkyu. The Japanese Journal of Ethnology 48(4): 471-480 [in Japanese].
- 4833 1988 The religious and kinship ideology of military expansion among the Bodi (Mela).
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 785-792.
- 4834 Haberland, E.
1959 Die Bodi (Anhang 1: Die Jidenitsch oder Batscha; Anhang 2: Die Mursi).
In: CV 22, pp. 399-417.
- 4835 1966 Zur Sprache der Bodi, Mursi und Yidenic in Südwest Äthiopien.
In: CV 59, pp. 87-99.

- 4836 Klausberger, F.
1981 Die Bodi. In: ---, *Woga - Recht und Gesellschaft in Süd - Äthiopien*, pp. 231-282.

14. Dassanetch

- 4837 Almagor, U.
1971 *The Social Organization of the Dassanetch of the Lower Omo*. Manchester: Manchester University, Department of Social Anthropology (Ph.D. thesis).
- 4838 1972a Name-oxen and ox-names among the Dassanetch of Southwest Ethiopia. *Paideuma* 18: 79-86.
- 4839 1972b Tribal sections, territory and myth: Dassanetch response to variable ecological conditions. *Asian and African Studies* 8(2): 185-206.
- 4840 1978a The ethos of equality among Dassanetch age peers. In: CV 23, pp.69-93.
- 4841 1978b *Pastoral Partners. Affinity and Bond Relationship among the Dassanetch of Ethiopia*. Manchester: Manchester University Press, xii + 258 p.
- 4842 1978c Gerontocracy, polygyny and scarce resources. In: J. S. Lafontaine, ed., *Sex and Age as Principles of Social Differentiation*. London: Academic Press, pp. 139-158.
- 4843 1979 Raiders and elders: a confrontation of generations among the Dassanetch. In: CV 21, pp. 119-145.
- 4844 1983a Alternation endogamy in the Dassanetch generation-set system. *Ethnology* 2(2): 93-108.
- 4845 1983b Charisma fatigue in an East African generation-set system. *American Ethnologist* 10(4): 635-649.
- 4846 1983c Colours that match and clash: an explication of meaning in a pastoral society. *Research in Anthropology and Aesthetics* 5: 49-73.
- 4847 1985a The bee connection: the symbolism of a cyclical order in an East African age system. *Journal of Anthropological Research* 41(1): 1-17.
- 4848 1985b A generation after "From Generation to Generation": coevals and competitors in "cattle complex" societies. In: E. Cohen et al. eds., *Comparative Social Dynamics*. Boulder: Westview Press, pp. 11-30.
- 4849 1985c Long time and short time: ritual and non-ritual liminality in an East African age system. *Religion* 15(3): 219-234.
- 4850 1985d The year of the emperor and the elephant among the Dassanetch of Ethiopia. *Northeast African Studies* 7(1): 1-22.
- 4851 1986 Institutionalizing a fringe periphery: Dassanetch - Amhara relations. In: CV 9, pp.96-115.
- 4852 1987 The cycle and stagnation of smells: pastoralists-fishermen relationships in an East Africa society. *Res* (Cambridge, Mass.) 13: 106-121.
- 4853 1987b The structuration of meaning in a 'primitive religion'. In: CV 57, pp. 11-34.

- 4854 1989 The dialectic of generation moieties in an East African society. In D. Maybury-Lewis & U. Almagor, eds., *The Attraction of Opposites. Thought and Society in the Dualistic Mode*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, pp. 143-170.

- 4855 Carr, C.J.
1977 *Pastoralism in Crisis: the Dasanetch and their Ethiopian Lands*. Chicago: University of Chicago, Department of Geography, 319 p.

- 4856 Peatrik, A.-M.
1985 La 'fécondocratie' Dassanetch. *Production Pastorale et Société* 17: 91-106.

- 4857 Sobania, N.
1976 A myth in the making: a Dasenech example. *Mila* (Nairobi) 5(1): 24-29.

15. Dime

- 4858 Haberland, E.
1959 Die Dime. In: CV 22, pp. 227-262.
- 4859 Todd, D.
1975 *Politics and Change in Dimam, South-West Ethiopia*. Canterbury: University of Kent (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4860 1977a Caste in Africa? *Africa* 47(4): 398-412.
- 4861 1977b Herbalists, diviners and shamans in Dimam. *Paideuma* 23: 189-204.
- 4862 1978 Aspects of chieftainship in Dimam, South West Ethiopia. *Cahiers d'Études Africaines* 71: 311-322.
- 4863 1979a Das Rennfeuer-Verfahren bei den Dime in Äthiopien. *Anschnitt* 31(5): 154-165.
- 4864 1979b War and peace between the Bodi and Dime of South-western Ethiopia. In: CV 21, pp. 211-225.

16. Dizi

- 4865 Haberland, E.
1981 Die materielle Kultur der Dizi (Süd West Äthiopien) und ihr kulturhistorischer Kontext. *Paideuma* 27: 121-172.
- 4866 1983 An Amharic manuscript on the mythical history of the Adi Kyaz (Dizi, South-West Ethiopia). *Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies* 46(2): 240-257.
- 4867 1984a Caste and hierarchy among the Dizi (Southwest Ethiopia). In: CV 24, pp. 447-450.
- 4868 1984b Nutzpflanzen der Dizi. *Paideuma* 30: 59-68.

17. Dizzu

- 4869 Nicolas, G.E.F.
1976 *The Dizzu of Southwest Ethiopia, an Essay in Cultural History based on Religious Interaction*. Los Angeles: University of California (Ph.D. Thesis).

18. Dorze

- 4870 Lortat-Jacob, B.
1975 Notes sur la musique des Dorzé d'Éthiopie méridionale.
In: CV 14, pp. 60-66.
- 4871 Olmstead, J.
1972 The Dorze house: a bamboo basket.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 27-36.
- 4872 1973 Ethiopia's artful weavers.
National Geographic Magazine 143(1): 125-141.
- 4873 1974 *Female Fertility, Social Structure and the Economy, a Controlled Comparison of two Southern Ethiopian Communities*.
New York: Columbia University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4874 1975 Farmer's wife, weaver's wife, women and work in two southern Ethiopian communities.
African Studies Review 18(3): 85-98.
- 4875 Olmstead, J. & R. Halperin
1976 To catch a feastgiver: redistribution among the Dorze of Ethiopia.
Africa 46(2): 146-164.
- 4876 Sperber, D.
1974 La notion d'aînesse et ses paradoxes chez les Dorzé d'Éthiopie méridionale.
Cahiers Internationaux de Sociologie 56:
Paradoxes of seniority among the Dorze.
In: CV 6, pp. 209-221.
- 4877 1975a
- 4878 1975b Pourquoi les animaux parfaits, les hybrides et les monstres sont-ils bons à penser symboliquement?
L'Homme 15(2): 5-34.
- 4879 1978 The management of misfortune among the Dorze.
In: CV 4, pp. 207-215.
- 4880 Straube, H.
1957 Das Dualsystem und die Halaka-Verfassung der Dorze als alte Gesellschaftsordnung der Omoto-Völker Süd-Äthiopiens.
Paideuma 4: 342-353.

19. Dullay

- 4881 Minker, G.
1988 *Der Sakrasle Charakter der Macht. Legitimation, von Autorität, Macht und Herrschaft der Poqolló in den oralen Traditionen Dullay-Sprachiger Völker Süd-Äthiopiens*.
Bremen: Übersee-Museum, vol. I, 172 p.

20. Felasha (Beta Esra'el)

- 4882 Aaron, N.S.
c.1966 *The Falashas*.
Addis Ababa: Menno Bookstore.
- 4883 Abbink, J.
1983 *Seged* celebration in Ethiopia; continuity and change of a Falasha religious holiday.
Anthropos 78: 789-811.

- 4884 1984 The Falashas in Ethiopia and Israel: the Problem of Ethnic Assimilation.
Nijmegen: ICSA.
- 4885 1985 An Ethiopian Jewish 'missionary' as culture broker.
Israel Social Science Research 3(1-2): 21-32.
- 4886 1987 A socio-structural analysis of the Beta Esra'el as an 'infamous' group in traditional Ethiopia.
Sociologus 37(2): 140-154.
- 4887 Aescoly, A.Z.
1962 Notices sur les Falacha ou Juifs d'Abyssinie, d'après le "Journal de Voyage" d'Antoine d'Abbadie.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 2(5): 84-147.
- 4888 Ben Dor, S.
1985 The holy places of Ethiopian Jewry.
Pe'amim 22: 32-52 [in Hebrew].
- 4889 1987 The journey towards Eretz Israel: the story of Abba Mehari.
Pe'amim 33: 5-33 [in Hebrew].
- 4890 Cahana, Y.
1977 *Black Brothers. Life amongst the Falashas*.
Tel Aviv: Am Oved [in Hebrew].
- 4891 Dacher, N.
1969 Les Falachas, juifs noirs d'Éthiopie.
Nouveaux Cahiers 18: 43-52.
- 4892 Devens, M.
1984 Remarks on a Falasha liturgical text for the Sänbata Sänbät.
In: CV 24, pp. 121-124.
- 4893 Friedman, Y. & G. Sabar Friedman
1987 Changes among the Jews of Ethiopia, 1974-1983.
Pe'amim 33: 128-139 [in Hebrew].
- 4894 Gamst, F.C. & M.O. Baldia
1980 Über die sogenannten "Fruchtbarkeitsidole" der Falascha von Abessinien.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 105: 134-145.
- 4895 Grinfeld, I.
1987 The Falashas and their languages in the present and the past - an historical-philological view.
Pe'amim 87-92 [in Hebrew].
- 4896 Hammerschmidt, E. & R. Rauschenbach
1966 Tonfiguren der Falascha.
In: CV 59, pp. 109-116.
- 4897 Hess, R.L.
1969a An outline of Falasha history.
In: CV 19, pp. 99-112.
- 4898 1969b Toward a history of the Falasha.
In: D.F. McCall & N.R. Bennett, eds., *Eastern African History*. New York: Praeger, pp. 107-132.
- 4899 Kaplan, S.
1985 On the Ethiopian Judeo-Christian context of the history of the Beta Israel.
Pe'amim 22: 17-31 [in Hebrew].

- 4900 1986 Histoire et tradition: les chefs des communautés Beta Israel et leur évolution. *Les Temps Modernes* 41(47): 80-100.
- 4901 1987a On the origins of the Beta Israel: five methodological cautions. *Pe'amim* 33: 33-49 [in Hebrew].
- 4902 1987b The Beta Esra'el (Falasha) encounter with Protestant missionaries: 1860-1905. *Jewish Social Studies* 44(1): 27-42.
- 4903 1988a The Falasha and the mission: a note on the encounter. In: CV 49, vol.4, pp. 116-122.
- 4904 1988b Leadership and communal organization among the Beta Israel (Falasha): an historical study. In: *Encyclopaedia Judaica Yearbook* 1986-87, pp. 154-163.
- 4905 1988c "Falasha" religion: ancient Judaism or evolving Ethiopian tradition? *Jewish Quarterly Review* 79(1): 49-65 [Review article].
- 4906 Kessler, D. 1975 Falashas: a pattern of prejudice? *Patterns of Prejudice* 9(1): 2-6.
- 4907 1982 *The Falashas. The Forgotten Jews of Ethiopia*. London: George Allen & Unwin.
- 4908 Kessler, D. & T. Parfitt 1985 *The Falashas: the Jews of Ethiopia*. London: Minority Rights Group, report no. 67, 14 p.
- 4909 Krempel, V. 1972 *Die soziale und wirtschaftliche Stellung der Falascha in der christlich-amharischen Gesellschaft von Nordwest Äthiopien*. Berlin: Freie Universität (Dissertation).
- 4910 1974 Eine Berufskaste in Nordwest Äthiopien: die Kayla (Falascha). *Sociologus* 24: 37-55.
- 4911 Leslau, W. 1964 A Falasha book of Jewish festivals. In: *For Max Weinreich on his 70th Birthday. Essays on Jewish History and Religion*. The Hague: Mouton, pp. 183-191.
- 4912 1975 Taamrat Emmanuel's Notes of Falasha monks and holy places. In: *Salo Wittmayer Baron Jubilee Volume*. New York - Jerusalem: American Academy for Jewish Research, pp. 623-637.
- 4913 Levin, M. 1975 The last of the Falashas? *Midstream* 21(6): 44-49.
- 4914 Maibaum, M. 1974 Plight of the Falashas. *Patterns of Prejudice* 8(4): 26-29.
- 4915 Meinardus, O. 1966 Fruchtbarkeitsidole der abessinischen Juden. *Zeitschrift für Ethnologie* 91: 127-130.
- 4916 Messing, S.D. 1982 *The Story of the Falashas. 'Black Jews' of Ethiopia*. New York: Balshon Printing and Offset Co.
- 4917 Noy, D. 1987 Animal stories of the Beta Israel. *Pe'amim* 33: 74-86 [in Hebrew].

- 4918 Parfitt, T. 1985 *Operation Moses: the Story of the Exodus of the Falasha Jews from Ethiopia*. London: Weidenfeld and Nicholson, 131 p.
- 4919 Payne, E. 1972 *Ethiopian Jews. The Story of a Mission*. London: Olive Press.
- 4920 Quirin, J.A. 1977 *The Beta Israel (Falasha) in Ethiopian History: Caste Formation and Culture Change, 1270-1868*. Minneapolis: University of Minnesota. (Ph.D. Thesis), vii + 366 p.
- 4921 1979a The Beta Israel (Falasha) and the process of occupational caste formation, 1270-1868. In: CV 17, pp. 133-143.
- 4922 1979b The process of caste formation in Ethiopia: a study of the Beta Israel (Falasha), 1270-1868. *International Journal of African Historical Studies* 12: 235-258.
- 4923 Rapoport, L. 1983 *The Lost Jews. Last Days of the Ethiopian Falashas*. New York: Stein and Day (1st edition: 1980)
- 4924 1986 *Redemption Song. The Story of Operation Moses*. San Diego - New York - London: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, xvii + 234 p.
- 4925 Rosen, C. 1985 Falasha, Kayla, Beta Israel? Ethnographic observations on the names for the Jews of Ethiopia. *Pe'amim* 22: 53-58 [in Hebrew].
- 4926 1987 Similarities and differences between the Beta Israel of Gondar and Tigre. *Pe'amim* 33: 93-108 [in Hebrew].
- 4927 Roshwald, M. 1973 Marginal Jewish sects in Israel, part 3. *International Journal of Middle Eastern Studies* 4: 328-354.
- 4928 Safran, C. 1987 *Secret Exodus: the Untold Story of how Operation Moses saved the Ethiopian Jews*. New York: Prentice Hall, xv + 188 p.
- 4929 Schoenberger, M. 1975 *The Falashas of Ethiopia, an Ethnographic Study*. Cambridge: Clare Hall, Cambridge University (Ph.D. thesis).
- 4930 Shelemay, K.K. 1977 *The Liturgical Music of the Falashas of Ethiopia*. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4931 1978 A quarter-century in the life of a Falasha prayer. *Yearbook of the International Folk Music Council* 10: 83-108.
- 4932 1979 Continuity and change in the liturgy of the Falashas. In: CV 4, pp. 479-489.
- 4933 1980a Rethinking Falasha liturgical history. In: CV 17, pp. 397-410.
- 4934 1980b 'Historical ethnomusicology': reconstructing Falasha liturgical history. *Ethnomusicology* 80: 233-258.

- 4935 1980-81 *Seged*: a Falasha pilgrimage festival.
Musica Judaica 3(1): 43-62.
- 4936 1982-83 Music and text of the Falasha Sabbath.
Orbis Musicae: Studies in the Arts (Tel Aviv University) 8: 3-22.
- 4937 1986a Jewish liturgical forms in the Falasha liturgy? A comparative study.
Yuval (Studies of the Jewish Music Research Centre) 5: 372-404.
- 4938 1986b *Music, Ritual and Falasha History*.
East Lansing: African Studies Center, Michigan State University, xv + 415 p.
- 4939 Soen, D.
1968 The Falashas - Black Jews of Ethiopia.
Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research 10: 67-74.
- 4940 Solomon, H.
1987 Journeys as a means of communication among the Beta Israel of Gondar and Tigre.
Pe'amim 33: 109-124 [in Hebrew].
- 4941 Strelcyn, S.
1956 Dix ans d'études falachas.
Rocznik Orientalistyczny 20: 321-335.
- 4942 Torres, T.
1974 The most forgotten Jews.
Present Tense 1(2): 69-73.
- 4943 Trevisan Semi, E.
1985 Il rispetto per i Falascia: l'opera di Carlo Alberto Viterbo.
Studi Etno-antropologici e Sociologici 13: 59-68.
- 4944 1986 Fascist colonialism and the Ethiopian Jews.
Pe'amim 28: 28-43 [in Hebrew].
- 4945 1987a *Allo Specchio dei Falascia. Ebrei ed etnologi durante il colonialismo fascista*.
Firenze: Editrice la Giuntina, 166 p.
- 4946 1987b *Le Srier*: un rite d'investiture chez les Beta Esra'el (Falachas).
Revue des Études Juives 146(1-2): 101-124.
- 4947 Tukan, B.
1988 Karaite-Ethiopian Jewish relations.
Forum (Jerusalem) 61: 36-39.
- 4948 Ullendorff, E.
1986 Two Amharic letters by the Falasha leader Tamrat Emanuel.
Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society 1986/2: 191-200.
- 4949 Waldman, M.
1985 *The Jews of Ethiopia: the Beta Israel community*.
Jerusalem: Ami-Shav, 91 p.
- 4950 Weil, S.
1987a An elegy in Amharic on Dr. J. Faidlovitch.
Pe'amim 33: 125-127 [in Hebrew].
- 4951 1987b In Memoriam: Yona Bogale.
Pe'amim 33: 140-144 [in Hebrew].

- 4952 Winston, D.
1980 *The Falashas: history and analysis of policy towards a beleaguered community*.
New York: National Jewish Resource Center, 23 p.
- 4953 Wurmbrand, M.
1971 Falashas.
In: *Encyclopedia Judaica*. Jerusalem: Keter. Vol. 5, pp. 1143-1154.
- 4954 Yona Bogale
1985 The schools of the Beta Israel in Ethiopia.
Pe'amim 22: 89-92 [in Hebrew].
- 20. Gafat**
- 4955 Leslau, W.
1966 A short chronicle on the Gafat.
Rivista di Studi Orientali 41: 189-198.
- 21. Gamo**
- 4956 Abélès, M.
1981 In search of the monarch: introduction of the state among the Gamo of Ethiopia.
In: CV 25, pp. 35-67.
- 4957 Bureau, J.
1976 Notes sur les églises Gamo.
Annales d'Éthiopie 10: 295-303.
- 4958 1978 Étude diachronique de deux titres gamo.
Cahiers d'Études Africaines 71: 279-291.
- 4959 1979 Une société sans vengeance?
Ethnographie 79(1): 93-104.
- 4960 1980 Une société sans vengeance? Les Gamo d'Éthiopie.
In: R. Verdier, ed. *La Vengeance. Études d'Ethnologie, d'Histoire et de Philosophie*. Paris: Éditions Cujas, pp. 213-224.
- 4961 1981a *Les Gamo d'Éthiopie. Étude du Système Politique*.
Paris: Société d'Ethnographie, 378 p.
- 4962 1981b Notes sur l'histoire contemporaine des Gamo d'Éthiopie.
Abbay 10: 201-214.
- 4963 1988 "Le meurtre du Serpent": une nouvelle version d'Éthiopie méridionale.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 779-784.
- 4964 Burley, D.
1979 The despised weavers of Addis Ababa (Gamu highland people).
In: CV 4, pp. 145-149.
- 4965 Forster, J.
1969 Economy of the Gamu Highlands.
Geographical Magazine 41: 429-438.
- 4966 Olmstead, J.
1975 Agricultural land and social stratification in the Gamu Highlands of Southern Ethiopia.
In: CV 6, pp. 223-234.

22. Gedeo (=Darasa)

- 4967 Altier, C.
1985 Quel giorno propizio.
La Nigritia 103(12): 39-40.
- 4968 Fargher, B.L.
1970 Tribal power structure and church government.
Practical Anthropology 17(6): 280-284.
- 4969 McClellan, C.
1978a Perspective on the 'Neftenya-Gabbar' system: the Darasa, Ethiopia.
Africa (Roma) 3(3): 426-440.
- 4970 1978b *Reaction to Ethiopian Expansionism: the case of the Darasa, 1893-1935*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 4971 1986 Coffee in centre-periphery relations: Gedeo in the early twentieth century.
In: CV 9, pp. 175-193.
- 4972 1988 *State Formation and National Integration: Gedeo and the Ethiopian Empire, 1895-1935*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center.

23. Gimira

- 4973 Lange, W.J.
1975 *Gimira: Remnants of a Vanishing Culture*.
Bamberg: Difo Druck (Ph.D., Frobenius Institut, Goethe University, Frankfurt/Main).
- 4974 1984 Geburts- und Totenfeiern bei den Cheka in Äthiopien.
Kleine Beiträge aus dem Staatlichen Museum für Völkerkunde Dresden 6: 29-35.

24. Gofa

- 4975 Haberland, E.
1975 Mündliche Überlieferungen über die Geschichte von Gofa.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 100: 27-39.
- 4976 Klausberger, F.
1974 Die Bedeutung von Religion und Magie im Rechtsleben der Gofa.
Archiv für Völkerkunde 28: 45-59.

25. Gonga (Käfa)

- 4977 Lange, W.J.
1982 *History of the Southern Gonga (South West Ethiopia)*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, 348 p.

26. Gumuz (Bega, Saysay)

- 4978 Irwin, L.
1968 Some notes on Saysay culture.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 6(1): 131-139.
- 4979 James, W.
1975 Sister exchange.
Scientific American 233(6): 84-94.
- 4980 1986 Lifelines: exchange marriage among the Gumuz.
In: CV 9, pp. 119-147.

- 4981 Klausberger, F.
1975 Bashanga, das Strafrecht der Baga-Gumuz.
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 1: 109-126.
- 4982 Kuls, W.
1962 Land, Wirtschaft und Siedlung der Gumuz im Westen von Godjam, Äthiopien.
Paideuma 8(1): 45-61.
- 4983 Wallmark, P.
1981 The Bega (Gumuz) of Wellega: agriculture and subsistence.
In: CV 20, pp. 79-116.
- 4984 1986 *I Högländets Skugga. Ekonomi, Social Organisation och Etnisk Identitet hos Bega-folket i Norra Wollegas lagland, Etiopien*.
Uppsala: Uppsala University, Department of Cultural Anthropology.

27. Gurage

- 4985 Anonymous
1970 Die Bauweise der Gurage.
Afrika Heute 20 (Sonderbeilage, 3 pp.).
- 4986 Anfray, F.
1974 Sites et monuments du Soddo (Gurage).
Abbay 5: 25-28.
- 4987 Bahru Zewde
1972 The Aymälläl Gurage in the nineteenth century: a political history.
Transafrican Journal of History 2(2): 54-68.
- 4988 Debebe Seifu
1974 *A Short History of the Gurage People*.
Addis Ababa [in Amharic, 1966 E.C.].
- 4989 Fecadu Gadamu
1969 The social and cultural foundation of Gurage associations.
In: CV 19, pp. 203-214.
- 4990 1972 *Ethnic associations in Ethiopia and the Maintenance of Urban/Rural Relationships, with Special Reference to the Alemgana-Walamo Road Construction Association*.
London: University of London (Ph.D. thesis).
- 4991 1986 Traditional social setting of the Kistane (Soddo) in Central Ethiopia.
Paideuma 32: 15-44.
- 4992 Goldenberg, G.
1985 Northern Gurage land about 1880 according to Gurage oral traditions.
In: CV 2, pp. 285-292.
- 4993 LeBel, P.
1969 On Gurage architecture.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 21-30.
- 4994 1974 Oral tradition and chronicles on Gurage immigration.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(2): 95-106.
- 4995 Leslau, W.
1957 The Gurage and their social life.
American Anthropologist 59: 732-733.

- 4996 1964a An Ethiopian argot of a Gurage secret society.
Journal of African Languages 3(1): 52-65.
- 4997 1964b The farmer in Chaha song.
Africa 34(3): 230-242.
- 4998 1966 *Ethiopians Speak. Studies in Cultural Background. Vol. 2: Chaha.*
Berkeley: University of California Press.
- 4999 1968 *Ethiopians Speak. Studies in Cultural Background. Vol. 3: Soddó.*
Berkeley: University of California Press.
- 5000 1969 Äsat, the soul of the Gurage.
Africa 39(3): 281-290.
- 5001 1981 *Ethiopians Speak. Studies in Cultural Background. Vol. 4: Muher.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, xi + 205 p.
- 5002 1982 *Gurage Folklore. Ethiopian Folktales, Proverbs, Beliefs and Riddles.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, 327 p.
- 5003 1983 *Ethiopians Speak. Studies in Cultural Background. Vol. 5: Chaha-Ennemor.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, xi + 243 p.
- 5004 Needham, R.
1969 Gurage social classification; formal notes on an unusual system.
Africa 39(2): 153-166.
- 5005 Shack, D.N.
1969 Nutritional processes and personality development among the Gurage of Ethiopia.
Ethnology 8(3): 292-300.
- 5006 Shack, W.A.
1963 Religious ideas and social action in Gurage bond friendship.
Africa 33(3): 198-208
- 5007 1966a *The Gurage: a People of the Ensete Culture.*
Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- 5008 1966b Leş Gouragués.
L'Éthiopie 46: 18-21.
- 5009 1967 On Gurage judicial structure and African political theory.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(2): 89-101.
- 5010 1968 The Mäsqäl pole: religious conflict and social change in Gurageland.
Africa 38(4): 457-468.
- 5011 1969 Guilt and innocence: problem and method in the Gurage judicial system.
In: M. Gluckman, ed., *Ideas and Procedures of African Customary Law*. London-New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 153-168.
- 5012 1971 Hunger, anxiety and ritual: deprivation and spirit possession among the Gurage of Ethiopia.
Man (N.S.): 6(1): 30-43.

- 5013 1973 Urban ethnicity and the cultural process of urbanization in Ethiopia.
In: A. Southall, et al, eds., *Urban Anthropology*. New York: Oxford University Press, pp. 251-286.
- 5014 1976 Guilt and innocence: oathing, evidence, and the judicial process among the Gurage.
Journal of African Studies 3(3): 297-309. 5015 1979 Politics of the free spirit: the sacred and the secular in the Gurage polity.
In: W.A. Shack & P.S. Cohen, eds., *Politics in Leadership*. Oxford: Clarendon Press, pp. 168-189.
- 5015 1980 On *deus otiosus* in Gurage religious traditions after the accession of Menelik II.
In: CV 17, pp. 491-499.
- 5016 1983 Obi: an heroic Gurage praise chant.
In: CV 26, pp. 438-441.
- 5017 1984 Gurage.
In: CV 18, vol. 1, pp. 301-304.
- 5018 Shack, W.A. & Habte Mariam Marcos, eds.
1976 *Gods and Heroes. Oral traditions of the Gurage of Ethiopia.*
Oxford - London: Clarendon Press.
- 5019 Stitz, V.
1975 The settlement pattern of the Gurage in central Ethiopia.
Photo Interprétation (Paris) 1975/1: 22-29.
- 28. Hadiyya**
- 5020 Braukämper, U.
1973 The correlation of oral traditions and historical records in southern Ethiopia: a case study of the Hadiya-Sidamo past.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 29-50.
- 5021 1979 *Hadiya, Bauern in Äthiopien.*
Frankfurt am Main: Museum für Völkerkunde, 28 p.
- 5022 1980 *Geschichte der Hadiya Süd-Äthiopiens: von den Anfängen bis zur Gegenwart.*
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, xv + 463 p.
- 5023 Haile Bubbamo Arficio
1973 Some notes on the traditional Hadiya women.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(2): 131-155.
- 5024 Käbbädä Abärä
1964 Economic aspects of the Hadicho.
Economic Journal 1: 45-47.
- 5025 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H.
1957 Historisches über die Hadiya.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 82: 66-96.
- 5026 Stinson, L.
1965 Folktales of the Hadiya.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 87-124.
- 29. Hamar**
- 5027 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Hammar.
In: CV 22, pp. 337-343.

- 5028 Lydall, J. & I. Strecker
1979 *The Hamar of Southern Ethiopia*, 3 volumes.
Göttingen: Karl Renner Verlag.
- 5028 1978 Le symbolisme dans le rituel hamar (Éthiopie).
[Appendice: Note sur les noms de couleur hamar].
In: CV 41, pp. 553-580
- 5029 1980 History and social organization - the case of widows
in Hamar.
In: CV 52, pp. 147-156.
- 5030 Strecker, I.
1976a *Traditional life and prospects for socio-economic development
in the Hamar administrative district of Southern Gamo Gofa:
a report to the Relief and Rehabilitation Commission of the
PMAC of Ethiopia*.
Addis Ababa, 162 p.
- 5031 1976b Hamar speech situations.
In: CV 1, p. 583-596.
- 5032 1988a The Social Practice of Symbolization: an Anthropological Analysis.
London: Athlone Press, 240 p.
- 5033 1988b 'Baldambe explains': zur analytischen Funktion einheimischer
Gesellschaftsmodelle.
In: W.J. G.Möhlhig, et al. eds., *Die Oralliteratur von Afrika als
Quelle zur Erforschung der traditionellen Kulturen*. Berlin: D. Reimer,
pp. 203-211.
- 5034 1988c Filming among the Hamar.
Visual Anthropology 1(3): 369-378.

30. Harari

- 5035 Ahmed, Y.
1957 Harari sausage and Harari sweet.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa)
7: 85-90.
- 5036 1961 An inquiry into some aspects of the economy of Harar and the
records of the household economy of the Amirs of Harar (1825-
1875).
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa)
10: 3-62.
- 5037 1965 Afoca (funeral and wedding association of Harar).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 3(2): 125-132.
- 5038 Andargachew Tesfaye
1957 The funeral customs of the Kottu of Harar.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 7:
35-40.
- 5039 Bachem, B.
1966 Weissgekleidetes Harar.
Merian 19(10): 60-67.
- 5040 Brunschvig, R.
1974 L'Islam enseigné par Hamid b. Siddiq de Harar (XVIIIe siècle).
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 445-454.
- 5041 Caulk, R.A.
1977 Harar town and its neighbors in the nineteenth century.
Journal of African History 18(3): 369-386.

- 5042 Duri Mohammed
1958 Two Harari songs.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 88.
- 5043 Foucher, E.
1981 Une inscription hindi au sanctuaire du Sheikh Abadir (Harar).
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 5: 96-99.
- 5044 1988 Names of Mussulmans venerated in Harar and its surroundings: a list.
Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft
138(2): 263-282.
- 5045 Hecht, E.-D.
1980 The voluntary associations and the social status of Harari women.
In: CV 15, pp. 295-313.
[Also appeared as Institute of African Studies paper,
University of Nairobi, 1980, 17 pp.]
- 5046 1982 The city of Harar and the traditional Harar house.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 15: 57-78.
- 5047 1987 Harar and Lamu: a comparison of two East African Muslim societies.
Transafrican Journal of History 16: 1-23.
- 5048 Koehn, P. & S.R. Waldron
1978 Afocha: a link between community and tradition in Harar, Ethiopia.
Syracuse, N.Y.: Syracuse University, Maxwell School
of Citizenship and Public Affairs (Foreign and Comparative
Studies/Africa, no. 31).
- 5049 Leslau, W.
1961 *Ethiopians Speak. Studies in Cultural Background, Vol.1: Harari*.
Berkeley: University of California Press.
- 5050 1982-83 Harari riddles.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 29: 631-635.
- 5051 Neckerbrouck, V.
1984 Inculturation et identité.
Cultures et Développement 16(2): 251-279.
- 5052 O'Dowd, D.
1973 Education among the Aderis of Harrar.
Overseas Challenge (London) 25: 24-27.
- 5053 Pankhurst, E.S.
1958a A visit to Harar.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 34-44.
- 5054 1958b Harar under Egyptian rule.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 56-58.
- 5055 Pankhurst, R.
1958a Harar in the old days.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 47-55.
- 5056 1958b Harar at the turn of the century.
Ethiopia Observer 2(2): 62-66.
- 5057 Paret, R.
1974 Eine fragwürdige arabische Chronik von Harar.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 421-443.
- 5058 Tedeschi, S.
1974 L'Emirato di Harar secondo un documento inedito.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 481-500.

- 5059 Wagner, E.
1974a Genealogien aus Harar.
Der Islam 51(1): 97-117.
- 5060 1974b Three Arabic documents on the history of Harar.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 12(1): 213-224.
- 5061 1975 Imamat und Sultanat in Harar.
Saeculum 26(3): 283-292
- 5062 1978 Legende und Geschichte. Der *Fath Madinat Harar* von Yahya Nasrallah.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz.
- 5063 1983 *Harari Texte in arabischer Schrift*. Mit Übersetzung und Kommentar.
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, xii + 318 p.
- 5064 1988 Harari texts: a literary analysis.
In: CV 70, pp. 203-215.
- 5065 Waldron, S.R.
1974 *Social Organization and Social Control in the Walled City of Harar, Ethiopia*.
New York: Columbia University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5066 1979 Harar: the Muslim city of Ethiopia.
In: CV 4, pp. 239-257.
- 5067 1980 A farewell to Bab Haji: city symbolism and Harari identity, 1887-1977.
In: CV 52, pp. 247-270.
- 5068 1984a The political economy of Harari-Oromo relationships, 1559-1874.
Northeast African Studies 6(1-2): 23-39.
- 5069 1984b Harari.
In: CV 18, vol.1, pp. 313-319.
- 5070 Wilding, R.
1976 Harari domestic architecture.
Art and Architecture 20: 31-37.
- 31. "Island people"**
- 5071 Francini, C.
1981 Dahlak: l'isola di Isratu (Mar Rosso).
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 91-94.
- 5072 Haberland, E.
1960 Bemerkungen zur Kultur und Sprache der Galila im Wonci-See (Mittel-Äthiopien).
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 16: 5-22.
- 5073 1966 Dreissig Völker und zehn Sprachen (Abbaya-See).
Merian 10/19: 68-73.
- 5074 Henze, P.B.
1973a Lake Zway and its islands; an Ethiopian lake where a unique Christian culture has survived since medieval times.
Ethiopia Observer 16(2): 76-88.
- 5075 1973b Patterns of cultural survival on the islands of Ethiopia's highland lakes.
Ethiopia Observer 16(2): 89-96
- 5076 Read, R.N.D.
1962 The Gidiahio Islanders of Ethiopia.
Geographical Magazine 34.

32. "Jabarti"

- 5077 Weekes, R.V.
1984 Jabarti.
In: CV 18, vol. 1, pp. 345-349.

33. Jews

- 5078 Grinfeld, I.
1986 Jews in Addis Ababa. Beginnings of the Jewish community until the Italian occupation.
In: CV 15, pp. 251-260.

34. Kefa (Kafa)

- 5079 Lange, W.J.
1976 *Dialectics of "divine" kingship in the Kafa highlands*.
Los Angeles: University of California, African Studies Center, 57 p.
- 5080 1979b Relations of production in feudal Kafa and Sheka.
In: CV 4, pp. 195-206.
- 5081 1979-80 Status and functions of Kafa bards in feudal Ethiopia.
Northeast African Studies 1(3): 85-90.
- 5082 1985 Klassenkonflikte unter den Sheka und Kafa in Äthiopien.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26 (1): 37-49.
- 5083 Mary, G.T.
1966-67 Die Eigentumsrechte der Kaffitscho in Äthiopien.
Zeitschrift für Vergleichende Rechtswissenschaft 68(2): 216-232; 69(1): 34-95.
- 5084 Orent, A.
1969 *Lineage Structure and the Supernatural: the Kafa of Southwest Ethiopia*.
Boston: Boston University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5085 1970a Dual organizations in Southern Ethiopia: anthropological imagination or ethnographical fact?
Ethnology 9(3): 228-233.
- 5086 1970b Refocusing on the history of Kafa prior to 1897: a discussion of political process.
African Historical Studies 3(2): 263-293.
- 5087 1975 Cultural factors inhibiting population growth among the Kafa of Southwestern Ethiopia.
In: M. Nag, ed., *Population and Social Organization*.
The Hague: Mouton, pp. 75-91.
- 5088 1979 From the hoe to the plow: a study in ecological adaptation.
In: CV 4, pp. 187-194.

35. Kembata

- 5089 Braukämper, U.
1980 La conquête et l'administration éthiopiennes du Kambata au temps de Ménilek II.
In: CV 17, pp. 159-175.

- 5090 1983 *Die Kambata. Geschichte und Gesellschaft eines süd-äthiopischen Bauernvolkes.* Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag.
- 5091 Singer, N.J. 1970 Modernization of law in Ethiopia: a study in process and personal values. *Harvard International Law Journal* 11: 73-125.
- 5092 1973b The use of writing as a factor in the integration of African legal systems: the case of Cambata (Ethiopia). *Rural Africana* 22: 57-68.
- 5093 1975 The use of courts as a key to legal development: an analysis of legal attitudes of the Cambata of Ethiopia. In: CV 6, pp. 365-383
- 5094 1980 The relevance of traditional legal systems to modernization and reform: a consideration of Cambata legal structure. In: CV 17, pp. 537-556.

36. Keutlé

- 5095 Allier, J.M. 1980 Les Keutlé, dont la plupart des Éthiopiens ignorent même le nom. *Sud* 31: 141-144.

37. Konso

- 5096 Amborn, H. 1988 History of events and internal development. The example of the Burji-Konso cluster. In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 751-762.
- 5097 Black, P. 1975 Linguistic evidence on the origins of the Konsoid peoples. In: CV 6, pp.291-302.
- 5098 Hallpike, C.R. 1967 Some stories from Konso. *Ethiopia Observer* 10(3): 230-232.
- 5099 1968 The status of craftsmen among the Konso of South-West Ethiopia. *Africa* 38(3): 258-269.
- 5100 1970 The principles of alliance formation between Konso towns. *Man (N.S.)* 5(2): 258-280.
- 5101 1971 Konso agriculture. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 8(1): 31-44.
- 5102 1972 *The Konso of Ethiopia: A Study in the Values of a Cushitic People.* Oxford: Clarendon Press.
- 5103 1975 Two types of reciprocity. *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 17(1): 113-119.

- 5104 Kalinowskaja, K.P. 1973 Marriage among the Konso people. In: J.V. Bromley, ed., *Osnovnyy Problemy Afrikanistiki*. Moscow, Institut Afriki, pp. 180-185 [in Russian].
- 5105 1974 Age grades as an element of Konso social organization. *Sovetskaja Etnografija* 1974/3: 120-125 [in Russian]
- 5106 Kluckhohn, R. 1962 The Konso economy of southern Ethiopia. In: P.J. Bohannan & G. Dalton, eds. *Markets in Africa*. Evanston: Northwestern University Press, p. 409-428.
- 5107 Mude, K.A. 1969 The Amaro-Burji of Southern Ethiopia. In: B.G. McIntosh, ed., *Ngano. Nairobi Historical Studies, 1*. Nairobi: University of Nairobi, pp. 27-49.
- 5108 Sasse, H.-J. & H. Straube 1977 Kultur und Sprache der Burji in Süd-Äthiopien, ein Abriss. In: W.J.G. Möhlig, et al. eds., *Zur Sprachgeschichte und Ethnohistorie in Afrika*. Berlin: Reimer, pp. 239-266.
- 5109 Zascuk, S. 1958 Konso. *Narodnost' naseľajuscaja cast' Efiopii. Vokrug Sveta* 11: 38-39 [in Russian].

38. Konta

- 5110 Haberland, E. 1981 Notes on the history of Konta: a recent state formation in southern Ethiopia. In: *2000 Ans d'Histoire Africaine. Le Sol, la Parole et l'Écrit - Mélanges en Hommage à Raymond Mauny*. Paris: Société Française d'Histoire d'Outre-Mer, pp. 735-749.

39. "Kunfel"

- 5111 Teqebba Birru, & Zena Adal 1971 The Kunfāl people and their language. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 9(2): 99-106

40. Kunama

- 5112 Cittadini, M. 1965 I cunama nella danza. *Sestante* 1(2): 93-99.
- 5113 1966 A Kunama Marda marriage. *Journal of Ethiopian Studies* 4(2): 137-141.
- 5114 1969 Primitivo stanziamento estra eritreo dei Cunama. In: CV 19, vol.2, pp. 329-332.
- 5115 1970 Inferie e pianto funebre cunama. *Quaderni dell'Istituto Italiano di Cultura* 5, 28 pp.
- 5116 Da Keren, I. 1982 Buon anno: calendario kunama. *La Nigrizia* 100(1): 24-26.
- 5117 1983 Buon lavoro: riti agrari kunama. *La Nigrizia* 101(1): 18-20.

41. Kwegu

- 5118 Marichelli, P.I.
1980 Usi e costumi cunama.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 1: 61-65.
- 5119 Turton, D.
1986 A problem of domination at the periphery: the Kwegu and the Mursi.
In: CV 9, pp. 148-171.

42. Maale

- 5120 Donham, D.L.
1978 *Production in a Malle Community, 1973-74*.
Stanford: Stanford University, Department of Anthropology (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5121 1981a Beyond the domestic mode of production.
Man (N.S.) 16(4): 515-541.
- 5123 1981b Divine kingship in Malle, South West Ethiopia.
Cambridge Anthropology 6(3): 22-38.
- 5124 1983 Elders, juniors and women in Malle, Southwest Ethiopia.
Ethiopian Journal of Development Research 5-7(1): 13-22.
- 5125 1985a Groupes domestiques et cycles de production. Culture, contradiction et histoire - analyse des anciens Malle.
In: CV 42, pp. 19-38.
- 5126 1985b History at one point in time: "working together" in Maale, 1975.
American Ethnologist 11(2): 262-284.
- 5127 1985c Work and Power in Maale, Ethiopia.
Ann Arbor: UMI Research Press, xvi + 196 p.
- 5128 1986 From ritual kings to Ethiopian landlords in Maale.
In: CV 9, pp. 69-95.
- 5129 Haberland, E.
1983 Gambo's story: a mythical tradition from Male, South West Ethiopia.
In: CV 26, pp. 451-465.
- 5130 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Male.
In: CV 22, pp. 263-301.
- 5131 Pauli, E.
1959 Materielle Kultur der Male.
In: CV 22, pp. 303-311.

43. Majangir

- 5132 Robbins, L. & B. Hoar
1967 A report of a study of the Masongo people at the Godare river and a collection of some of their legends.
Addis Ababa: U.S. Peace Corps Volunteers.
- 5133 Stauder, J.
1968 *Homestead and Settlement among the Majangir of Southwest Ethiopia*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University (D.Phil. thesis), xi + 405 p.

- 5134 1969 Notes on the history of the Majangir and their relations with other ethnic groups of Southwest Ethiopia.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 104-115.
- 5135 1971 *The Majangir. Ecology and Society of a South-West Ethiopian People*.
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, xi + 200 p.
- 5136 1972 Anarchy and ecology: political society among the Majangir.
Southwestern Journal of Anthropology 28(2): 153-168.

44. Mao

- 5137 Bender, M.L.
1975 The beginnings of ethnohistory in Western Wellega: the Mao problem.
In: R. Herbert, ed., *Patterns in Language, Culture and History: Sub-Saharan Africa*.
Columbus: University of Ohio Press, pp. 125-141.
- 5138 Grottanelli, V.L.
1966 The vanishing Pre-Nilotes revisited.
Bulletin of the International Committee on Urgent Anthropological and Ethnological Research 8: 23-32.

45. Me'en ('Tishana')

- 5139 Abbink, J.
1985 Ethnic boundaries: delineating two Southwest Ethiopian groups.
Research Contributions to Interdisciplinary Anthropology 3: 72-91.
- 5140 1988a The Me'en as historical transformation of the 'Surma'.
Preliminary notes on society and culture.
In: CV 49, vol.3, pp. 7-21.
- 5141 1988b Me'en means of subsistence: notes on crops, tools and ethnic change.
Anthropos 83(1-3): 187-192.
- 5142 1989-90 Tribal formation on the Ethiopian fringe: toward a history of the 'Tishana'.
Northeast African Studies 11(2-3).
- 5143 Deregowski, J.B., E.S. Muldrow & W.F. Muldrow
1972 Pictorial representation in a remote Ethiopian population.
Perception 1: 417-425.
- 5144 Muldrow, W.F.
1976 Languages of the Maji area.
In: CV 1, pp. 603-607.
- 5145 Tippet, A.R.
1970 *Peoples of Southwest Ethiopia*.
South Pasadena: W. Carey Library, pp. 69-167 and 204-209 (on the 'Tishana').

46. Murle

- 5146 Tornay, S.
1978 L'énigme des Murle de l'Omo.
L'Ethnographie 119(76): 55-75.
[English translation in: CV 20, pp. 33-60].

47. Mursi

- 5147 Turton, D.A.
1971 Mursi tribe on the Plain of Death.
Geographical Magazine 43(12): 864-871.
- 5148 1973 *The Social Organisation of the Mursi, a pastoral tribe of the Lower Omo, Southwest Ethiopia*.
London: London School of Economics and Political Science (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5149 1975 The relationship between oratory and the exercise of influence among the Mursi.
In: M. Bloch, ed., *Political Language and Oratory in Traditional Society*. London: Academic Press, pp. 163-183.
- 5150 1977 Response to drought: the Mursi of Southwestern Ethiopia.
In: J.P. Garlick & R.W.J. Keay, eds., *Human Ecology in the Tropics*. London: Routledge and Kegan Paul, pp. 165-192.
- 5151 1978a La catégorisation de la couleur en Mursi.
In: S. Tornay, ed., *Voir et Nommer les Couleurs*. Nanterre: Labethno, pp 347-367.
- 5152 1978b Territorial organisation and age among the Mursi.
In: CV 23, pp. 95-131.
- 5153 1979a A journey made them: territorial segmentation and ethnic identity among the Mursi.
In: L. Holy, ed., *Segmentary Lineage Systems Reconsidered*. Belfast: The Queen's University, Department of Anthropology, pp. 119-143.
- 5154 1979b War, peace and Mursi identity.
In: CV 21, pp. 179-210.
- 5155 1980a The economics of Mursi bridewealth: a comparative perspective.
In: J.L. Comaroff, ed., *The Meaning of Bridewealth Payments*. London, etc.: Academic Press, pp. 67-92.
- 5156 1980b There's no such beast: cattle and colour naming among the Mursi.
Man (N.S.) 15(3): 320-338.
- 5157 1984 Mursi response to drought: the lessons for relief and rehabilitation.
Production Pastorale et Société 15: 9-20
- 5158 1985 Mursi response to drought: some lessons for relief and rehabilitation.
African Affairs 84: 331-346.
- 5159 1987 The Mursi and national park development in the Lower Omo Valley.
In: CV 56, pp. 169-186.
- 5160 1988 Looking for a cool place: the Mursi, 1890's-1980's.
In: D. Anderson & D. Johnson, eds. *Ecology and Society in Northeast Africa*. London: Crook Green Publishing Ltd., pp.261-282.
- 5161 1989 Warfare, vulnerability and survival: a case study from Southwest Ethiopia.
Cambridge Anthropology 13(2): 67-85.
- 5162 Turton, D.A. & P. Turton
1984 Spontaneous resettlement after drought: an Ethiopian example.
Disasters 18(3): 178-189

- 5163 Turton, D.A. & C. Ruggles
1978 Agreeing to disagree: the measurement of duration in a Southwest Ethiopian community.
Current Anthropology 19(3): 585-600.

48. Naath (Nuer)

- 5164 Aleme Eshete
1978 The "primitive communalism" of the Nilo-Saharan Ethiopian nationalities and the proclamation nationalizing rural land: the case of the Nuer and Anuak of the Gambella region.
In: CV 26, pp. 28-45.
- 5165 Aster Akalu
1985 *Beyond Morals: Experiences of Living the Life of the Ethiopian Nuer*. Lund: C.W.K. Gleerup, 85 p.
- 5166 1989 *The Nuer View of Biological Life. Nature and Experience of the Ethiopian Nuer*. Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, 60 p.
- 5167 McDermott, B.H.
1972 *Cult of the Sacred Spear: the Story of the Nuer Tribe in Ethiopia*. London: R. Hale, 172 p.
- 5168 MacLaughlin, J.
1967 Tentative time depths for Nuer, Dinka and Anuak.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 5(1): 13-28.
- 5169 Shumet Sishagn
1986 The economic basis of conflict among the Nuer and Anuak communities.
In: CV 38, pp. 131-144.

49. Nyangatom

- 5170 Tornay, S.
1972 Ethnologie et épidémiologie~: une recherche pluridisciplinaire en Éthiopie. In: *Homage à Marcel Balthazard*. Paris: Institut Pasteur, pp. 234-249.
- 5171 1973a Langage et perception. La dénomination des couleurs chez les Nyangatom du Sud Ouest Éthiopie.
L'Homme 13(4): 66-94
- 5172 1973b Die aggressiven Nyangatom.
Tagesanzeiger Magazin (Zurich) 22: 6-9,11-12.
- 5173 1974 L'éclipse du 30 juin 1973 chez les Nyangatom, Sud-ouest Éthiopie.
Nanterre: Laboratoire d'Ethnologie et de Sociologie Comparée, Université de Paris X - CNRS, 46 p.
- 5174 1975a Recensement Nyangatom (1973), Sud-ouest éthiopien.
Nanterre: Labethno, 74 p.
- 5175 1975b La culture matérielle des Nyangatom (Basse Vallée de l'Omo, Gamo Goffa).
In: CV 14, pp.45-52.
- 5176 1976 Ma vie chez les guerriers de l'Omo.
Atlas (Paris), Avril 1976, pp. 26-29.
- 5177 1978 De la perception des couleurs à l'aperception symbolique du monde. Réflexion sur une conception cognitive du symbolisme.
Communications 29: 119-140.

- 5178 1979a Armed conflicts in the Lower Omo Valley 1970-1976. An analysis from within Nyangatom society. In: CV 21, pp. 97-117.
- 5179 1979b Générations, classe-d'âges et superstructures: à propos de l'étude d'une ethnie du cercle Karimojong. In: CV 25, pp. 307-327.
- 5180 1979c Médecine du corps, médecine du cosmos: l'éclipse chez les Nyangatom. In: G. Francillon et P. Menget, eds., *Soleil est Mort. L'Éclipse totale de Soleil du 30 juin, 1973*. Nanterre: Labethno, pp. 201-243.
- 5181 1979d Rites de mort, rites de vie chez les Nyangatom, Éthiopie. *Objets et Mondes* 19: 304-313.
- 5182 1981a La construction ethnographique d'un modèle institutionnel: documents pour l'étude des classes générationnelles et de l'initiation chez les Nyangatom, sud-ouest éthiopien. In: M. Centlivres-Demont, et al. eds. *Symboles et Société. Contributions à l'Anthropologie Cognitive de l'Afrique*. Bern: Société Suisse d'Ethnologie, pp. 123-167.
- 5183 1981b The Nyangatom: an outline of their ecology and social organisation. In: CV 20, pp. 137-178.
- 5184 1981c Percezione dei colori e pensiero simbolico. *Ricerche Folkloristiche* 4: 87-98.
- 5185 1981d Vie de chiens, ou des excréments comme bouillon de culture. *Production Pastorale et Société* 8: 35-42.
- 5186 1982a Archéologie, ethno-histoire, ethnographie: trois façons de reconstruire le Temps. In: CV 31, pp. 131-148.
- 5187 1982b La dimension cognitive dans la démarche ethnographique. In: P. Huber, ed. *Feldforschung/Enquete sur le terrain. Methoden und Erfahrungen/Approches et Expériences. Bibliographie 1967-1981*. Fribourg: Universitätsverlag Freiburg, Schweiz (Studia Ethnographica Friburgiensia 9: 85-111).
- 5188 1983 Territoire et organisation sociale chez les Nyangatom. *Production Pastorale et Société* 13: 103-111.
- 5189 1984 Pratique ethnographique et technologie culturelle. *Technique et Cultures* 3: 105-118.
- 5190 1986 Une Afrique démasquée. Initiation et sacrifice chez les pasteurs d'Afrique Orientale. In: P. Centlivres & J. Hinard, eds., *Les Rites de Passage Aujourd'hui. Actes du Colloque de Neuchâtel*. Lausanne: Éditions L'Age d'Homme, pp. 69-92.
- 5191 1987 Vivre en société générationnelle: représentations de soi, des autres et des institutions dans une société nilotique. In: J. Kellerhals & L. d'Epinay, eds., *La Représentation de Soi. Études de Sociologie et d'Ethnologie*. Genève: Université de Genève, Département de Sociologie, pp. 145-165.
- 5192 1989 *Un Système Générationnel. Les Nyangatom de l'Éthiopie du Sudouest et les Peuples Apparentées*. Paris: Labethno, Université de Paris X (Thèse d'État), 2 volumes.
- 5193 Tornay, S. & M.-M. Fontaine-Tornay 1973 Le jeu des pierres chez les Nyangatom. *Journal de la Société des Africanistes* 41(2): 255-257.

50. Ochollo

- 5194 Abélès, M. 1977 La guerre vue d'Ochollo (Éthiopie méridionale). *Canadian Journal of African Studies* 11(3): 455-470.
- 5195 1978 Pouvoir et Société chez les Ochollo d'Éthiopie méridionale. *Cahiers d'Études Africaines* 71(2): 293-310.
- 5196 1979 L'organisation sociale et politique des Ochollo (Éthiopie méridionale). In: CV 4, pp. 175-186.
- 5197 1980 L'organisation sociale et le changement à Ochollo (Éthiopie méridionale). In: CV 17, pp. 511-522.
- 5198 1980 Religions, traditional beliefs: interaction and changes in a Southern Ethiopian society: Ochollo. In: CV 52, pp. 185-195.
- 5199 1981 *Le Lieu du Politique*. Paris: Société d'Ethnographie, 239 p.
- 5200 1985 Hierarchie, pouvoir, compétence. Aînesse et générations à Ochollo (Éthiopie méridionale). In: CV 42, pp. 122-130.
- 5201 Abélès, M. & A. Abélès 1976 L'organisation sociale de l'espace à Ochollo (Éthiopie méridionale). *Journal de la Société des Africanistes* 46(1/2): 83-94.

51. Oida

- 5202 Klausberger, F. 1976 Königtum und Königsrecht bei den Oida in Äthiopien. *Ethnologische Zeitschrift* 2: 91-116.

52. Oromo (including Borana, Guji, etc.)

- 5203 Abebe Ambatchew et al. 1957 Fieldtrip to Nāqāmtē. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 6, 93 pp.
- 5204 Abélès, M. 1979 Générations et royauté chez les Galla d'Éthiopie. In: CV 29, pp. 295-305.
- 5205 Admasu Neguse 1956 Food of the Kottu Gallas. *Ethnological Society Bulletin* (University College Addis Ababa) 5: 33-39.
- 5206 Aneesa Kassam 1986 The Gabbra pastoralist/Waata hunter-gatherer symbiosis: a symbolic interpretation. *Sprache und Geschichte in Afrika* 7(1): 189-204.
- 5207 1988 Gabra ritual and seasonal calendars. In: CV 50. vol.1, pp: 819-828.
- 5208 Andrzejewski, B. 1962 Ideas about warfare in Borana Galla stories and fables. *African Language Studies* 3: 116-136.

- 5209 1974 Sheikh Hussein of Bali in Galla oral traditions.
In: CV 28, vol.1, pp. 463-480.
- 5210 1975 A genealogical note relevant to the dating of Sheikh Hussein of Bale.
Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 38(1): 139-140.
- 5211 1976 The introduction of written Oromo.
African Studies Notes and News, Supplement to Africa 46(1), pp. 6-7.
- 5212 1978 A survey of Cushitic literatures, 1940-1975.
Ethiopianist Notes 2(1): 1-27.
- 5213 1980 Some observations on the present orthography for Oromo.
In: CV 17, pp. 125-130.
- 5214 Asmarom Legesse
1973 *Gada: Three Approaches to the Study of Ethiopian Society*.
New York - London: Free Press and Collier - McMillan.
- 5215 Awal Adem
1957 Birth customs in Gimma.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 7: 49-55.
- 5216 Bairu Tafla
1985 *History of the Galla and Säwa, 1500-1900*.
Stuttgart: Steiner Verlag.
- 5217 Bartels, L.
1957 Galla to the east of Nekemte.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 6: 9-11.
- 5218 1969 Birth customs and songs of the Macha Galla.
Ethnology 8(4): 406-422.
- 5219 1970 Studies of the Galla in Wälläga: their own view of the past.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 8(2): 135-159.
- 5220 1975 Dabo, a form of cooperation between farmers among the Macha Galla of Ethiopia: social aspects, songs and rituals.
Anthropos 70(5-6): 883-925.
- 5221 1977 Dado, a form of cooperation on equal terms among the Macha Galla of Ethiopia.
Anthropos 72(3-4): 497-513.
- 5222 1982-83 The western Oromo: some important aspects of their religion.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 3-4: 122-162.
- 5223 1983 *Oromo Religion. Myth and Rites of the Western Oromo of Ethiopia - an Attempt to Understand*.
Berlin: Reimer Verlag, 411 p.
- 5224 Bassi, M.
1988a On the Borana calendrical system: a preliminary field-report.
Current Anthropology 29(4): 619-624.
- 5225 1988b Sull'organizzazione sociale tradizionale dei Borana: contributo al dibattito.
Africa (Roma): 48(4): 523-541.
- 5226 1990 Il caso Diigalu Tiiti: strutture sociali e processi produttivi presso i Borana dell'Etiopia.
Africa (Roma) 45(2): 261-279.

- 5227 Baxter, P.T.W.
1965 Repetition in certain Borana ceremonies.
In: M. Fortes & G. Dieterlen, eds., *African Systems of Thought*. London: International African Institute and Oxford University Press, pp. 64-78.
- 5228 1969 Stock management and the diffusion of property rights among the Borana.
In: CV 19, vol.1: 116-127.
- 5229 1972 Absence makes the heart grow fonder.
In: M. Gluckman, ed. *The Allocation of Responsibility*, Manchester: Manchester University Press, pp. 163-191.
- 5230 1978a Boran age sets and generation-sets - Gada: a puzzle or a maze?
In: CV 23, pp. 151-182.
- 5231 1978b Ethiopia's unacknowledged problem: the Oromo.
African Affairs 77(308): 283-296.
- 5232 1979a *Atete* in a highland Arssi neighborhood.
Northeast African Studies 1(1): 1-22.
- 5233 1979b Boran age-sets and warfare.
In: CV 21, pp. 69-95.
- 5234 1979c Some preliminary observations on a type of Arsi song, *wellu*, which is popular with young men.
In: CV 4, pp. 809-820.
- 5235 1980 Always on the outside looking in. A view of the Ethiopian elections from a rural constituency.
Ethnos 45(1): 39-59.
- 5236 1983 The problem of the Oromo or the problem for the Oromo?
In: CV 39, pp. 129-149.
- 5237 1984 Butter for barley and barley for cash: petty transactions and small transformations in an Arssi market.
In: CV 24, pp. 459-472.
- 5238 1986 Giraffes and poetry: some observations on giraffe hunting among the Boran.
Paideuma 32: 45-63.
- 5239 1986b The present state of Oromo studies: a résumé.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO 6(11): 53-82.
- 5240 1987 Some observations on the short hymns in praise of Shaikh Nur Hussein of Bale.
In: A. Al-Shaki, ed., *The Diversity of Muslim Communities: Essays in Memory of Peter Lienhardt*. London: Ithaca Press, for British Society of Middle Eastern Studies, pp. 139-152.
- 5241 Bekele Nadi
1958 Adoption among the Oromo of Säwa.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 83-91.
- 5242 Blackhurst, H.
1974 *A Community of Shoa Galla Settlers in Southern Ethiopia*.
Manchester: Manchester University, Department of Social Anthropology (Ph.D. thesis).
- 5243 1978 Continuity and change in the Shoa Galla Gada system.
In: CV 23, pp. 245-267.
- 5244 1980 Ethnicity in southern Ethiopia: the general and the particular.
Africa 50(1): 55-65.

- 5245 Borello, P.M.
1971 Proverbi Galla, IV.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 24: 40-73.
- 5246 Braukämper, U.
1982-83 Ethnic identity and social change among Oromo
refugees in the Horn of Africa.
Northeast African Studies 4(3): 1-15.
- 5247 1984 Notes on the islamization and the Muslim shrines
of the Harar plateau.
In: CV 10, pp. 145-174.
- 5248 1986 Oromo country of origin: a reconsideration of hypotheses.
In: CV 15, pp. 25-40.
- 5249 1988 The Islamicization of the Arssi Oromo.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 767-778.
- 5250 Brooke, C.
1956 *Sentlements of the Eastern Galla, Hararge Province, Ethiopia*.
Lincoln: University of Nebraska (Ph.D. thesis), 315 p.
- 5251 1957 The Galla of Northeastern Africa.
Geographical Review 47: 275-277.
- 5252 Close, D.F., ed.
1973 *Stories from the Arussi Hills*.
New York: Vantage Press.
- 5253 Cossins, N.J. & M. Upton
1987 The Borana pastoral system of southern Ethiopia.
Agricultural Systems 25(3): 199-218.
- 5254 1988a The impact of climatic variation on the Borana pastoral system.
Agricultural Systems 27(2): 117-135.
- 5255 1988b Options for improvement of the Borana pastoral system.
Agricultural Systems 27(4): 251-278.
- 5256 Dahl, G.
1979a Ecology and equality: the Borana case.
In: CV 29, pp. 261-281.
- 5257 1979b *Suffering Grass: Subsistence and Society of the Waso Borana*.
Stockholm: University of Stockholm, Department
of Anthropology, 287 p.
- 5258 Demissie Gebre Mikael
1974 The Kottu of Harerge: an introduction to the Eastern Oromo.
Dire Dawa: College of Agriculture, Bulletin no.68.
- 5259 Doyle, L.R.
1984 The Borana Cushitic calendar.
Anthroquest 29: 3-5.
- 5260 1986 The Borana calendar reinterpreted.
Current Anthropology 27(3): 286-287.
- 5261 Ferenc, A.
1980 Le peuple Oromo dans les écrits et l'historiographie éthiopiens.
Africana Bulletin 29: 81-95.
- 5262 Greenfield, R. & M. Hassen
1980 An interpretation of Oromo nationality.
Horn of Africa 3(3): 3-14.

- 5263 Guluma Gämäda
1984 The process of state formation in the Gibe region: the
case of Gomma and Jima.
In: CV 64, vol. 1, pp. 129-152.
- 5264 Haberland, E.
1963a *Galla Süd-Äthiopiens*.
Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer Verlag.
- 5265 1963b Grabsteine der Arussi und ihre Beziehung zur megalithischen
Denkmälern und Totenmalen anderer äthiopischen Völker.
Acta Ethnographica (Budapest) 12 (1-2): 99-138.
- 5266 1966 Les Galla du Sud éthiopiens.
L'Éthiopie 46: 20-23.
- 5267 Hallpike, C.R.
1976 The origins of the Borana *Gada* system.
Africa 46(1): 48-56.
- 5268 Hasselblatt, G.
1980 *Schreie in Oromoland*.
Stuttgart: Radius Verlag.
- 5269 1983 *Nächstes Jahr in Oromoland*.
Stuttgart: Radius Verlag.
- 5270 Hassen, M.
1980 Menilek's conquest of Harrar, 1887, and its effects on the political
organization of the surrounding Oromos up to 1900.
In: CV 52.
- 5271 1983 *The Oromo of Ethiopia, 1500-1850: with special
reference to the Gibe region*.
London: School of Oriental and African Studies (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5272 Hassen, M. & R.J. Hayward
1981 The Oromo orthography of Shaykh Bakri Sapla.
*Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African
Studies* 44(3): 550-560.
- 5273 Hecht, E.D.
1975 Galla-genealogien in Gehur: ein Beitrag zur Besiedlungs-
geschichte der Gerra-Meda in Säwa, Äthiopien.
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 1: 17-42.
- 5274 Helland, J.
1980 Social organization and water control among the Borana.
In: ---, *Five Essays on the Study of Pastoralists
and the Development of Pastoralism*. Bergen: Sosial
Anthropologisk Institut, pp. 48-78 [Also in:
Development and Change 13(2), 1982: 239-257].
- 5275 Hinnant, J.
1970 Spirit possession, ritual, and social change: current research in
Southern Ethiopia.
Rural Africana 11: 107-111.
- 5276 1977a *The Gada System of the Guji of Southern Ethiopia*.
Chicago: University of Chicago (Ph.D. thesis).
- 5277 1977b *The Guji of Ethiopia*.
New Haven: HRAFlex Books, 2 volumes.
- 5278 1978 The Guji: *Gada* as a ritual system.
In: CV 23, pp. 207-243.

- 5279 1980 Age grade organization: an explicit model for the ageing process.
In: C. Fry & J. Keith, eds., *New Methods of Old Age Research: Anthropological Alternatives*.
Evanston: Loyola University, Center for Urban Policy, pp. 146-154.
- 5280 1980 Guji trance and social change: symbolic response to domination.
In: CV 52.
- 5281 1985a Ritualization of the life-cycle.
In: C. Fry & J. Keith, eds., *New Methods of Old Age Research: Anthropological Perspectives*, 2nd edition. South Hadley: J.F. Bergin.
- 5282 1985b Ritual and inequality in Guji dual organization.
In: D. Maybury-Lewis & U. Almagor, eds., *The Attraction of Opposites. Thought and Society in the Dualistic Mode*.
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, pp. 57-76.
- 5283 1988 The position of women in Guji Oromo society.
In: CV 50. vol.1, pp. 799-808.
- 5284 Hoffmann, H.
1965 Formal vs. informal estimates of cultural stability.
American Anthropologist 67(1): 110-115.
- 5285 1971 Markov chains in Ethiopia.
In: P. Kay, ed., *Explorations in Mathematical Anthropology*. Cambridge - London: MIT Press, pp. 181-190.
- 5286 Holcomb, B.K.
1973 Oromo marriage in Wälläga province.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 11(1): 106-142.
- 5287 Hultin, J.
1975 Social structure, ideology and expansion: the case of the Oromo of Ethiopia.
Ethnos 40(1-4): 273-284.
- 5288 1977 Water for better or for worse: on the water supply situation in Ethiopia.
Rapport fran SIDA 2: 6-11 (in Swedish).
- 5289 1979 Political structure and the development of inequality among the Macha Oromo.
In: CV 29, pp. 283-293.
- 5290 1982 The Oromo expansion reconsidered.
Journal of North East African Studies (NEA) 1(3): 188-203.
- 5291 1984 Kinship and property in Oromo culture.
In: CV 24, pp. 451-457.
- 5292 1987 *The Long Journey: Essays on History, Descent and Land among the Macha Oromo*.
Uppsala: University of Uppsala, Department of Cultural Anthropology, 130 p.
- 5293 1988 "Sons of slaves" or "Sons of boys": on the premise of rank among the Macha Oromo.
In: CV 50, vol. 1, pp. 809-818.
- 5294 Jaenen, C.
1956 The Galla or Oromo of East Africa.
Southwestern Journal of Anthropology 12 (2): 171-190.

- 5295 Kalinowskaja, K.P.
1968 History of the Galla, Ethiopia, 16th century, in the light of contemporary ethnographic research.
In: *Tezisy Dokladov Godichnoi Nauchnoi Sessii, Mai 1968*.
Leningrad: Leningrad Institute of Ethnography Miklouho Maklay, pp. 56-58 [in Russian].
- 5296 1969a Structure of age-group systems among the Galla of Ethiopia.
In: *Tezisy Dokladov Godichnoi Nauchnoi Sessii, 1969*.
Leningrad: Leningrad Institute of Ethnography Miklouho Maklay, pp. 91-92 [in Russian].
- 5297 1969 Characteristics of the Ethiopian Galla age-group system.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 1969/4: 128-132 [in Russian].
- 5298 1972 The problem of the correlation between function and structure of age-group systems among the Galla, Ethiopia.
Sovetskaja Etnografija 1972/4: 136-142 [in Russian].
- 5299 Kebbede Hordofa & P. Unseth
1986 'Bird talk' in Oromo.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 6-7: 74-83.
- 5300 Kieran, J.
1971 A route to the Galla.
In: B.A. Ogot, ed., *Hadith 3*, Nairobi: East Africa Publishing House, pp. 28-51.
- 5301 Kjaerland, G.
1977 *Culture Change among the Nomadic Borana of South Ethiopia*.
Pasadena: Fuller Theological Seminary (Thesis).
- 5302 Klausberger, F.
1971a Die Leqa-Horda: ein Beitrag zur Geschichte der Galla in Äthiopien.
Wiener Ethnohistorische Blätter 7: 7-32.
- 5303 1971b Rechtsgewohnheiten im Leben der Boran-Galla.
Archiv für Völkerkunde 25: 127-141.
- 5304 1971c Die Weideordnung der Gugi-Galla im Spiegel der Gegenwart.
Mitteilungen der Anthropologischen Gesellschaft Wien 101: 83-95.
- 5305 1972 Rechtsfindung in Süd-Äthiopien (Boran und Gugi-Galla).
Ethnologische Zeitschrift 2: 133-147.
- 5306 Knutsson, K.E.
1963 Social structure of the Mecca Galla.
Ethnology 2(4): 506-511.
- 5307 1967 *Authority and Change: a Study of the Kallu Institution among the Macha Galla of Ethiopia*.
Göteborg: Etnografiska Museet, 239 p.
- 5308 1969 Dichotomization and integration. Aspects of interethnic relations in Southern Ethiopia.
In: F. Barth, ed., *Ethnic Groups and Boundaries*.
London: Allen & Unwin; Boston: Little, Brown; Oslo: Universitetsforlaget, pp. 86-100.
- 5309 1975 Possession and extrainstitutional behavior: an essay in anthropological micro-analysis.
Ethnos 40(1-4): 244-272.

- 5310 Korram, A.R.
1969 Oromo proverbs, I.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 7(1): 65-80.
- 5311 1971 Oromo proverbs, II.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(2): 105-126.
- 5312 Lewis, H.S.
1963 *Jimma Abba Jifar: a Despotical Galla Kingdom*.
Ann Arbor: University of Michigan (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5313 1964 A reconsideration of the socio-political system of
the Western Galla.
Journal of Semitic Studies (1): 139-143.
- 5314 1965 *A Galla Monarchy: Jimma Abba Jifar, 1830-1932*.
Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, xix + 148 p.
- 5315 1966 The origins of the Galla and the Somali.
Journal of African History 7(1): 27-46.
- 5316 1969 Kud'Arfan: a multi-function institution among the
Western Galla.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp.99-103.
- 5317 1970 Wealth, influence and prestige among the Shoa Galla.
In: CV 36, pp. 163-186.
- 5318 1978 The Galla state of Jimma Abba Jifar.
In: H.G.M. Claessen & P. Skalnik, eds., *The Early
State*. The Hague - Paris - New York: Mouton, pp. 321-338.
- 5319 1983 Spirit possession in Ethiopia: an essay in interpretation.
In: CV 30.
- 5320 1984 Oromo.
In: CV 18, pp. 590-596.
- 5321 1988a Values and procedures in conflict resolution among Shoa Oromo.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 673-678.
- 5322 1988b *Gada*, big-man, *k'alluu*: political succession among the Eastern
Mech'a.
Northeast African Studies 10(1).
- 5323 Lonfernini, B.
1981 Il sistema 'Gada' dei Gugi e i suoi frammenti nel
'Luwa Sidamo'.
Quaderni di Studi Etiopici 2: 46-55.
- 5324 Lubie Birru
1981 Abyssinian colonialism as the genesis of the crisis
in the Horn: Oromo resistance 1855-1913.
Northeast African Studies 2(3)/3(1): 15-29.
- 5325 Mäkonnen Argäw
1982 Le culte d'Atete chez les hommes.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO 1(1): 135-136.
- 5326 1983 Le culte d'Atete chez les femmes.
Bulletin des Études Africaines de l'INALCO 2(4): 143.
- 5327 1983 Mäcca. On the Wärra Ebo and their neighbours.
In: CV 48, pp. 236-251 (in Amharic).
- 5328 Million Tesfaye
1961 Mutual aid associations among the Kottu Galla of Harrar.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College
Addis Ababa) 2(1): 71-81.

- 5329 Morton, A.L.
1975 Mystical advocates: explanation and spirit
sanctioned adjudication in the Shoa Galla
ayana cult.
In: CV 6, pp. 73-89.
- 5330 Nagaso Gidada
1982 Oromo historical poems and songs.
Horn of Africa 5(3): 32-40.
- 5331 1983 Oromo historical poems and songs: conquest and
exploitation in Western Wallaga, 1886-1927.
Paideuma 29: 327-340.
- 5332 1985 *History of the Sayoo Oromo of Southwestern Wälläga,
Ethiopia, from about 1730-1886*.
Frankfurt/Main: Goethe Universität (Dissertation).
- 5333 Nagaso Gidada & D. Crummey
1972 The introduction and expansion of Orthodox
Christianity in Qelem awraja, western Wälläga,
from about 1886 to 1941.
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 10(1): 103-112.
- 5334 Pankhurst, R.
1975 Early nineteenth century Oromo childhood reminiscences.
Ethiopian Journal of Education 7(2): 39-47.
- 5335 Paulos Daffa
1984 *Oromo. Beiträge zur politischen Geschichte
Äthiopiens*.
Saarbrücken - Fort Lauderdale: Breitenbach, 121 p.
- 5336 Ruggles, C.
1987 The Borana calendar: some observations.
Archaeoastronomy (Supplement to *Journal for the History
of Astronomy*) 11: 56-61.
- 5337 Schlee, G.
1988 The Oromo expansion and its impact on ethnogenesis in northern
Kenya.
In: CV 50, vol.2, pp. 711-724.
- 5338 Schulz-Weidner, W.
1961 Einige Notizen über den Stam der Gudji-Galla.
Baessler Archiv 9(2): 265-327.
- 5339 Seifu Metaferia
1978 The Eastern Oromo (K'ottus) of Ethiopia and
their time-reckoning "system".
Africa (Roma) 33(4): 475-508.
- 5340 Sperry, D.S.
1973 *Law as a Political Process in a Plural Society and
Problems of Personal and Community Response: a Case Study
of Directed Politico-legal Development among the Galla
of Gimbi District, Welega Province, Ethiopia*.
Minneapolis: University of Minnesota (Ph.D. thesis), 339 p.
- 5341 Steinmann, A.
1965 Einige merkwürdige Töpfereierzeugnisse der Galla im
westlichen Äthiopien.
In: C.A. Schminitz & R. Witthaber, eds., *Festschrift
Alfred Bühler*, Basel: Pharos Verlag, pp. 385-388.

- 5342 Tamene Bitima
1983 On some Oromo historical poems.
Paideuma 29: 317-325.
- 5343 Tekalign W. Mariam
1986 Land, trade and political power among the Oromo of
the Gibe region, a hypothesis.
In: CV 38, pp. 145-160.
- 5344 Temesgien Gobena
1957 Gege, däbo, and other communal labours: mainly among the
Oromo of western Säwa and Wälläge.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College
Addis Ababa) 7: 65-76.
- 5345 Tesemma Ta'a
1985 *The Oromo of Wollega*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African
Studies Center (Ph.D. thesis).
- 5346 Torry, W.
1973 *Subsistence Ecology among the Gabra; Nomads of the
Kenya/Ethiopian Frontier*.
New York: Columbia University (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5347 1974 Life in the camel's shadow.
Natural History 83(5): 60-69.
- 5348 1976 Residence rules among Gabra nomads: some ecological
considerations.
Ethnology 15(3): 269-285.
- 5349 1977 Labour requirements among the Gabra. In: *East
African Pastoralism. Anthropological Perspectives
and Development Needs*. Addis Ababa: International
Livestock Center for Africa, pp. 159-170.
- 5350 1978 Gabra age organization and ecology.
In: CV 23, pp. 182-206.
- 5351 Triulzi, A.
1975 The Gudru Oromo and their neighbours in the two
generations before the battle of Embabo (1882).
Journal of Ethiopian Studies 13(1): 47-63.
- 5352 1980 Social protest and rebellion in some *gäbbar* songs
from Qellam, Wälläga.
In: CV 17, pp. 177-196.
- 5353 1983 L'epopea di Gute Dili nelle tradizioni Mecca del
Wälläga occidentale. In: CV 48, pp. 215-235.
- 5354 1988 History is a chair for the living to sit on. A note
on a Mecha genealogy from Näqämt.
In: CV 49, vol.4, pp.44-51.
- 5355 Trudnos, A.
1984 *Oromo Documentation, Bibliography and Maps*.
Warsaw: Warsaw University, Institute of Oriental
Studies, Department of African Languages and
Cultures, 77 p.
- 5356 Tubiana, J.
1966 Un document amhara sur les Galla Karayu.
In: CV 58, pp. 246-250.

- 5357 Upton, M.
1986 Production policies for pastoralists: the Borana case.
Agricultural Systems 20(1): 17-35.
53. Qemant
- 5358 Gamst, F.C.
1969 *The Qemant. A Pagan-Hebraic Peasantry of Ethiopia*.
New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 128 p.
- 5359 1988 The Qemant theocratic chiefdom in the Abyussinian feudal state.
In: CV 50, vol.1, pp. 793-798.
54. Sadama (Sidamo, Sidama)
- 5360 Anbessa Teferra
1975 Spirit possession and the management of aggression
among the sidamo.
Ethnos 40(1-4): 285-290.
- 5361 Braukämper, U.
1978 The ethnogenesis of the Sidama.
Abbay 9: 123-130.
- 5362 Brøgger, J.
1975 Spirit possession and the management of aggression
among the Sidamo.
Ethnos 40(1-4): 285-290.
- 5363 1985 *Belief and Experience among the Sidamo: a Case
Study towards an Anthropology of Knowledge*.
Oslo: Norwegian University Press, 170 p.
- 5364 Cittadini, M.
1969 Magia e ossessione presso i Sidama.
Quaderni dell'Istituto Italiano di Cultura 4, 27 pp.
- 5365 Hamer, J.
1969 Voluntary associations as structures of change
among the Sidamo of Soutwestern Ethiopia.
Anthropological Quarterly 40(1): 73-91.
- 5366 1970 Sidamo generational age-classes: a political
gerontocracy.
Africa 40(1): 50-70.
- 5367 1972a Dispute settlement and sanctity: an Ethiopian
example.
Anthropological Quarterly 45(3): 232-247.
- 5368 1972b Folktales, socialization and the content of
social relationships: an Ethiopian example.
Anthropos 67(3-4): 388-404.
- 5369 1976a Myth, ritual and the authority of elders in an
Ethiopian society.
Africa 36(4): 327-339.
- 5370 1976b Prerequisites and limitations in the development
of voluntary selfhelp associations: an example from
Ethiopia.
Anthropological Quarterly 49(2): 107-134.
- 5371 1977 Crisis, moral consensus, and the Wando Magano
movement among the Sadama of South West Ethiopia.
Ethnology 16(4): 399-413.

- 5372 1978 The origins of the Sidama.
Abbay 9: 131-140.
- 5373 1980 Preference, principle and precedent: dispute settlement and changing norms in Sidamo associations.
Ethnology 19(1): 89-109.
- 5374 1982 Rivalry and taking of kinsmen for granted: limiting factors in the development of voluntary agencies.
Journal of Anthropological Research 38(3): 303-314.
- 5375 1984 Sadama.
In: CV 18, vol.2, pp. 647-652.
- 5376 1985 Practice and change: an episode of structural disjunction and conjunction among the Sadama of Ethiopia.
Anthropological Quarterly 58(2): 63-74.
- 5377 1986 Hierarchy, equality and availability of land resources: an example from two Ethiopian ensete producers.
Ethnology 25(3): 215-228.
- 5378 1987 *Humane Development: Participation and Change among the Sadama of Ethiopia*.
Tuscaloosa: University of Alabama Press, xi + 281 p.
- 5379 Hamer, J. & I. Hamer
1966 Spirit possession and its socio-psychological implications among the Sadama of South West Ethiopia.
Ethnology 4(4): 392-408.
- 5380 Klausberger, F.
1971 Das Landbesitzrecht in Sidamo (Südäthiopien).
Zeitschrift für Vergleichende Rechtswissenschaft 72: 129-157.
- 5381 Lonfernini, B.
1967 Il grande pianto (lamenti Sidamo).
La Nigrizia 85(1): 36-38.
- 5382 1969a Eva e stata uno sbaglio.
La Nigrizia 87(1): 4-8.
- 5383 1969b I Sidamo.
La Nigrizia 87(4): 8-13
- 5384 1969c Calendario Sidamo.
La Nigrizia 87(6): 4-7.
- 5385 1969d Amore e morti nei canti Sidamo.
La Nigrizia 87(12): 12-16.
- 5386 1971 *I Sidamo - antico popolo cuscita*.
Bologna: Museum Combonianum, 190 p.
- 5387 1974 Nessun Sidamo e solo.
La Nigrizia 92(1): 24-29.
- 5388 Stanley, S.
1969 The political system of the Sidama.
In: CV 19, vol.3, pp. 215-228.
- 5389 Stanley, S. & D. Karsten
1968 The Luwa system of the Gabicco subtribe of the Sidama (Southern Ethiopia) as a special case of an age-set system.
Paideuma 14: 93-1-2.

55. Shangama

- 5390 Schulz-Weidner, W.
1959 Die Schangama. Anhang: Die Sido und Bio.
In: CV 22, pp.107-165.
- 5391 1963 Trauerfeier und Begräbnis einer Frau (Shangama, Süd-Äthiopien).
Publikationen zu Wissenschaftliches Filmen I B: 15-20.

56. "Shānqila"

- 5392 Pankhurst, R.
1977 The history of the Barya, Shanqella and other Ethiopian slaves from the borderlands of the Sudan.
Sudan Notes and Records 59: 1-43.

57. Shinasha

- 5393 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H.
1970 Die Schinascha in West-Äthiopien.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 95(1): 29-41.

58. Somali

- 5394 Abdi Sheikh Abdi
1978 My boyhood in the Ogaden.
Horn of Africa 1(1): 10-11.
- 5395 Lewis, I.M.
1980 The Western Somali Liberation Front (WSLF) and the legacy of Sheikh Hussein of Bale.
In: CV 17, pp. 409-415.
- 5396 Markakis, J.
1989 The Ishaq-Ogaden dispute.
In: CV 72, pp. 157-168.
- 5397 Wais, I.
1983 An account of the colonial experience of the Western Somalis.
Horn of Africa 4(4): 23-29.

59. Tigray (Tigrinya)

- 5398 Bauer, D.F.
1973 *Land, Leadership and Legitimacy among the Inderta Tigray of Ethiopia*.
Rochester: University of Rochester (Ph.D. Thesis).
- 5399 1975 For want of an ox...: land, capital and social stratification in Tigre.
In: CV 6, pp. 235-248.
- 5400 1976 Local-level politics and social change in Tigre: a transactional analysis of adaptive change.
In: W. Arens, ed., *A Century of Change in East Africa*. The Hague: Mouton, pp. 201-213.
- 5401 1977 *Household and Society in Ethiopia. An Economic and Social Analysis of Tigray Social Principles and Household Organization*.
East Lansing: Michigan State University, African Studies Center, xxxi + 183 p. (Second edition: 1985).

- 5402 Bauer, D.F. & J. Hinnant
1980 Normal and revolutionary divination, a Kuhnian approach to African traditional thought.
In: I. Karp & C.S. Bird, eds., *Explorations in African Systems of Thought*. Bloomington: Indiana University Press, pp. 213-236.
- 5403 Degregori, T.R.
1984 Tigre.
In: CV 18, pp. 788-789.
- 5404 Firebrace, J. & G. Smith
1982 *The Hidden Revolution. An analysis of social change in Tigray (North Ethiopia) based on eye witness accounts*.
London: Spokesman, for War on Want, viii + 92 p.
- 5405 Haile-Michael Mesginna
1958 Betrothal and marriage customs in Endärta.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 8: 49-61.
- 5406 Leslau, W.
1961 Tigre games.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 17: 61-68.
- 5407 Negga Tesemma
1956 The death customs in the Province of Tigre.
Ethnological Society Bulletin (University College Addis Ababa) 5: 13-23.
- 5408 Peberdy, M.
1985 *Tigray: Ethiopia's Untold Story*.
London: Relief Society of Tigray U.K. Support Committee, 62 p.
- 5409 Perret, M.
1976 Villages et paysans du Tâmbien, Éthiopie.
Cahiers d'Outre Mer 29(114): 137-150.
- 5410 Ricci, L.
1965 Nomi personali fra genti a lingua tigrina.
Rassegna di Studi Etiopici 21: 111-161.
- 5411 Rosen, C.B.
1974 *Warring with Words: Patterns of Political Activity in a Northern Ethiopian Town*.
Chicago: University of Chicago (Ph.D. thesis).
- 5412 1979 Tigrean political identity: an explication of core symbols.
In: CV 4, pp. 259-265.
- 5413 Solomon Inquai
1982 The hidden revolution in Tigray.
Horn of Africa 4(3): 27-31.
- 60. Tigre**
- 5414 Höfner, M.
1961 Überlieferungen bei Tigre-Stämmen. I. Ad Sek.
Annales d'Éthiopie 4: 181-203.

61. Tsamako

- 5415 Jensen, A.E.
1959 Die Tsamako (Anhang: Die Arbore).
In: CV 22, pp. 359-384.
- 5416 Pauli, E.
1959 Materielle Kultur der Tsamako.
In: CV 22, pp. 389-398.

62. Ubamer

- 5417 Haberland, E.
1959 Die Ubamer (Anhang 1: Die Galila, Gossa und Bargedda. Anhang 2: Die Argenne).
In: CV 22, pp. 167-188.

63. Weyto (Woyto)

- 5418 Abraham Husain
1983 *Childrearing Practice in Ethiopia with particular Reference to the Weyto Community and its Effect on Cognitive Development*.
Leipzig: Karl Marx-Universität (Dissertation).
- 5419 1985 Der Einfluss der sozial-ökonomischen Verhältnisse des Weyto-Volkes in Äthiopien auf die Erziehung und Ausbildung seiner Kinder.
Ethnographisch-Archäologische Zeitschrift 26(1): 50-56.
- 5420 Gamst, F.C.
1979 Wäyto ways: from hunting to peasant life.
In: CV 4, pp. 233-238.
- 5421 1984 Wäyto.
In: CV 18, vol.2, pp. 852-856.
- 5422 Tecle Haymanot Gebre Selassie
1984 *Yägumare särg*: initiation among the Wäyto of Lake Tana.
In: CV 64., pp. 234-246.
- 5423 Teclehaimanot G. Selassie
1986 Wäyto response to food shortages.
In: CV 38, pp. 161-164.

64. Wolayta ('Wolamo')

- 5424 Bogale Wolelu
1963 *History of the Wolamo People and How Slavery was Abolished*.
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers [in Amharic, 1956 EC].
- 5425 Bureau, J.
1980-82 Comment s'écrit l'histoire d'une province d'Éthiopie: le Wollaita.
Abbay 11: 225-241.
- 5426 Chiatti, R.
1984 *The Politics of Divine Kingship in Wolaita (Ethiopia), 19th and 20th centuries*.
Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Department of Anthropology (Ph.D.thesis).
- 5427 Dupont, L.
1975 La culture de l'ensete chez les Wollamo.
In: CV 14, pp. 30-37.

- 5428 Haberland, E.
1983a Eheschliessung im alten Wolayta.
Ethnologica (N.F.) 11(2): 556-567.
- 5429 1983b Zum Geschichtsbewusstsein der Wolayta (Süd-Äthiopien).
In: P. Snoy, ed., *Ethnologie und Geschichte*.
Wiesbaden: Steiner Verlag, pp. 212-220.
- 5430 1988 Eine "tigre"-Tür aus Wolayta (Süd-Äthiopien).
Paideuma 34: 23-30.
- 5431 Klausberger, F.
1978 Die Königsdynastien der Wolamo (1270-1900), Süd-Äthiopien.
Wiener Ethnohistorische Blätter 15: 29-50.
- 5432 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H.
1960 Über die Wolamo.
Zeitschrift für Ethnologie 85(1): 17-27.
- 65. Zala**
- 5433 Schulz-Weidner, W.
1956 Die Zala, ein kuschitisches Volkstum in Südwest Abessinien.
In: *Actes du IVme Congrès International des Sciences
Anthropologiques et Ethnologiques*, Vienna, vol.3, pp. 36-41.

COLLECTIVE VOLUMES

- CV 1 Bender, M.L., ed.
1976 *The Non-Semitic Languages of Ethiopia*.
East Lansing - Carbondale: African Studies Center, Michigan
State University - Southern Illinois University, xv + 738 p.
- CV 2 Caravaglios, M. Genoio, ed.
1983 *L'Africa ai Tempi di Daniele Comboni: Atti del Congresso
Internazionale di Studi Africani, Roma, 19-21 Novembre 1981*.
Roma: Istituto Italo-Africano, 463 p.
- CV 3 Mokhtar, G., ed.
1981 *UNESCO General History of Africa, Vol. II: Ancient
Civilizations of Africa*.
London - Berkeley - Paris: Heinemann - University of
California Press - UNESCO.
- CV 4 Hess, R.L., ed.
1979 *Proceedings of the Fifth International Conference of
Ethiopian Studies, Session B*.
Chicago: Office of Publications Services, University of
Illinois at Chicago Circle.
- CV 5 Benzing, B., et al. eds.
1976 *Wort und Wirklichkeit. Studien zur Afrikanistik und
Orientalistik. Teil I*.
Meissenheim am Glahn: Anton Hain.
- CV 6 Marcus, H.G., ed.
1975 *Proceedings of the First United States Conference of
Ethiopian Studies, Michigan State University, 2-5 May 1973*.
East Lansing: African Studies Center, Michigan State University.
- CV 7 Niane, D.T., ed.
1984 *UNESCO General History of Africa, Vol. IV: Africa from
the 12th to the 16th Century*.
London - Berkeley - Paris: Heinemann - University of
California Press - UNESCO.
- CV 8 Boahen, A.A., ed.
1985 *UNESCO General History of Africa, Vol. VII: Africa under
Colonial Domination, 1880-1935*.
London - Berkeley - Paris: Heinemann - University of
California Press - UNESCO.
- CV 9 Donham, D.L. & W. James, eds.
1986 *The Southern Marches of Imperial Ethiopia, Essays in
History and Social Anthropology*.
Cambridge, etc.: Cambridge University Press, xvi + 308 p.
- CV 10 Labahn, T., ed.
1984 *Proceedings of the Second International Congress of
Somali Studies, University of Hamburg, August 1-6, 1983*.
Vol. II: *Archaeology and History*.
Hamburg: Helmut Buske Verlag, 426 p.
- CV 11 Scarritt, J.R., ed.
1980 *Analyzing Political Change in Africa*.
Boulder: Westview Press.

- CV 12 Bohannan, P.J. & G. Dalton, eds.
1962 *Markets in Africa*.
Evanston: Northwestern University Press.
- CV 13 Institute of Development Research
1975 *Proceedings of the Second Social Science Seminar, Nazaret, 3-9 September 1974*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research, Addis Ababa University, 243 p.
- CV 14 Musée de l'Homme
1975 *Ethiopie Aujourd'hui: la Terre et les Hommes*.
Paris: Musée de l'Homme.
- CV 15 Goldenberg, G. & B. Podolsky, eds.
1986 *Ethiopian Studies. Proceedings of the Sixth International Conference, Tel Aviv 1980*.
Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema.
- CV 16 Baumann, H. ed.
1979 *Die Völker Afrikas und ihre traditionelle Kulturen*.
Wiesbaden: F. Steiner Verlag, 2 volumes.
- CV 17 Tubiana, J. ed.
1980 *Modern Ethiopia from the Rise of Menilek II up to the Present. Proceedings of the Seventh International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Nice 1977*.
Rotterdam: A.A. Balkema.
- CV 18 Weekes, R.V.
1984 *Muslim Peoples: A World Ethnographic Survey*.
London: Aldwych Press, 2 volumes (Second edition, revised and expanded).
- CV 19 Proceedings
1969-70 *Proceedings of the Third International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Addis Ababa 1966*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Ethiopian Studies, Haile Selassie I University, 3 volumes.
- CV 20 Bender, M.L., ed.
1981 *Peoples and Cultures of the Ethio-Sudan Borderland*.
East Lansing: African Studies Center, Michigan State University.
- CV 21 Fukui, K. & D. Turton, eds.
1979 *Warfare among East African Herders*.
Osaka: National Museum of Ethnology
(Senri Ethnological Studies no. 3).
- CV 22 Jensen, A.E., ed.
1959 *Altivölker Südäthiopiens*.
Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer Verlag.
- CV 23 Baxter, P.T.W. & U. Almagor, eds.
1978 *Age, Generation and Time. Features of East African Age Group Systems*.
London: C. Hurst.
- CV 24 Rubenson, S., ed.
1984 *Proceedings of the Seventh International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, University of Lund, 26-29 April 1982*.
Addis Ababa - Uppsala - East Lansing: Institute of Ethiopian Studies - Scandinavian Institute of African Studies - African Studies Center, Michigan State University.

- CV 25 Crummey, D.C. & C.S. Stewart, eds.
1981 *Modes of Production in Africa. The Precolonial Era*.
London - Beverly Hills: Sage.
- CV 26 Institute of Development Research
1978 *Proceedings of the Third Social Science Seminar, Nazaret, 27-29 October 1978*.
Addis Ababa: Institute of Development Research, Addis Ababa University, 512 p.
- CV 27 Bloomfield, B.C., ed.
1980 *Middle East Studies and Libraries*.
London: Mansell.
- CV 28 Accademia dei Lincei
1974 *IV Congresso Internazionale di Studi Etiopici (Roma, 10-15 Aprile 1972)*, 2 volumes.
Roma: Accademia dei Lincei.
- CV 29 L'Equipe Ecologie et Economie des Sociétés Pastorales
1979 *Pastoral Production and Society - Production Pastorale et Société. Proceedings of the Colloquium on Nomadic Pastoralism, Paris, 1976*.
Cambridge - Paris: Cambridge University Press - Maison des Sciences de l'Homme.
- CV 30 Segert, J. & J.E. Bodrogligeti, eds.
1983 *Ethiopian Studies. Dedicated to Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Seventy-fifth Birthday, November 14th, 1981, by his friends and colleagues*.
Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 582 p.
- CV 31 Mack, J. & P. Robertshaw, eds.
1982 *Culture History in the Southern Sudan: Archaeology, Linguistics and Ethnohistory*.
Nairobi: British Institute in Eastern Africa, 179 p.
- CV 32 Beckingham, C.F. & E. Ullendorff, eds.
1964 *Ethiopian Studies. Papers read at the Second Conference of Ethiopian Studies*.
Journal of Semitic Studies 9(1), xv + 260 p.
- CV 33 Brehme, G. & T. Büttner, eds.
1983 *African Studies/Afrika Studien. Dedicated to the 5th International Congress of African Studies in Nigeria*.
Berlin: Akademie Verlag, ix + 286 p.
- CV 34 Stanley, P., ed.
1982 *African Health and Healing Systems: Proceedings of a Symposium*.
Los Angeles: Crossroads, ix + 252 p.
- CV 35 ATTI
1960 *Atti del Convegno Internazionale di Studi Etiopici (Roma, 2-4 Aprile 1959)*.
Roma: Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei, 461 p.
- CV 36 Tuden, A. & L. Plotnicov, eds.
1970 *Social Stratification in Africa*.
New York - London: Free Press - Collier MacMillan, viii + 392 p.
- CV 37 Bender, M.L. et al., eds.
1976 *Language in Ethiopia*.
London: Oxford University Press.

- CV 38 Addis Ababa University
1986 *Proceedings of the Third Annual Seminar of the Department of History.*
Addis Ababa: Department of History, Addis Ababa University, 167 p.
- CV 39 Lewis, I.M., ed.
1983 *Nationalism and Self-determination in the Horn of Africa.*
London: Ithaca Press, ix + 226 p.
- CV 40 Butler, J., ed.
1966 *Boston University Papers in African History.*
Boston: Boston University, African Studies Center, 3 volumes.
- CV 41 Tornay, S., ed.
1978 *Voir et Nommer les Couleurs.*
Nanterre: Laboratoire d'Ethnologie et de Sociologie Comparée, viii + 680 p.
- CV 42 M. Abélès & C. Collard
1985 *Age, Pouvoir et Société en Afrique Noire.*
Paris: Centre National des Lettres - Editions Karthala/Montréal: Presses Universitaires de Montréal, 330 p.
- CV 43 Salim, A.I.
1985 *State Formation in East Africa.*
Nairobi: Heinemann.
- CV 44 Roberts, A.S., eds.
1987 *The Cambridge History of Africa. Vol.VII: From 1905 to 1940.*
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1063 p.
- CV 45 1964 *Koptische Kunst. Christentum am Nil.*
Essen-Bredeney: Villa Hügel e.V., 628 p.
- CV 46 Crummey, D., ed.
1986 *Banditry, Rebellion and Protest in Africa.*
London: James Currey.
- CV 47 Colloque
1985 *Colloque International 'Voyage et Voyageurs', Bruxelles, 1983.*
Bruxelles: Fondation Nicolas-Claude Fabri de Peiresc, 158 p.
- CV 48 Tubiana, J., ed.
1985 *Guirlande pour Abba Jérôme.*
Paris: Le Mois en Afrique.
- CV 49 Proceedings
1988 *Proceedings of the IXth International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Moscow, August 1986.*
Moscow: Akademia Nauk, for Institut Afriki, 6 volumes.
- CV 50 Taddese Beyene, ed.
1988 *Proceedings of the VIIIth International Conference of Ethiopian Studies, Addis Ababa 1984.*
Huntingdon, U.K.: ELM Publications, 2 volumes.
- CV 51 Mélanges
1964 *Mélanges offerts à Eugène Tisserant.*
Città del Vaticano: Bibliotheca Apostolica Vaticana.
- CV 52 Donham, D.L. & W. James, eds.
1980 *Working Papers on Society and History in Imperial Ethiopia: the Southern Periphery from the 1880s to 1974.*
Cambridge: African Studies Center.

- CV 53 Andrzejewski, B. W., ed.
1985 *Literatures in African Languages: Theoretical Essays and Sample Surveys.*
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 672 p.
- CV 54 Thuan Cao Huy, et al., eds.
1986 *La Corne de l'Afrique: Questions Nationales et Politique Internationale.*
Paris: L'Harmattan, 268 p.
- CV 55 Keller, E.J. & D. Rothchild, eds.
1987 *Afro-Marxist Regimes: Ideology and Public Policy.*
Boulder: Lynne Rienner, 335 p.
- CV 56 Anderson, D. & R. Grove, eds.
1987 *Conservation in Africa: People, Politics, and Practices.*
Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 355 p.
- CV 57 Shaked, S., D. Shulman & G.G. Stroumsa, eds.
1987 *Gilgul. Essays on Transformation, Revolution and Permanence in the History of Religions, dedicated to R.J. Zwi Werblowsky.*
Leiden: Brill, viii + 326 p.
- CV 58 Lukas J., ed.
1966 *Neue Afrikanistische Studien.*
Hamburg: Deutsches Institut für Afrika-Forschung.
- CV 59 Fusella L., S. Tedeschi & J. Tubiana, eds.
1984 *Trois Essais sur la Littérature Éthiopienne.*
Antibes: Ed. ARESAE, xii + 223 p.
(Bibliothèque Peiresc, no. 3).
- CV 60 Mélanges
1980 *Mélanges offerts au Doyen Lionel Balout.*
Paris: ADEP.
- CV 61 Drages, G.D., ed.
1985 *Aksum Thyateira. A Festschrift for Archbishop Methodios of Thyateira and Great Britain.*
London: Thyateira House.
- CV 62 Symposium
1987 *Symposium on the Centenary of Addis Ababa 1986, November 24-25, 1986.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University Press.
- CV 63 Taddese Beyene, Taddese Tamrat & R. Pankhurst
1988 *The Centenary of Dogali.*
Addis Ababa: Artistic Printers for Institute of Ethiopian Studies.
- CV 64 Proceedings
1984 *Proceedings of the Second Annual Seminar of the Department of History, Addis Ababa University.*
Addis Ababa: Addis Ababa University, College of Social Sciences.
- CV 65 Dunn, P.A., ed.
1983 *Quo Vadis Ethiopia. Conference Proceedings.*
Washington, D.C.: African Study and Research Program, Howard University.
- CV 66 Proceedings
1987 *Proceedings of the First International Conference on Ethiopian Art.*
London: Warburg Institute, 532 p., 276 ill.

- CV 67 D. Eeckaute, D. & M. Perret, eds.
1986 *La Guerre d'Éthiopie et l'Opinion Mondiale, 1934-1941*.
Paris: Publications Langues'O, 257 p.
- CV 68 Zeitschrift für Kulturaustausch
1973 *Äthiopien*. Special issue of the *Zeitschrift für Kultur-*
Austausch (Bonn), 232 pp.
- CV 69 Uhlig, S. & Bairu Tafla, eds,
1988 *Collectanea Aethiopica*. Stuttgart: F. Steiner, 233 p.
- CV 70 Hjort af Ornas, A. & M.A. Mohamed Salik, eds.
1989 *Ecology and Politics: Environmental Stress and Security in*
Africa.
Uppsala: Scandinavian Institute of African Studies.
- CV 71 Johnson, D.H. & D.W. Anderson, eds,
1988 *The Ecology of Survival. Case Studies from Northeast African*
History.
London: Lester Crook Academic Publishing.

INDEX OF AUTHORS.

**

Anonymous	81, 486, 1660, 1777, 3355, 3749, 4179, 4985
Aalund, F.	3937
Aaron, N.S.	4882
Abaineh Workie	2838-39, 3490, 4643
Abarshalin, V.M.	1778
Abate Mammo	1661
Aba-Wolo Seyfe Sellassie	1577
Abbadie, A. d'	302
Abbink, J.	1, 72, 1982, 4883-86, 5139-42
Abdelsalam, M.I.	1983
Abdi, S.A.	3356, 5394
Abdul Kader Saleh Mohammed	4743
Abebe Ambatchew	3491, 5203
Abebe Adera	2610
Abebe Bekele	3492
Abebe Haile Gabriel	2384
Abebe, W.	3750
Abel, A.	672
Abebe Fassil	1779
Abélès, A.	5201
Abélès, M.	2, 4956, 5194-5201
Aberra Jembere	1780-81, 1932, 1984
Abir, M.	930-40, 3070, 3357, 3493
Abraha François, Abuna	4417
Abraham Asefa	2206
Abraham Demoz	295, 487, 673, 1151, 3494, 4180, 4644
Abraham, G.G.	2611-12
Abraham Husain	5418-19
Abraham, W.I.	2613
Abul-Haggag, Y.	1662
"Abyot Yezlek"	1985
Acquaye, A.A.	488
Adanalian, A.A.	3115
Addis Anteneh	4769
Adegoke, D.B.	489, 1152
Adhana Mengesteab	65, 4830
Addis Hiwet	1986-87
Admasu Neguse	5205
Admassu Bezabek	2514
Admassu Zike	3116
Aescoly, A.Z.	4887
Afawärq Gäbrä Yäsus	4181
<i>African Development</i>	2615
Aga Khan, S.	2943
Agedew Redie	3495-96
Agez, A.	3497
Agostino Tedla, Abba	4253
Agyeman-Duah, B.	3117
Ahmed Atieb Dafallah	4828
Ahmed, A.H.	1153-56
Ahmed, H., see: Hussein Ahmed	
Ahmed, M.	2385
Ahmed, Y.	5035-37

Ahooja, K.P.	1782-86, 2616, 3603
Akalou Wolde Ammanuel	1786
Akalou Wolde Mikael	941, 2531-33, 3821
Akheigbe, S.	1158
Akshieva, Z.P.	374
Aklilu Berhan Wäldä Qiros	151
Aklilu Habte	3498-3501
Aklilu Lemma	3644
Akpan, B.	1159-60
Alem Mezgebe	1988
Alemayehu Lirensso	2386-88, 2617-18
Alemayehu Seifu	2840
Alemayyehu Moges	4182
Aleme Eshete	375, 490, 942, 1161-62, 2389, 2619, 3071, 3118-19, 3502-03, 3822, 4418, 5164
Aleme Teferu	175
Alemneh Dejene	2390
Alemseged Abbay	674
Alemseged Tesfay	2207
Aleqa Taye	491
Alexander Matejko	2903
Al-Hashimi, M.	4419
Aliboni, R.	3358
Aliperu, F.	1989
Alkämper, J.	2208, 4139
Alles, H.	3359
Allier, J.M.	5095
Allote de la Fuye, M.	4254
Almagia, R.	376
Almagor, U.	4837-54
Amare Dewit	2535
Aneesa (Anita) Kassam	5206-07
Alpert, B.A.	492
Alterfeder, H.F.	1787
Altheim, R.	675-76
Altier, C.	4967
Alula Abate	83, 1663, 2391-95, 2534
Alula Hidar	3
Alvarez, F.	303
Alvarsson, J.-A.	4645
Amanuel Sahle	1163-64, 3823-24
Amara Täklämaryam	3726
Amare Dawit	2535
Amare Getahun	3751-52, 3825
Amare Tekle	1990, 3120-21
Ambaye Zekarias	2209
Amborn, H.	2841, 4646-48, 5096
Amdemariam Tesfamichael	3839
Amdemichael, T.	2210
Amdä Mikael Habte	2620
Amha Belay	1664
Amnesty International	1991
Amos, F.J.C.	2536
Amos, G.	152
Amulree, Lord B.	1165
Anadalian, A.A.	3115
Anbessa Teferra	5360
Andargatchew Tesfaye	2396-97, 2842, 3504, 5038

Andargatchew Tiruneh	1578, 3360
Andersen, K.T.	4420
Anderson, A.S.	493
Anderson, C.	494
Anderson, F.M.	2398, 2464, 2507
Andrzejewski, B. W.	4183-84, 5208-13
Anfray, F.	677-704, 710, 4986
Annequin, G.	700, 1166, 3939-40
Anzani, A.	705
Appleyard, D.L.	1167-68, 1256
Araia Tseggai	1169, 2621, 3361-62
Araya Kebede	2517
Arefaine Belay	153
Aregay Waktola	2399-2402
Aregga Haile-Michael	2843-44
Arén, G.	4421
Armstrong, W.	3826
Arnold, H.	1788, 4140
Arras, V.	4255-56
Artamonov, L.K.	304
Asante, S.B.K.	1433-38
Asfa-Wossen Asserate	1016
Asfaw Demte	4770
Asfaw Desta	3505-06, 3645-46
Asfaw Lulseged	2212-13
Ashenafi Kebede	3911-13
Ashenaki Tafere	2214
Ashhab, N.	1992
Ashinger, F.E.	1789
Asmä Giyorgis	943
Asmare Tamene	3914
Asmarom Legesse	1993, 2215, 4649-50, 5214
Asmelash Beyene	1790, 1905
Asmerom Kidane	1665-66, 2622-25, 3647
Asnake Ali	1170
Assefa Abraha	2308-09
Assefa Beqeale	1667, 2626-27, 2845, 3507
Assefa Dula	2216
Assefa Gabre-Mariam Tesemma	2846
Assefa Kassa	2628
Assefa Kuru	2403
Assefa Medhane	1791
Assefa Mehretu	1668-69, 2217, 2251, 2404, 2629, 2944, 2951, 3122
Aster Akalu	2405, 5165-66
Atas, M.	1171
Athena	4771
Atkins, H.R.	495-96, 1670
Atafu Makonnen	497
Aubin, J.	377, 944
Austen, R.A.	945
Avramets, B.A.	3915
Awad Abdallah	2856
Awal Adem	5215
Awetahegne, Alemagehu	2218
Aymro Wondmagegnehu	4423
Ayele Täklä-Haymanot	3827, 4424
Ayalew Gebre Sellassie	3508

Ayalew, M. 4422
 Ayalew Shibeshi 3509
 Ayalew Tamru 4425
 Ayandele, E.A. 3072-73
 Ayele, T. 3725
 Ayele Tirfe 2630
 Aynalem Adugna 1671
 Aynor, H. 154
 Azad, A. 3123

B
 **

Baars, W. 4258
 Bachem, B. 5039
 Bachmann, J. 180
 Bachrach, S. 3828
 Badege Bishaw 2406
 Baer, G.W. 1439-40, 1579, 3124-25
 Bahru Zewde 84, 378, 1172-74, 2537, 2631, 2945, 3510, 4987
 Baier, E. 2219, 2847
 Bailey, G. 1994
 Baillou, G. 706
 Bair, F.H. 542
 Bairu Tafla 155-57, 305, 499, 943, 946, 1175-88, 1792-93, 2220, 3753, 4426, 5216
 Baker, J. 1672, 2632-33
 Baker, J.D. 2580
 Baker, R.K. 1794
 Baker, R.S.B. 1673
 Bakke, J. 4426
 Balashov, S.V. 3511
 Baldet, H. 4744
 Baldia, M.O. 4894
 Balicka-Witakowska, E. 947, 3829, 3941-42
 Balsvik, R.R. 2848-50
 Bandrés, J.L. 4259
 Barberis, G. 3512
 Bardey, A. 306
 Bardolph, J. 4185
 Bariabagar, H. 1674
 Barker, A.J. 1441
 Baroli, M. 500
 Barrett, T. 3363
 Barrie, B.G. 3513
 Barros, J. 3126
 Bartels, L. 5217-23
 Bartnicki, A. 501, 948-49
 Barzano, G. 4651
 Basler, W. 1442
 Basquin, K. 4
 Bassi, M. 5224-26
 Bastin, J. 3127
 Bates, D. 1189
 Battaglia, R. 1443

Battell, C.F. 4427
 Baudissin, G.G. von 2538, 2634-36
 Bauer, D.F. 5398-5402
 Baulch, B. 2946
 Baumann, M.P. 3916
 Bavaryl, M. 502
 Baylor, J. 5
 Baxter, P.T.W. 4652, 5227-40
 Beauregard, E.E. 1190
 Beccari, C. 158
 Beck, P.J. 1191, 3128
 Beck, T.E. 3514
 Beckingham, C.F. 159-160, 344, 379-381, 503, 950-53, 3074, 4401, 4428
 Beckstrom, J.A. 1795-98
 Beer, D.F. 6, 4186
 Beeston, A.F.L. 707
 Befekadu Degefe 2407
 Behrens, S. 1675
 Beisel, D. 3364
 Beka Nemmo 1192
 Bekele Nadi 4415
 Bekure W. Semait 2408, 2637-38, 2947
 Belaynesh Mikael 708
 Bell, J. 3129
 Bell, J.B. 3365
 Bell, P. 7
 Bell, S. 954
 Bella, S. 504
 Belt, W. 85
 Ben Dor, S. 41, 4888-89
 Bender, M.L. 505, 1995, 2932, 4653-54, 4828, 5137
 Benjamin, T. 4107
 Bennett, J. 3366, 4745
 Bentwich, N. 1580
 Benzing, B. 1996
 Bereket Habte Selassie 1799-1800, 1997-98, 3130-31, 3367-69, 3387
 Berger, C. 3370
 Berhane Asfaw 709
 Berhane Ayalew 8, 161
 Berhane Cahsai 3371
 Berhane Ghebray 1801
 Berhanou Abebe 162, 710, 1193-94, 2221, 3943-44
 Berhanu Abegaz 1676-78, 2639-40, 4260
 Berhanu Bayih 1999
 Berhanu G. Mariam 2409
 Berkeley, G.F. 1195
 Berlan, E. 2539
 Bermudez, J. 2000
 Berru Gebregziabher 2222
 Berry, L. 163, 955-56, 3945-46
 Bersina, S. Y. 711
 Beurden, J. van 3372
 Beyene Negewo 3515-16
 Beylot, R. 4261-63, 4429-33
 Bhardwaj, R.G. 3132, 3373-74
 Bianchi, P. 1196
 Bianchi-Barriviera, L. 3947-48

Bidder, I.	3949
Bignami, I.	4655
Billilign Wandefro	2223
Billion, C.	506
Birhan G.M. Tekle	2641
Birn, D.S.	3133
Bisrat, Akliku	2224
Bissio, B.	2131
Bitima, T.	3375, 5342
Bizzoni, A.	1197
Bjeren, G.	2540-42, 2642
Bjerkan, O.-C.	3517
Bjornesjo, B.	4108
Blanc, H.	307
Black, P.	5097
Blackhurst, H.	5242-44
Blacksburg, L.	1444
Blaug, M.	2225, 2643
Bliese, L.F.	4746-48
Blois, F. de	957
Boaz, N.T.	712
Bockelmann, W.	4434
Bockelmann, E.	4434
Bocock, P.W.	2644
Bogale Wolelu	5424
Bogardus, E.S.	4656
Bogdanov, H.F.	382
Bojovic, J.R.	1445
Bolton, M.	1679
Bondestam, L.	1680, 2645-50
Bonk, J.	9
Borello, P.M.	5245
Borer, A.	383-84
Bosi, F.	713
Boswell, W.P.	3950
Bottomley, A.	2651
Bowen, D.J.	3518-19
Boyce, F.	3376
Boyens, R.W.	2226
Brake, D.T.	4436
Brandt, S.A.	714-16
Bratt, E.	3830
Braukämper, U.	958, 2948, 3831-32, 3956, 4437-38, 4657, 5020-22, 5089-90, 5246-49, 5361
Bray, D.E.	2001
Breemen, P. van	4439
Brehme, G.	2202
Bricklin, J.H.	2851
Brietzke, P.	36, 1802, 2168, 2410-12
Brind, H.	3134
Brionne, P.	2003
Broekhuizen, A.	507
Brogger, J.	5362-63
Brooke, C.H.	1681-82, 2227, 5250-51
Brooks, K.	3520
Brown, C.F.	10, 717
Brown, L.	308, 1683-84
Brown, R.L.	2852-56

Bruce, J.	309-11, 4440
Bruce, J.W.	2228, 2413
Brummelkamp, J.	508-09
Brüne, S.	2004-05, 2414
Brunschvig, R.	5040
Brus, R.	3951
Buccianti, G.	1198
Buchholzer, J.	510
Buchthal, H.	3952
Budge, E.A.W.	4264-65
Buhagiar, W.	1803
Bulcha, M.	2949
Bunting, A.	2229
Burdick, C.W.	2652
Bureau, J.	385, 511, 1804, 2006-2008, 2415, 3833, 4141, 4658, 4957-63, 5425
Burgoyne, C.	386, 1581
Burke, V.E.M.	2230
Burley, D.L.	4659, 4964
Burton, F.C.	512, 4660
Burton, M.	513
Buschkens, W.F.	3648
Busk, D.L.	312
Büttner, M.	3521
Büttner, T.	1582, 2857
Butzer, K.W.	718-19
Buxton, D.R.	313, 514, 3953-55, 4079
Buxton, J.	2009
Bykov, A.P.	2653

C

**

CADU	2231
Cahana, Y.	4890
Calabro, L.	314
Calchi Novati, G.	1446, 3075
Campbell, D.J.	2950-51
Campbell, J.F.	3135, 3377
Cao-Huy, T.	3136
Caplan, L.	4772
Caputo, R.	4661
Caquot, A.	164-65, 701, 959-63, 4266-68
Carder, N.	716
Carlson, D.G.	2654
Carlson, O.	2543
Carlton, D.	1447
Carpenter, S.	2862
Carr, C.J.	4855
Carrell, J.	3378
Caselli, C.	2740
Cassanelli, L.	1685, 3834
Cassiers, A.	2544, 4142-43
Castagno, A.M.	1805, 3137
Castanhoso, M. de	315
Castro, F.	12
Canard, M.	387

Caulk, R.A. 1199-1212, 1583, 5041
CEDO 3522
Centre Tricontinental 13
Cerbella, G. 4662-63
Cerulli, Enrico 166-69, 515, 964-65, 4187-88, 4269-76, 4410-43, 4664
Cerulli, Ernesta 4665
Cervenka, Z. 3379
Cervicek, P. 720-22, 3956
Chaine, M. 4277
Chaliand, G. 3138
Chambard, O. 86, 1448
Chand, D. 3649
Chandler, D.G. 1213
Chapple, D. 388, 2545
Charaev, V. 2010
Charlier, T. 3139
Chatterjee, S.K. 3076
Chauleur, P. 2011
Chauvel, J. 389
Chauvin, M. 1806
Chavaillon, J. 723-29
Chédeville, E. 4749
Chege, M. 2126, 3140
Chennafi, M. el- 966
Cherian, K.A. 516, 2655
Chernetsov (Cernecov), S.B. 170, 967-70, 1057-58, 1213, 1584, 1807, 2416, 3835-36, 3957
Chhabra, H.S. 730
Chiatti, R. 5426
Chiffelle, S. 2858
Chittick, N. 731-31
Chojnacki, S. 14, 87, 342, 390-92, 708, 971, 1215-18, 3077, 3958-78, 4109-12, 4144, 4356
Chombeau, C. 2952
Christides, V. 733
Christos, Solomon Gebre See: Solomon Gebre Christos
Chukumba, S.U. 1449-50
Church, W.L. 1808
Cigana, R. 2012
Cittadini, M. 5112-15, 5364
Clapham, C. 517, 1585-87, 1809-14, 1922, 2013-18, 2417, 3141-44, 4666
Clark, J.D. 734-39
Clark, R.J. 2418
Clarke, J. 2953
Clay, J.W. 2954-56, 2988
Clear, J. 171-72
Cléret, M. 518
Cliffe, L. 2957-58, 3380-81, 3387
Close, D.F. 5252
Coger, D.M. 37
Cohen, J.M. 16, 1815-16, 1879, 2019-20, 2232-38, 2419-32, 2546, 2959
Cohen, M. 3842-44
Cola Alberich, J. 2021
Colchester, M. 2960
Colebrook, M.J. 3331

Collier, O.P.C. 2656
Comba, P. 17, 4189
Comhaire, J. 2547-49, 4667
Comhaire-Sylvain, S. 2859
Conacher, D.G. 3650
Connell, D. 3145, 3383-85
Conte, C. 520-21, 4668
Contenson, H. de 740-46
Conti Rossini, C. 4278-86
Cooper, R.L. 2860-66, 3523
Copher, C.B. 747
Coppens, P. 1817
Coppens, Y. 748, 805-06
Coquin, R.-G. 4281, 4444
Cornwallis Harris, W. 316
Corvinus, G. 749-50
Cossins, N.J. 5253-55
Costanza-Beccaria, G.A. 1818
Costi, R.L. 1451
Cotterell, F.P. 394, 4445-46
Coulon, C. 1588
Cowen, C.R. 4145
Cowley, R. 173-75, 4282-95, 4447-48
Cox, D.R. 3524
Cracco-Rugini, L. 751
Crawford, O.G.S. 317
Creed, J. 3146
Cretney, S. 1819
Crisp, J. 2961
Crummey, D. 88, 598, 972-74, 1219-228, 2023, 2239-40, 2550, 3078, 4449-52, 4773-75
Cubitt, G. 3386
Cumming, D. 318, 395
Cuoq, J. 4453
Cutler, P. 2962-63

D **

Dacher, N. 4891
Da Costa, M.G. 344, 396
Dahl, G. 4823, 5256-57
Da Keren, I. 5116-17
Da Maarda, D. 1820
Damblain, J.-M. 2024
Daniel Ayana 4454-55
Daniel Ghebre-Kidan 1229
Daniel Haile 1686, 1821, 2657, 2867-70, 3606
Daniel Teferra 2658-59, 2964
Danton, J. 176
Darch, C. 18, 177-79, 397
Darkwah, R. 975, 1230-35
Dascalu, N. 1452
David, R. 1822-28
Davidson, B. 3382, 3387
Davis, A.J. 976-80, 4456-58
Davies, H.R.J. 4669

Davis, R.J.	4459-60
Davy, A.	522
Davydov, L.	3147
Daw, M.	2433, 2965
Dawit Bekele	3232
Debebe Seifu	4190-91, 4988
Debebew Zelleke	4776
Debelie Batu	2434
Debré, F.	3388
Decke, G.	2660
De Felice, R.	1453
Degregori, T.	5403
Deininger-Engelhart, L.	4013
Dejene H. Mariam	2551
Dejene, T.	1693
Dekker, G.	752
Delacor, M.	4296
Delancy, M.W.	19
Delaney, A.	20
Del Boca, A.	1454-59
Delhi, A.	3389
Déribéré, M.	523
Déribéré, P.	522-23
Delius, A.	525
Dembel Balcha	2661
Demeksa, B.	2662
Demissie Gebre Mikael	2241-42, 5258
Denais, M.	3886
Denis, J.	2552
Denti di Pirajno, A.	319
De Rafols, W.	2663
Deregowski, J.B.	5143
Dereje Wolde Medhin	2664
De Roux, H.	4146
Derrick, J.	2966
Desanges, J.	753-56, 981
Deschamps, H.	89
Desmarests, P.	3837
Dessalegn Rahmato	3, 1687, 1829, 2025, 2243, 2435-40
Desta, P.	1830, 3148
Desta Alemu	2871
Desta Asayehgn	3525
Devens, M.	21, 4892
Devos, P.	4297-98
Di Afelba, G.	4461
Diamond, R.A.	3149
Diate Nkoy	2665
Dillmann, A.	180
Dimetros, N.	3150
Disney, R.	2667-68
Dittmer, K.	3979, 4670
Dobberahn, F.	3838
Dolgova, O.	2968
Dombrowski, B.W.W.	4462
Dombrowski, F.A.	181-82, 982-86, 1236, 4462
Dombrowski, J.	757-58
Donham, D.L.	526, 5120-28
Donovan, N.	3839, 4162

Donzel, E. van	183, 987-90, 3079-80, 4192
Doob, L.W.	3151
Dore, G.	1460
Doresse, J.	398, 527-31, 759-60, 991, 1237, 1589, 1831-32, 3152-53, 3840, 4299-4300, 4463-65
Dove, T.C.	1833
Dow, T.E.	1834
Dowell, M.D.	320
Doyle, L.R.	5259-60
Drewes, A.J.	761-65
Dragas, G.	184
Druce, N.	3408
D'Souza, P.	1590
Dubois, H.P.	2669
Dubouays, J.-M.	3154
Ducros, J.	4750
Dugan, J.	1461
Dugdale, J.S.	1688
Duggar, J.W.	1591, 2670-71
Duignan, P.	185
Dula Abdu	2441
Dümmer, E.	2026
Dunning, H.C.	224, 2442-43
Dupont, A.	3390
Dupont, L.	5427
Dupuis, A.	4147
Duri Mohammed	2672-75, 2872, 5042
Dye, W.	992

E

**	
Eberhard, P.	2027
Echarri, M.	4466
Eck, G.	766
Eddy, J.A.	1835
Edmonds, I.G.	532
Edwards, J.R.	186, 1238-39
Edwards, P.G.	1240
Eeckaute, D.	1462-63
Ege, S.	993, 1241
Eggleston, P.	1452
Ehret, C.	533, 767-69
Ekpo, S.	3391
Eldon, R.	187, 399
Elias G. Egziabher	3651
Elliott, D.	3526
Ellis, G.	2028-29, 2245-49, 2444
Ellingson, L.	1592, 3392
Ellman, A.O.	2969
El Ramady, G.E.	4193
El Solami-Mewis, C.	2030
Elyanov, A.	534
Enakoro, P.	1836-37
Endalkatchew Makonnen	2676, 3155-56, 3240
Englebert, V.	4751

Engelhard, K. 2553
 Enguehard, F. 2250, 4148
 Enthoven, A.J.H. 2677
 Ephraim Isaac 213-14, 535, 4336-37, 4467-69
 Erik, H. 2031
 ERITREA 3394
 Erku Yimer 1686, 3527
 Erlich, H. 188, 1242-49, 1593-95, 2032-33, 3157, 3395-96
 Ermannsdorf, W.-D. von 2678
 Errington, S. 3393
 ERYTHREE 3393
 Esbroek, M.van 770, 4470
 Escher, R. 994, 4149, 4671-76Es
 Eshete Tadesse 4778
 Eshetou Chole 1596, 1838-39, 2034, 2445*, 2627, 2679-84
 Eshetou Menghesha 3158
 Eshetu Hassan 2554
 ETHIOPIA 1840-41, 2035
 Ethiopian Mapping Agency 1689
 Ethiopian Nutrition Institute 1690, 3841
 Ethiopian Orthodox Church 4471
 European Community 3159
 Evans, J.D. 3160
 Evans, G. 3161
 Ewert, K. 536
 Ewing, W. 22, 1842-43
 Ezekiel Gebissa 189
 Ezra Gebre-Medhin 4472

F

Falkenstörfer, H. 2036
 Fanuel Deggie 2685
 Faraci, G. 400, 2686
 Farer, T. 3162-64
 Fargher, B.L. 4968
 Faruqi, R. 2687
 Fassika Bellele 4779
 Fassil Aradoum 4194
 Fassil Demissie 2037
 Fassil Gebre Kiroso 2251, 2395, 2446-51, 3528, 3652
 Fassil Giorgis 2535
 Fassil Nahum 1597, 1844-45, 2038, 2863
 Fattovitch, R. 771-84, 880
 Fecadu (Fekadu) Gadamu 2555, 2873, 4989-91
 Fechter, R. 3081, 3980
 Fedorov, V. 4136
 Feis, H. 3165
 Fekade Azeze 4195
 Fekerte Haile 2688
 Felder, C. 535
 Fellows, P.A. 2556
 Fenet, A. 3166, 3398-99
 Ferenc, A. 4301-02, 5261
 Ferguson, L. 321

Fernyhough, A. 2873-75
 Ferry, R. 995
 Ferstl, K. 3981
 Feseha Giyorgis 537
 Feyisa Demie 2452
 Fikre Selassie Gabre Emmanuel 4473
 Fikre Workneh 3664, 3818
 Filosa, R. 4474
 Finch, C.S. 926
 Finseth, K.A. 3653
 Finseth, F. 3653
 Firebrace, J. 3400, 3426, 5404
 Fischer, S. 1779, 1846-47
 Fishera, V.C. 1464
 Fisseha Demoz Gebre Egzi 3826
 Fisseha H.Maskal 3654, 4780
 Fitzgerald, J.F. 3167
 Fitzgerald, M. 2970, 3168
 Fleming, H.C. 538, 4677-78
 Flood, G. 4752
 Foblets, M. 3352
 Fontaine-Tornay, M.-M. 5193
 Food and Agricultural Organization (FAO) 2253-54, 2453
 Forbes, D. 322, 539
 Forsberg, E. 2971, 4475
 Forsberg, M. 2971
 Forster, J. 4965
 Foucher, E. 1250, 5043-44
 Fouquet, D. 3149
 Fouyas, P.G. 401
 Frade, F. 3169
 Franchini, V. 785-89
 Francini, C. 5071
 Franda, M.F. 402
 Frankel, P. 2689
 Franklin, T. 2972
 Fraser, I.S. 1848
 Friedmann, Y. 4893
 Fuhs, H.F. 4303-04
 Fukui, K. 3754, 4679, 4831-33
 Fumagalli, G. 23
 Funk, G.A. 2039
 Furioli, A. 3918-19
 Furness, E.L. 2690
 Fusella, L. 190, 996, 1251, 1849, 4196-4202, 4305-07

G

Gäbre Sellasé 4179
 Gabre Tsadik Dagafou 3170
 Gäbre Yesus Hailu, Abba 4308-09
 Gaguine, M. 4310
 Galperin, G. 540, 1691, 2041, 2454, 4680
 Gallagher, J. 790-91, 4150-51
 Gallais, J. 2040
 Gallo, M. 1465

Gamacchio, P. 3401
 Gamaledinn, M. 2973
 Gamst, F. 1252, 2255-56, 4824, 4829, 4894, 5358-59, 5420-21
 Garretson, P.P. 191, 541, 1253-54, 2691, 4681-82
 Gartler, M. 542-43
 Gartley, J. 2692-96
 Gascon, A. 1692, 4152-53
 Gasparini, G.M. 544
 Gass, B. 24
 Gat, M. 1466
 Gavilov, N.I. 2042
 Gebeyehu Almneh 2697-98
 Gebeyehu Ejigu 3529
 Gebre Dimtse, G. 2455
 Gebre-Egzi Degou 2257
 Gebrehanna Gebremedhin 4311
 Gebrehiwet Zere 2258
 Gebre Medhin Gebre Christos 1833
 Gebre Maskal Kiflegzi 3530
 Gebre Selassie Seyoum Hagos 1850
 Gebre Yessus Wolde Mikael 4476
 Gebreyehou Ferissa 2259
 Gebre Wold Ingida Worq 2260
 Gebru Tareke 1598, 2043, 2261-62
 Geda Worku 25-26
 Gedamu Abraha 2877
 Gencheng, L. 3171
 Genoino-Caravaglios, M. 1599, 2699, 3172-73
 Geragthy, T. 1851-52
 Gérard, B. 545
 Gérard, A.S. 27, 4203
 Geremen, T. 3402
 Gergely, J. 1467
 Gerlach, R. 1927
 Gerressu, T.D. 1693
 Gerster, G. 546, 1694, 3982-84
 Gervers, M. 3985, 4154
 Getachew Aweke 2981
 Getachew Belayneh 2700
 Getachew Mäkaša 1600, 2123-24
 Getatchew, B. 1853
 Getahun Amare 2456
 Getahun Dilebo See: Lapiso Getahun Dilebo
 Getaneh Assefa 2701
 Getatchew Gebrewold 28
 Getatchew Haile 193-99, 258, 997-1005, 1015, 2974, 3082, 3174, 4312-26, 4477-83
 Gezahegn Gebre 2044
 Ghanotakis, A.J. 403
 Ghebru Woldeghiorghis 2702
 Ghiorgis Melessa 323
 Ghiorgis Teklemikael 2703
 Ghose, A.K. 2458
 Giacomo, A. d' 4484
 Giel, R. 1695, 2263, 3531, 3655-57, 3755, 3818
 Gigar Tesfaye 792, 1006-08, 3986-87
 Gigio, C. 3083-87

Gil-Benumeya, R. 3175
 Gilbert, A.N. 3532
 Gilkes, P. 547, 1601, 2045-50
 Gill, G.J. 2265-68, 2704
 Gill, P. 2975
 Gillet, M. 3533
 Ginzburg, E. 2705
 Giovana, M. 1468
 Girma Amare 3534-39
 Girma Beshah 1009
 Girma Elias 3988
 Girma, Fisseha 3989, 4113, 4131
 Girma Kebbede 1696, 2051, 2706, 2976
 Girma Kidane 3990-91, 4114
 Girma Makonnen 29-30
 Girma Selassie Asfaw 1256, 1373, 3802
 Girma Tolassa 2269
 Girma Wolde Selassie 2052
 Girma Zawdie 2707
 Girouard, M. 1697, 3992-93
 Giuciaru, C. 548
 Gizaw, B. 1698
 Glagow, R. 2643
 Gleichen, E. 324
 Glover, M. 1469
 Gluer, W. 4485
 Gobat, S. 325
 Gobbi, G. 520, 4668
 Godet, E. 702, 793-95, 3994, 4155-56
 Goering, T.J. 2270
 Goglio, L. 1470
 Goldberg, E.F. 1854
 Goldenberg, G. 549, 4992
 Goldsmith, A.A. 2424
 Gonzales Lopez, D. 2053
 Goodspeed, D.J. 1855
 Gorham, C. 1602
 Göricke, F.W. 2459-61, 4486-87
 Gorina, S.P. 2708
 Gorman, R.F. 3177-78
 Goshu Semma 3540
 Gothe, D. 404
 Göttisch, E. 1699
 Goudie, A.S. 1702
 Gould, W.T.S. 3541
 Gourou, P. 550
 Goyder, C. 2977
 Goyder, H. 2977
 Goytom Girmatsion 2878
 Gragg, G.B. 4327
 Grau, R. 200
 Graumann, G. 1472
 Graven, P. 1856-58
 Gray, C.S. 2709
 Graziosi, P. 796
 Grassi, F. 1471
 Green, D.A.G. 2271-72

Greenfield, R. 336, 1473-74, 1603, 1700-01, 1859, 2054, 2879, 2978-80, 3179-81, 3542, 4205-06, 5262, 5272
 Greim, A. 327
 Grenier, M. 3088
 Grey, R.D. 2055-56, 3182, 3543, 4683
 Griaule, M. 3842-44, 3995
 Griffin, K. 2462, 2710
 Grigg, I. 328
 Grimaldi, F. 3404
 Grinfeld, I. 4895
 Griswold, D. 1668, 5078
 Gromyko, An. A. 90, 1604, 2059, 3183-84
 Grottanelli, V.L. 797, 4684, 5138
 Grove, A.T. 1702
 Gruhn, W. 1728
 Grundy, K.W. 3405
 Grunfest, Y. 4328
 Gryseels, G. 2463-64
 Gryziewicz, S. 1860, 2711
 Gstrein, H. 551-52
 Guadagni, M. 1861-62
 Guebre Selassie 1257
 Guebre Selassie Okubagzi 3658 (see also Okubagzi, G.S.)
 Gudeta Mamo 3544
 Guidi, I. 4329
 Guillerez, B. 2060
 Guluma Gämäda 553, 5263
 Günther, J.-K. 2880
 Günther, R. 3920
 Gupta, V. 2061, 3185
 Guth, L.R. 1704
 Gyenge, Z. 2712

H **

Haber, L. 1010-11
 Haberland, E. 91-94, 554, 1012-13, 1863, 3757, 3996, 4157-58, 4260, 4488-92, 4685-92, 4822, 4834-35, 4858, 4865-68, 4975, 5072-73, 5110, 5129, 5264-66, 5417, 5428-30
 Habte Mariam Assefa 1864
 Habte Mariam Marcos 5018
 Habtemariam Tesfaghiorgis 1705-06, 2557, 2881
 Haftendorn, H. 3186
 Hagos Gebre Yesus 2062, 3545
 Hahn, W.R.O. 798-99
 Haile Bubbamo Arificio 5023
 Haile Gabriel Dagne 32, 201, 1258, 2558, 2981, 3546-50, 3997
 Haile Gebre Kristos 4207
 Haile Kiros Asmerom 1865
 Haile Leul Getahun 2273
 Haile Leul Tebicke 2465
 Haile Menkerios 2274-75
 Haile Meshel G. Wold 33-35
 Haile Michael Mesginna 1707, 5405

Haile Selassie I 55-556
 Haile Selassie Belay 2466-68, 3551
 Haile Semea 3406
 Haile Wolde Mikael 2713
 Haile Yesus Abegaz 2469
 Hailu Abatana 2470
 Hailu Araaya 3845
 Hailu Gabre Hiot 3846
 Hailu Kebbede 1866
 Hailu Lemma 2982
 Hailu, T. 3552
 Hailu Wolde Emmanuel 1708, 2276
 Hailu Woldemikael 3553
 Haksar, A.U.D. 3187
 Hall, G. 542-43
 Hall-Baissa, M. 2063, 2882
 Halliday, F. 2064, 3188-91, 3407
 Hallpike, C.R. 4159, 5098-5103, 5267
 Halperin, R. 4875
 Halpern, J. 2714
 Hamdesa Tuso 3554
 Hamer, I. 5377
 Hamer, J. 2883, 5365-77
 Hamilton, D. 1605, 2065-66, 3192-94
 Hammerschmidt, E. 95-97, 202-06, 287, 405, 557, 3998, 4330-31, 4493-4500, 4896
 Hammond, J. 3408
 Hancock, G. 558, 2595, 2983
 Hansberry, L. 406-407
 Hanson, D. 4501
 Hanson, H.M. 4501
 Hanson, J.W. 3555
 Hapte Maryam Wärqnäh 4502
 Haraldson, S. 3659
 Harbeson, J.W. 36, 2067-72, 2471, 3195, 4753-54
 Hardie, F. 1475
 Harmatta, J. 800
 Harnet, M. 2073, 3409
 Harris Jr., B. 3196
 Harris, J.T. 408
 Harris, J.W.K. 801-02
 Harris, M. 2984, 2994
 Harsche, E. 2277, 2715
 Hasan, A. 1709
 Hasselblatt, G. 559, 2884, 4503-05, 5268-69
 Hassen, M. 5270-72
 Hay, R.W. 2462, 3009
 Hayes, L.D. 2095
 Hayford, J.E.C. 560
 Hayward, R.J. 4758, 5272
 Head, S.W. 2716, 3556
 Hecht, E.-D. 1014, 4160, 4781, 5045-47, 5273
 Heidegger, M. 3660
 Heiden, L. 3410
 Heidt, A.M. 4506
 Heim, P. 561, 1867
 Heinzelin, J. de 98
 Heinzlmeier, H. 3197

Helland, J.	4755, 5274
Helmboldt, R.	4149
Heldman, M.	1015, 3999-4003, 4332-33, 4507
Helfritz, H.	4004
Henig, R.	1476
Henricksen, B.I.	2985
Henze, P.B.	329, 1477, 2074-78, 2986, 3198-3200, 4005, 5074-75
Hermann, A.	99
Heruy Walda Sellase	1016
Hess, R.L.	37, 562, 1868-70, 3411, 4897-98
Heyer, F.	1259, 4487, 4508-15,
Hickey, D.	1260, 3201
Hill, B.G.	3758
Hillman, J.C.	1710
Hinnant, J.T.	5275-83, 5402
Hirsch, B.	563, 1017
Hoar, B.	5132
Hoben, A.S.	2278-79, 2472, 4693, 4782-84
Hoben, S.	4785-87
Hoerr, O.D.	3557
Hoffmann, H.	5284-85
Hofmann, I.	803
Hofmann, J.	4516
Höfner, M.	5414
Holcomb, B.K.	2955, 2987-88, 5286
Holden, D.	1871
Holland, S.	3400
Holloway, R.	2885
Holmberg, J.	2473
Holmer, R.	1261
Holt, J.	2989-92
Honea, K.A.M.	4694
Hooker, J.R.	1262
Horn, L.W.	409, 4517
Horst, H.	1018
Horvath, R.J.	1711, 2559-62, 2864
Hoskyns, C.	3202
Houerou, F. le	1479
Hough, J.R.	3558
Houston, D.D.	564
Howell, F.C.	766, 805-07
Howell, J.	3203
Huber, A.	3759
Huffnagel, H.P.	2280-81
Hughes, A.	2886
Hultin, J.	2282, 4695, 5287-93
Humphreys, C.P.	2283
Hunt, C.G.	410
Hunnestead, S.	4518
Huntingford, G.W.B.	208-09, 330, 953, 1019-23, 1872, 2284, 3847, 4334-35, 4519
Huntsberger, P.E.	4208
Hunwick, J.	258
Hurni, H.	1712
Hussein, A.M.	2992
Hussein Ahmed	210-11, 1024, 1157, 3559
Hutchinson, T.J.	331

Hylander, F.	3848
--------------	------

I

**

Iadarola, A.	1263, 3204-05
Ianni, F.A.J.	1873
Ianus, S.P.A.	2887
Ibrahim, H.-A.	1480
Iliffe, J.	565
Imbakom Kalewold, Aläga	3560
Imperial College Exploration Board	332-333
Imru Haile Selassie, Ras	4209
Ingrams, L.	334
Institut Afriki	566
International Bank for Reconstruction and Development	2718
Institute of Management and Training	38
International Commission of Jurists	1874
International Labour Office (ILO)	2285, 2719
Irele, A.	212
Irvine, A.K.	808, 1168
Irvine, K.	3206
Irwin, L.	4978
Isaac, E.	See: Ephraim Isaac
Isaksson, N.-I.	2425-27
Iversen, O.	3412
IWGIA	2888, 2993
Izarn, R.	215. 4520

J

**

Jacob, M.	2976
Jacobson, G.S.	3561
Jacomy-Millette, A.-M.	1875, 3207-09
Jackson, R.H.	1713, 2889
Jackson, R.T.	335, 2286-87
Jacoby, E.H.	2288
Jaenen, C.J.	1264, 1714, 5294
Jaffe, H.	1265
Jäger, E.	4006
Jäger, O.A.	3661, 4006-12, 4105
Jagja, V.S.	See: Yagya, V.S.
Jama, A.A.	3210
James, M.	3341
James, W.	4698-99, 4979-80
Jamin, J.	4147
Jankowski, A.	3849
Janssen, V.	1876, 2289
Jansson, K.	2994
Jared, M.-J.	2079
Jarry, J.	336
Jemberie, A.S.	3562
Jenny, H.	567
Jensen, A.E.	4700-01, 4817, 4819, 4821, 5027, 5130, 5415

Jerôme, Abba 100
 Jesman, C. 101, 568-69, 1266-70, 3089, 4521-22, 4702
 Jinadu, L.A. 2080, 3211, 3563
 Johnson, D.H. 1375, 2995, 4703.
 Johnson, M.E. 2563-64, 3413
 Johnson, P. 102
 Johnson, T. 3413
 Johnson, W. 2996
 Johnston, Ch. 337
 Jones, A.H.M. 570
 Jones, D.W.R. 2720
 Jones, R. 39
 Jones, W. 2081
 Jonsson, I. 2428, 2474
 Jordan Gebre-Medhin 2290, 3414-19
 Joussaume, H. 809-10
 Joussaume, R. 809-13
 Juel-Jensen, B. 103, 4014
 July, R.W. 3306
 Juniac, H. de 1606

K **

Käbbädä Abärä 5024
 Kafelew Zanebu 40
 Kahana, J. 3662
 Kahsai Berhane 3420
 Kahsai Wolde Giyorgis 1996, 2082, 3421
 Kahsai, Z. 3422
 Kalinowskaja, K.P. 5104-05, 5295-98
 Kandel, R.F. 571
 Kane, T.L. 1271, 3850, 4210-12, 4338, 4523
 Kapeliuk, O. 4213
 Kapil, R. 3212
 Kaplan, I. 572, 609,
 Kaplan, R.D. 2997
 Kaplan, S. 41, 216, 814, 1025-26, 4330-41, 4524-26,
 4899-4906
 Kapuscinsky, R. 573
 Karsten, D. 1715, 2721-24
 Kassahun Checole 1607, 3663
 Kassim Shehim 4756
 Katsnelson, I.B. 412-13
 Katz, D.R. 2083
 Kaufman, S. 4015
 Kaula, E.M. 574
 Kaypaghian, F.P. 3564
 Kealy, S. 4527
 Kebede Abbe Ire 30
 Kebede Hordofa 5299
 Kebebew Daka 2475
 Kebede Gessesse 178
 Kebedew Ashagree 1877
 Kebrab Tesfai 1272
 Kebreab Wolde Giorgis 218-220
 Keefer, E.C. 414, 3213

Kehoe, M. 3501
 Kelemen, P. 2084, 2998
 Keller, E.J. 2085-92, 3213
 Kelly, A. 288
 Kennedy, J. 4016
 Kessler, D. 4906-08
 Kesteren, J. van 2890
 Ketsela, A. 1608
 Keussler, K. von 575, 1878
 Khachikyan, A. 815
 Khandelwal, S.K. 3664
 Kharlamov, V.N. 2891
 Khazanov, A.M. 1027
 Khrenkov, A.A. 4528
 Kimbell, W.H. 816
 Kimberlin, C.T. 3921-22
 Kimberlin, J. 3922
 Kidane Mariam, W. 1720
 Kidane-Mariam Zeresghi 2291
 Kieran, J.A. 5300
 Kifle, B. 4115
 Kiflemariam Gebrewold 2476
 Kifle-Mariam Zerom 2725
 Kindred, W. 4116
 Kinefe-Rigb Zeleke 43
 King, M. 2865
 King, P. 2999
 Kinnock, G. 3423
 Kirwan, L. 817-18
 Kistanova, I.F. 1702
 Kjaerland, G. 5301
 Klausberger, F.H. 4704, 4836, 4976, 4981, 5202, 5302-05,
 5380, 5431
 Kleeberg, I.C. 576
 Klein, H. 338
 Kleipenning, J.M.G. 577
 Klijn, E.M.C.F. 4017
 Klingenheben, A. 104, 4214
 Kloos, H. 44, 1671, 2477, 3000, 3665-71, 3760-63
 Kluckhohn, R. 5106
 Knefelkamp, W. 339
 Knibb, M.A. 4342-43
 Knutsson, K.E. 3424, 3734, 5306-09
 Kobes, J.D. 3565
 Kobishchanov, Y.M. 578-79, 819-26, 1028, 4215, 4705-06
 Kockläuner, G. 2625
 Koehn, E. 2568-69
 Koehn, P. 1879, 2020, 2094-96, 2430, 2478, 2546,
 2565-69, 3001, 5048
 Kokiev, A. 2097-98, 2726
 Kolos, E. 1273
 Korabienowicz, W. 340, 4529
 Korn, D.A. 1609, 3214-15, 3566, 3851
 Korram, A.R. 5310-11
 Korten, D.C. 2727, 2893, 3566, 3851
 Korten, F.F. 2727, 2893
 Koubel, L. 415
 Kouzmanova, A. 1481

Kouzmine, J.M. 3090
 Kovacs, M. 1482
 Kozak, T. 2292
 Krafft, W. 4018-19
 Kramer, R.C. 3567
 Krempel, V. 4909-10
 Krikorian, A.D. 3764
 Krishnaswamy, M. 3672
 Kriss, R. 4530
 Kriss-Heinrich, H. 3852, 4530
 Krivov, M.V. 4345
 Kropp, M. 221, 341, 1029-31, 4346
 Krylova, N.L. 2293
 Krzczunowicz, G. 1880-89, 2099, 3568
 Kuhlein, C. 3216
 Kuls, W. 1716-19, 2570-71, 3714, 4767, 4982
 Kumsa Asfaw 3425
 Kuo, L.T.C. 580
 Kur, S. 1032, 4347-50
 Kurashina, H. 827
 Kwast, B.E. 1720, 3673-75

L
 **

Laabs, H.-D. 3569
 Labonne, M. 4757
 Labrousse, H. 416, 1483, 3091, 3217-18
 Lachat, P. 1033
 Lafore, L. 1461
 Laike M. Asfaw 3002
 Laitin, D. 3219
 Laketch Diresse 2894
 Lakew Birke 2728
 Lambton, A.K.S. 2294
 Landgren-Gidina, M.-A. 1721, 2895
 Lang, F. 1890-91
 Lange, W.J. 417, 3853, 4707, 4973-74, 4977, 5079-82
 Lantschoot, A. van 4531
 Lapiso Getahun Dilebo 1255, 1274, 2295, 3403
 Laporte, D. 1892
 Laporte, J. 418
 Larebo, A. 4351
 Larsson, Y. 3676
 Lash, C. 4542
 Lass, H.D. 2572
 Last, G.C. 105, 582, 1722-27, 3570
 Last, J. 4162
 Latham-Brown, D.J. 3220-21
 Laurence, F.D. 3222
 Lawrence, J.C.D. 2296
 Laz, J. 1034
 Leakey, R. 828
 Leaman, J.H. 2729
 LeBel, P. 2100-02, 4993-94
 Leclant, J. 106, 165, 829-35, 4020
 Leclercq, C. 583

Lecomte, G. 2896, 3003
 Lee, B. 3229
 Lee Min Han 3677
 Leeuwen, T.P. van 2730
 Lefebvre, J.A. 3223-24
 Lefevre, R. 1035-38, 4533-34
 LeFloch, E. 3756
 Lefort, R. 2103-04
 Legesse Lemma 1275, 1893, 2731, 2897, 3571
 Legesse Tiheker 1860
 Legum, C. 1610, 2105-06, 3225, 3229, 3426
 Leiris, M. 4535, 4788
 Leithmann-Fruh, G.A. 2479
 Lemordant, D. 3766-70
 Lepage, C. 222, 4021-25
 Leroy, J. 584, 836-37, 1040, 4026-32
 Leslau, Ch. 4216
 Leslau, W. 45-46, 107, 342, 3854-56, 4216, 4911-12, 4955, 4995-5003, 5049-50, 5406
 Lessona, A. 343
 Leuenberger, H. 585
 Leulsegg Alemayehu 3572
 Levin, M. 4913
 Levine, D.N. 586-589, 1894, 2898, 4708-09, 4789-91
 Lewin, R. 108
 Lewis, H.S. 590, 1041, 4536, 4710, 5312-22
 Lewis, I.M. 2107, 3427, 5395
 Lewis, W.A. 591, 1895
 Lexander, A. 2297-99
 Leymaire, P. 3428
 Liautard, J. 1042, 1276, 3092
 Libenthal, R. 2732
 Lien Pin Chow 1728
 Liff, J.M. 3675
 Limousin, P. 4537
 Linde, G. 3230
 Lintingre, P. 1277, 4538
 Lintjorn, B. 3678
 Lippman, D. 3679
 Lipsky, G. A. 592
 Lisane Worq Deme 2480
 Lobban, R. 3429-30
 Lobo, J. 344
 Lockhart, D.M. 223, 344
 Lockot, H.-W. 47-48, 1611
 Loepfe, W. 419
 Loewenberg, G. 1870
 Löfgren, O. 224, 4352-53
 Logan, R.W. 1896
 Loiseau, Y. 3431
 Loir, R. 3231
 Lonfernini, B. 5323, 5381-87
 Lord, E. 593, 3573, 4711
 Lorit, S.C. 4539
 Lortat-Jacob, B. 4870
 Loth, H. 1897
 Loundin, A.G. 838-39

Love, J. 2733-34
 Love, R.S. 109, 2735-36
 Lovegrove, M.N. 3574
 Löwenstein, S. 1898-1901
 Lozano-Bartolozzi, P. 1612
 Lubie Birru 5324
 Luckham, R. 3232
 Ludolf, H. 345
 Luling, V. 2960, 3004
 Lundgren, E. 4540
 Lundstrom, K.J. 3005
 Lunquist, M. 2481
 Lupu, N.Z. 1484-85
 Luther, E.W. 594
 Luijk, J.N. van 1695, 2264, 3531, 3755
 Lydall, J. 5028-29
 Lyle-Smith, A. 346
 Lynch, B. 2108
 Lyons, R. 3233-34
 Lystad, R. 110

M **

Maaza Bekele 3575
 Mabbs-Zeno, C.C. 2485
 MacArthur, J.D. 2300
 Macconi, E. 3432
 MacKay, B. 1729
 MacKenzie, D. 3235
 MacLaughlin, J. 5168
 Macomber, W.F. 225-229
 Madeley, J. 2899, 3006
 Madsen, H.S. 3576-78
 Maffi, Q. 11613
 Magistad, K. 2109, 3007
 Magri, P.G. 3236
 Mährdel, C. 2110-13
 Mähtämä Selassie Wolde Mäskäl 595, 2301, 3857-58, 4792
 Maibaum, M. 4914
 Makeev, D.A. 3237
 Makin, M.J. 2302-03, 2737
 Makinda, S.M. 3238
 Maknun, G.A. 4758
 Mäkonnen Argäw 3859, 5325-27
 Makonnen Deneke 3239
 Makonnen Getu 2482
 Makonnen, L.E. See: Endalkatchew Makonnen
 Malatu, D. 3860
 Malécot, G. 420, 2114, 3093, 3241-43
 Malm, W.P. 3923
 Maly, Z. 421
 Mammo Beshah 3680
 Mammo Wudineh 481, 1017a
 Mamo Bahta 1860
 Mancev, K. 1486
 Mann, H.S. 2296, 2304-06

Mann, I. 3681
 Mann, M. 215
 Mannä Ghebre-Medhin 1279
 Mantel-Niecko, J. 111-12, 501, 597, 948-49, 1280, 2307-09, 4217
 Marchat, P. 1614
 Marcus, H.G. 49, 422-23, 598-99, 1281, 94, 1487-88, 3094-95, 3244-50, 3682
 Marichelli, P.I. 5118
 Marino di Abiy-Addi, Padre 4541-42
 Marino di Addi Fedde, Padre 4543
 Markakis, J.M. 1615, 1902-05, 2116-19, 2901-02, 3008, 3251-52, 3433-34, 5396
 Markie, J. 2310
 Markos Ezra 2890
 Marquandt, W. 2738
 Marrassini, P. 230, 841-42, 4354-55
 Marshall, I. 3077
 Martin, B.G. 1043
 Martin, G. 3861
 Marwedel, W. 4544
 Maru, M. 3683
 Mary, G.T. 5083
 Masland, F.E. 347
 Maslennilov, V.V. 3096
 Mason, J.B. 3009
 Masotti, P.M. 348
 Massaia, G. 349
 Masari, C. 4033
 Matatu, G. 2120
 Matejko, A. 2903
 Matewos Hagos 600
 Mathew, D. 1295
 Matthew, A.F. 4034, 4545
 Matthews, D.G. 50, 1044
 Matthies, V. 1906-08, 3253-55, 3435-37
 Matucci, M. 424
 Mauri, A. 2739-40
 Mayall, J. 3256, 3438
 Maxwell, S. 3010
 Mazengia, D. 1489
 Mazzarino, S. 55, 843
 McBain, N.S. 2742
 McCall, D.F. 4117
 McCann, J. 113, 601-03, 2311-14, 3011-12, 3257
 McCarthy, P. 1909
 McClellan, C.W. 1296-98, 2315, 4712-13, 4969-72
 McClelland, D.F. 2742
 McClure, B. 4546
 McDermott, B.H. 5167
 McKay, R. 4035
 McKee, M. 231
 McNab, C. 2904, 3579
 Means, R.C. 1910
 Mehari Gebre-Medhin 3013-15
 Meinardus, O. 232, 425-26, 604, 1045-46, 4036-38, 4547-50, 4915
 Meister, U. 2121-22

Mekete Bälachew	3580
Mekonnen Bishaw	2397
Melady, T.	2743, 3258
Melaku Asfaw	3581
Meller, J.W.	2424
Menghistu Lemma	4218-19
Mengistu Wube	2484
Menguesha Gebre Hewit	3501
Menkhaus, K.	3146
Mercer, S.B.	4551
Mercier, J.	3684, 3771-74, 3862-69, 4039-40, 4552
Merid Wolde Aregay	233-34, 1009, 1047-54, 1299
MERIP	3259
Merriam, J.M.	2125
Merrick, H.V.	844
Mesfin Araya	3439
Mesfin Bezuneh	2485
Mesfin Gabriel	3440
Mesfin Minas	3733
Mesfin Wolde Mariam	1730-34, 2316, 2573-76, 3016-19, 3260-61, 3441
<u>Meskerem</u>	2905-06, 3262
Messing, S.D.	2577, 2744, 2907, 3685-95, 3870-71, 4220, 4793-94, 4916
Methodios of Aksum	4553-55
Metschies, G.	2745
Michael Chege	See: Chege, M.
Michels, J.W.	822, 845
Miers, S.	235-36, 1490
Migliavacca, P.	3263
Miglorini, E.	1735
Mikawy, F.	1055
Milkias, P.	See: Paulos Milkias
Miller, J.C.	3264
Million W. Tesfaye	5328
Ministry of Agriculture and Settlement	2487
Ministry of Culture and Sports, Ethiopia	51
Ministry of Education, Ethiopia	52
Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Ethiopia	53
Ministry of Health, Ethiopia	3696
Ministry of Information, Ethiopia	3917
Ministry of Landreform and Administration, Ethiopia	2317
Minker, G.	4881
Miquel, A.	835
Misougin, V.M.	1056-58, 4356
Mockler, A.	1491
Moffa, C.	605, 2127-29
Molner, E.S.	4556
Molvaer, R.K.	3697, 4221
Molyneux, M.	2064, 3190-91
Monati, G.	3442
Monfreid, H. de	350, 1736
Monroe, A.H.M.	606
Monroe, E.	606
Monteiro, A.	2130
Monty, Ch.	607
Moore, E.	4041

Moorfield, A.	3934
Moraitis, G.F.	608
Mordini, A.	846-47, 1044, 1059, 4042-48, 4163, 4557
Moreira, N.	2131
Moreno, M.M.	1911, 4357
Morgan, E.	3443
Morgan, M.	1300
Morgan, S.P.	1661, 2900
Mori, R.	1492
Morin, D.	4759
Morley, M.H.	3286
Morrison, G.	3265, 3444-45
Mortimer, N.	3585
Morton, A.L.	3698, 4558, 4795, 5329
Moser, P.	3020
Mosley, L.	1616
Motovu, J.	4423
Motta, R.	4714
Mozayen Abdu	3586
Mude, K.A.	5107
Mühle, H.M.	427
Mujaju, A.B.	3266
Mulatu Wubneh	1741, 2130, 2265a
Muldrow, E.S.	5143
Muldrow, W.F.	5143-44
Mulcahy, E.W.	2133
Mullenbach, H.J.	2579
Muller, J.M.	4796
Muller, W.	848, 2747
Müller-Courte, H.	3587
Mulugeta, B.	2488
Mulugeta Eteffa	4715
Mulugeta Semru	3588
Mulugeta Wodajo	3589-93
Munro-Hay, S.C.	849-55
Muntasser, M.B.	2748
Murad, Kamil	856, 4049
Murat, F.	3021
Murison-Bowie, S.	3581
Murphy, D.	351
Mustafa, Z.	1912, 3446
Mustoe, N.E.	1617
Myatt, F.	1301
Myhre, P.	3694
N	
**	
Nadeau, Y.	857
Nagasawa, M.	3775
Nagaso Gidada	5330-33
Naigzy Gebre Medhin	4164
Naltz, B.	1301
National Union of Women in Eritrea	3447
Natsoulas, T.	428-32, 1303, 2134, 3097, 3267
Natvig, R.	4716
Nautin, P.	701

Nazarova, N.	4559
Nchari, A.N.	2489
Nebiyelul Kifle	1932
Neckerbrouck, V.	5051
Nedelkova, M.	2908
Needham, R.	5004
Nega Ayele	2119
Negatu Alemu	2490, 2749
Negga Tesemma	5407
Negussay Ayele	114, 1304, 2135-36, 2318, 3268-72
Negussie, B.	3699, 3776
Negussie Zerihun	2909
Nehberg, R.	352
Nekby, B.	2319
Nelson, H.D.	609
Nersessian, V.	446, 450
Neubacher, H.	610
Neugebauer, O.	611, 3872
Newcombe, K.	2491
Nicolas, G.	1913, 2320, 4869
Nguyen Dac S.G.	1493
Nickell, J.M.	1594
Niehof, R.O.	3595
Niggli, P.	2956, 3022
Nolan, B.	612, 3023
Nolan, L.	3023
Norberg, V.H.	2750, 3273-74
Normand, F.	858
Norris, M.W.	1914
Northedge, F.S.	1495
Nötzold, G.	3275
Nouaille-Degorge, B.	1618, 2137-38, 3448
Novicki, M.	3024
Noy, D.	4917
Noyce, J.L.	54
Nuciari, M.	2492
Nurmekund, P.	115
Nuruddin Farah	3276
Nusco, L.	4560
Nyeki, L.	1467

O
**

Oberst, T.	3449
O'Brien, P.	2687
Obrosova, E.N.	2139
Odesola, S.N.	2140
Oddy, D.J.	2580
O'Donovan, K.	1915
O'Dowd, D.	5052
Ofulemi, K.	3277
Ohlsson, B.	2493
Ojo, O.	3278
O'Keefe, P.	2751
Okubagzi, G.S.	3777
Olmstead, J.	4165, 4871-75, 4966

O'Mahoney, K.	353, 4561
Oman, G.	1060
Onneken, D.	4717
Onnfroy de Verez, M.N.	613
Orent, A.	5084-88
Orhonlü, G.	237
Osswald, K.-D.	1916
Ostby, I.	2581
Osterkamp, R.	2752
Osterlund, D.C.	4813
Ostini, F.	116
Ostrowsky, J.	3450
Osvaldo, R.	238
Ottaway, D.	2147, 3279
Ottaway, M.	2141-47, 2494-96, 3280
Otto, D.	4050
Ouannou, J.	614
Oudenrijn, M.A. van den	4358-60
Oudes, B.	3281
Oursou, D.P.	1496
Oxtoby, G.H.	2753

P
**

Page, M.E.	423
Pakenham, Th.	433
Palen, J.J.	2582-83
Pallasmaa, U.	3596, 4051
Panetta, E.	615
Pankhurst, A.	239, 3025, 3883
Pankhurst, E.S.	251, 859, 1094, 1305, 1497-1501, 1619-22, 1737-39, 1917-19, 2321-25, 2584-85, 2754-60, 2910-12, 3597, 4052-54, 5053-54, 55-57, 87, 117-28, 240-42, 324, 334, 345, 356, 434-52, 558, 582, 616-19, 708, 860-65, 1023, 1061-93, 1167-68, 1306-75, 1502-25, 1623-29, 1740-43, 1920, 2326-31, 2586-95, 2761-64, 2913-15, 2995, 3026-28, 3098-3104, 3282-83, 3451, 3598-3602, 3700, 3703, 3778-3802, 3873-84, 4055-63, 4118-29, 4166-69, 4222-26, 4361, 4562, 5055-56, 5334, 5392
Pankhurst, Richard K.P.	57, 129-30, 243-50, 2916, 3884, 4129, 4563
Pankhurst, Rita J.	3284
Papp, D.S.	4064, 4227, 4362
Papysheva, G.A.	2148
Parent, M.	5057
Paret, R.	4908, 4918
Parfitt, T.	453
Parin, P.	1095
Park, W.Z.	4760
Parker, E.	1526
Parker, R.A.C.	354 (see also 398)
Parkyns, M.	3029
Pasha, M.K.	2332, 4761
Pastner, S.	

Pasteau, M. 1527
 Pastourau, M. 131
 Patel-Ahooja, K. See: Ahooja, K.
 Pateman, R. 2497, 3452-53
 Paton, W.B. 252-53
 Paul, J.C.N. 1921-22
 Pauli, E. 4818, 4820, 5131, 5416
 Paulos Daffa 2333, 5335
 Paulos Milkias 58, 1923-24, 2334, 3582-84
 Paulos Tzadua, Abba 4363, 4564-66
 Pausewang, S. 1744, 2335-39, 2498-2503, 2917, 3030
 Pauvert, J.-C. 4718
 Pawlikowski, J.T. 4567
 Payne, E. 4919
 Pearce, I. 355, 3701-02, 4065-66
 Pearce, N. 356
 Pearson, T. 3703
 Peatrik, A.-M. 4856
 Peberdy, M. 5408
 Peche, N. 2765
 Peck, T.P. 3704
 Pedini, M. 3285
 Peltier-Charrier, M.C. 2
 Penisson, J. 2596
 Perczel, C.F. 4067-71, 4170
 Peretra de Quéroz, M.I. 4072
 Perham, M. 620, 1096, 1925
 Penrose, A. 2994, 3031
 Perkins, K.M.A. 2625
 Perl, L. 621
 Pern, S. 357
 Pérol, H. 622, 3885
 Perret, M. 454-56, 563, 1097, 1376-77, 1528-29, 2340, 2597-98, 3454, 3886, 5409
 Person, Y. 2149
 Petit, B. 2766-68
 Petracek, K. 132-33, 457, 623
 Petras, J.F. 3286
 Pétrides, S.P. 624-25, 866, 1098-99, 1378-79, 1530, 3287, 3455, 3568
 Petros Haylu, Abba 3925
 Petros F. Tekle 3887
 Pettersen, K. 626
 Petterson, D. 3288
 Peyton, G. 3289
 Pfannenberger, B. 2918
 Pfützner, K. 2880
 Philipson, D.W. 867-68
 Pia, J. 4719
 Picken, L. 3926
 Pickett, J. 274, 2769
 Pieraccini, E. 4569
 Pieroni, P. 358
 Pierotti, F. 359
 Pietros Habte-Mikael 2919
 Pilkington, H. 4364
 Pillet, C. 458-459
 Pirenne, J. 869-71, 3987, 4073

Plant, R. 4074-79
 Plante, J.G. 254
 Plater, Z.B. 1926
 Platov, V. 2041
 Playne, B. 872
 Plazikowsky-Brauner, H. 4570, 4720, 5025, 5393, 5432
 Pliny the Middle-Aged 2150-52, 3456
 PMAC 2155
 Podolsky, B. 59, 549
 Poggi, N.S. 4080
 Pokshishevskij, V.V. 2599
 Polacek, Z. 2153
 Poluha, E. 3621, 4797
 Polyakov, G.D. 2504, 2770
 Ponsi, F. 1745
 Pool, D. 3457-58
 Poole, J. 627
 Portal, G. 460
 Porter, B.D. 3290
 Poschen-Eiche, P. 2505
 Potholm, C.P. 1630-31, 2154
 Potter, J. de 4571
 Potyka, C. 3291
 Powne, M. 3927
 Prammar, V.S. 4081
 Pranovi, R. 1632
 Prather, R. 1380
 Price, C. 3888
 Prince, J.S. 1756, 3795
 Procacci, G. 628, 3292
 Proceedings 4082
 Prost-Tournier, J.M. 1746, 4721
 Prouty, C. 1381
 Prutky, R. 360
 Puddington, A. 3032
 Pyatigorsky, A. 2771

Q **

Quellec, J.-L. de 4572
 Quick, J. 4722
 Quirin, J.A. 259, 4920-22

R **

Radt, C. 3803
 Rahäl Mesfin 3818
 Rajt (Right), M.V. 135-37, 631, 1027, 1384-85, 1533-34, 1633, 2163, 3106, 4171, 4724-25
 Raineri, O. 134, 360, 1382-83, 4365-70, 4573-74
 Ralema, J.R. 1531
 Ram, K.V. 632, 3105
 Randow, F. von 1927
 Rao, R.P. 3293

Raphaeli, N.,	1928
Rapicetta, M.	3705
Rapoport, L.A.	4923-24
Rathgen, G.	2156
Rau, E.	4371
Raunig, W.	873, 3989, 4083-84
Ravenson, J.	633
Rauschenbach, R.	4896
Rayner, N.	2772
Read, R.N.D.	5076
Reale, E.	1532
Redden, K.	1929-32
Regalio, E.G.	4723
Reilly, P.M.	60
Reimer, R.	2341, 2773
Reinhard, K.	3928
Reisman, W.M.	3459
Relief and Rehabilitation Commission (RRC)	3033
Reminick, R.A.	4798-4801
Remnek, R.B.	3294
Rendle-Short, C.	3706
Rentmeesters, V.	2157
Reta, T.	1747
Rezene Habtemariam	3707-08
Riad, Z.	4228
Ricci, L.	138-39, 634, 874-80, 1933-34, 4085-86, 4172, 4229-32, 4279-80, 4372-75, 5410 461, 1100
Richard, J.	2158-62, 2506, 2920
Richter, R.	See: Rait, M.V.
Right, M.V.	360-61
Rittlinger, H.	1634
Ristoe, W.W.	5132
Robbins, L.	3295
Robbs, P.	140, 4762
Roberts, A.F.	61
Roberts, U.	2164
Robertson, D.	1535
Robinson, C.J.	3460
Robinson, D.	1748
Robinson, W.C.	1536
Rochat, G.	1720
Rochat, W.	750
Roche, H.	3709
Rodain, F.	1386, 3107
Rodgers, N.	882, 3804-05, 3889, 4376
Rodinson, M.	2507
Rodriguez, G.	3108
Roeykens, A.	3604
Rogers, J.	462
Rollins, P.J.	1537, 4925-26, 5411-12
Romandini, M.	463
Romitti, A.	3461
Rondot, P.	1935, 4925-26, 5411-12
Rosen, Ch.B.	62, 635, 1101, 1387-89
Rosenfeld, C. Prouty	635
Rosenfeld, E.	363
Rosenthal, F.	4927
Roshwald, M.	

Ross, J.	1936
Ross, R.	1538
Rothemund, H.J.	4087
Rouaud, A.	63-64, 464, 1539, 3890, 4173-74
Roubet, C.	256
Roucek, J.S.	1937
Roundy, R.W.	3710-12
Rowell, G.	103
Roy, J.C.	2774
Rubenson, S.	257-58, 636-39, 1102, 1390-96, 1539-40, 1635, 3109, 3301-03, 3462
Ruggles, C.	5162, 5336
Ruiz, H.A.	3463
Russel, F.F.	1938-40

S

Sabar Friedman, G.	4893
Sabry, O.A.	2342
Sadler, P.G.	2508
Saeveras, O.	4575
Safran, C.	4928
Saith, A.	2775
Salbucci, S.	1397
Salem, M.	3464
Salerich, D.	2343
Salole, G.M.	2600, 3034, 4726
Salome Gebre Egziabher	1541-42, 2921
Salvemini, G.	1543
Salvini, G.	3304
Samuel Alemayahu	3891
Samuel Asghedom	141
Samuel, V.C.	4576
Samuels, M.A.	3305
Sand, P.H.	1941-44
Sanderson, G.N.	1398-99, 3306
Sandford, D.	4727
Santini, A.	2776
Sargent, W.	3713
Sarosi, B.	3929-30
Sasse, H.-J.	5108
Sauldie, M.M.	2165, 3307
Sauget, J.M.	4377
Sauquet, M.	65
Sauter, R.	640, 4088
Savard, G.S.	4728-29, 4763-64
Sbacchi, A.	1400, 1544-58
Schaefer, L.F.	1539
Scarin, A.	4655
Schaerer, O.	66
Schall, A.	4233, 4378-79
Schaller, K.F.	3714
Schenk, Q.F.	2922
Schenk, E.L.	2922
Schiller, A.A.	67

Schlee, G. 5337
 Schmid, P. 1636
 Schmidt, K. 4577
 Schneider, H. 3715
 Schneider, M. 1103-06, 4380, 4578
 Schneider, R. 260-61, 296, 703, 764-65, 883-91, 4381-84
 Schneiders, T. 585
 Schoenberger, M. 4929
 Scholler, H. 1401-02, 1793, 1945, 2166-68, 3308-10, 3606, 4131
 Schultz, H. 4579
 Schulz-Weidner, W. 5338, 5390-91, 5433
 Schumacher, G. 2777-79
 Schutt, R.K. 2780
 Schwab, P. 68-69, 1637-39, 1946-50, 2169-70, 2781, 3311, 3607
 Schwarzbaum, H. 4385
 Scianna, F. 3312
 Sconamiglio, P. 1951
 Scott, W.R. 1641-41, 3313
 Seaman, J. 3035
 Sebsibbe Demissew 1749
 Sedler, R.A. 1952-57, 2923
 Seethi, M. 2782
 Seifu Metaferia Ferewe 262, 3892-93, 5339
 Seifu Abraha 2613
 Seip, G.A. 4580
 Seiwert, W.-D. 4175
 Selamu Bekela 1958
 Seleshi Sisaye 2346, 2431-32, 3509-12, 2780, 2783-86, 3314-15, 3723
 Seleshi Wolde Tsadik 2347-49
 Selg, J. 1750
 Selinus, R. 3806, 3894
 Semere Haile 3465
 Sen, A. 3036
 Serapiao, L. 3466
 Sergeev, S. 217
 Sergew Hable Selassie 70, 217, 892-93, 1107-10, 3608, 4386, 4581-82
 Serra, E. 1560
 Sersou Bekkele 1959
 Sevenhuysen, G.P. 3747-48
 Seyoum G. Selassie 2397, 2787, 3609
 Seyoum Teferra 2924, 3509
 Seyoum Tegegnworq 1751
 Seyoum Wolde 4089, 4132
 Shack, D.N. 5005
 Shack, W.A. 142, 465, 2350, 2601, 2925, 3316, 3610, 4730, 5006-08
 Shahid, I. 1111
 Shauro, E. 2926
 Shaw, A. 2788
 Shehim, K. See: Kassim Shehim
 Shelemay, K.K. 3931-32, 4930-38
 Shenk, C. 1561, 4583
 Shepherd, G.W. 3317-18

Shepherd, J. 3037-39, 3319
 Shepperson, G. 4584
 Sherman, R. 1642, 3467-70
 Sherr, E.S. 2172, 4585
 Sheth, V.S. 3320
 Shevikova, I. 3321
 Shewandagne Belete 3040
 Shiawli, T. 4234-35
 Shibabaw Yimenu 2789
 Shields, T. 3041
 Shiferaw Bekele 1752, 2602, 3322
 Shimelis Mazengia 2173
 Shinn, D. 3323
 Shinnie, P.L. 984
 Shumet Sishagn 3471-72, 5169
 Silverberg, R. 1112
 Silberman, L. 1643, 3324-25
 Silkin, T. 3473
 Simone, E. 1403
 Simonitsch, P. 2790
 Simonson, J. 364
 Simoons, F.J. 640-41, 895, 4176-77
 Simpson, G. 2351-52
 Sinclair, M.R. 3362
 Singer, N.J. 1960-63, 2174-75, 5091-94
 Singh, B.N. 2866
 Singh, C.P. 2176
 Singh, H. 2353-54, 2791, 2927
 Singh, N.P. 4236
 Singleton, M. 2177
 Sironi, B. 2928
 Sisay Asefa 2513-14, 2792, 3042
 Sisay Ibsa 2188
 Sissay, B. 1753
 Sivini, G. 3043
 Six, V. 206, 3895, 4090, 4387
 Sjoström, M. 2929, 3611-13
 Sjoström, R. 2929
 Skinner, R.P. 365
 Skurnik, W. 2179
 Sladek, C. 643
 Slessarev, V. 1113
 Slikkerveer, L.J. 3648, 3717-18
 Smith, G. 3044
 Smith, H. 2705
 Smith, L.J. 3327
 Smith, M.R. 2793
 Smith, R. 3946
 Snailham, R. 366-367
 Snowden, Jr., F.M. 896-97
 Sobania, N. 4731, 4857
 Soen, D. 4939
 Sohler, J. 1964
 Sole, G. 3719
 Solomon Amde 61
 Solomon Ayalew 3720-21
 Solomon Bellete 2515
 Solomon Deressa 4133

Solomon Gebre	3067
Solomon Gebre Christos	15, 4237
Solomon, Gidada	3614
Solomon, H.	4940
Solomon Inquai	3045, 3615-16, 5413
Solomon Mulugeta	2603
Solomon Terfa	3046
Solomon Woredekal	898
Sommer, J.W.	644
Soragna, M.	1965
Sorensen, J.	3328
Soudan, F.	2180
Spencer, D.	368, 4091-92
Spencer, J.H.	645, 2181, 3329-30
Spencer, M.	1114
Sperber, D.	4876-79
Sperber, R.	2794
Sperry, D.	1966, 5340
Spiegel, E.	2355-58, 4802
Spruyt, D.	3722
Ståhl, M.	2359, 2516, 3047
Stan, L.	4586
Stanley, S.	1754, 2360, 5388-89
Starrett, R.K.	1404
Stauder, W.	3896-97, 4093-95, 4238-39
Stauder, J.	5133-36
Stauffer, R.B.	3331
Steffanson, B.G.	1404
Stein, W.	3989
Steinbach, U.	3332-33
Steingraber, S.	2956, 4814
Steinmann, A.	5341
Stella, G.	466, 646, 1405, 4240
Stephenson, S.	2963
Stepunin, A.	647
Sterky, G.	3672
Stern, H.	369
Steuber, J.	3375
Stiehl, R.	675-76
Stierlin, H.	4096
Stigand, Ch.H.	370
Stinson, L.	5026
Stitz, V.	1755, 4097, 4803, 4815, 5019
Stommes, E.	2511-12, 3723
Straub, J.	899
Straube, H.	2361, 4692, 4732, 4880
Strecker, I.	5028-34
Strelcyn, S.	143, 266-76, 900-01, 1115, 1644, 3807-14, 3898-99, 4388-90, 4587, 4941
Strick, A.	3474
Stromböm, D.A.	2795
Summerskill, J.	3617
Sumner, C.	4588-4604
Sundstrom, G.O.Z.	1967
Suttner, K.	3933
Sutton, J.	902
Sutton, P.M.	3048
Svanidze, I.A.	2293

Syoum Gebre Egziabher	1968
Swedish International Development Agency (SIDA)	2362

T

Taddese Beyene	648
Taddese K. Mariam	1760
Taddese, K.	3724
Taddesse Tamrat	1116-17, 3900, 3934, 4391-92, 4605-07, 4768
Tadesse Mengesha	3618
Tadesse Mulate	4241
Tadesse Tereffe	3619
Tadesse Wubneh	2796
Taddia, I.	467, 1406, 1645-46
Tafara Degeffe	2797-98
Takkele Taddese	4733
Talhami, G.H.	1407, 3110
Tamene Bitima	See: Bitima, T.
Tamrat Kebede	2363
Tareegn Adebo	2182-83
Tayback, M.	1756
Taye Assefa	4242-45
Taye Gulilat	72, 571, 1969, 2581, 2799, 3620
Taye Gurmu	2364
Tayetch Beyene	3621
Taylor, C.V.	3625
Taylor, R.B.	3475
Tayye Gäbrä Maryam, Aläqa	649 (see also under: Aleqa Tayye)
Team Beyene	2365
Techeste Aderom	2604
Technical Assistance Information	
Clearing House	2800
Teclehaimanot G. Selassie	2930, 5421-22
Teclemariam Berhane	2517
Tedeschi, S.	144, 277, 468-72, 903, 1122-27, 1408, 1970, 4098, 4393, 4608-09, 5058
Tedla Haile	3496
Tedone, G.	473
Tefera-Worq Beshah	4765
Teferi Teclehaymanot	1409
Tegegn Teka	2518-19
Tegegne Yeteshawork	474, 3901
Teisohn, J.	4394
Tekalign Gedamu	3049
Tekalign Wolde Mariam	1647, 5343
Tekele Haile Mariam	2801-02
Tekeste Brähän Gäbremedhin	1589
Tekeste Negash	1410-11, 1562, 2803, 3476, 3622
Tekeste Zergaber	4766
Tekie Fessehazion	3477-78
Tekle Tsadik Mekouria	650-51, 904, 1128-31, 4610
Temesgien Gobena	3902, 5344
Templin, C.H.	3623
Tennassie Nichola	2519

Teqebba Birru	5111
Terekova, G.	413
Terening Poladian	4611
Terhas Magos	3479
Terefe Ras-Work	4804
Terrefe Woldetsadik	1412
Tescarole, G.	4612
Tesemma Ta'a	2366, 5345
Tesfaghiorgis, B.	3050
Tesfaigzhi Uqbit	4613
Tesfatsion Medhanie	3480
Tesfay Berhane	2804
Tesfaye Demeke	3051
Tesfaye, A.	3624
Tesfaye Gebre Selassie	752, 2367
Tesfaye Lemma	3935
Tesfaye Seyoum	3708
Tesfaye Shenkute	2368
Tesfaye Shewaye	2625
Tesfaye Teklu	2393-94, 2520, 2805, 3626
Tesfaye Wolde Medhin	4178
Teshager Wube	2931
Teskome Bishaw	3627
Teshome Demissie	2932
Teshome Kebede	1413, 2369
Teshome Mulat	1760, 2445, 2806-09
Teshome G. Wagaw	2521, 3628-37, 4734, 4805
Tessore, A.	475, 652-53, 3334
Teti, M.	1563
Tewolde Berhan Gebre Egziabher	1757-58, 2810
Tewolde Berhan Zerom	73, 3052
Tewolde Medhin Joseph	4099
Thesiger, W.	371
Tholomier, R.	1648
Thomas, B.P.	2184, 2811
Thomas, T.	2185
Thompson, B.	2186
Thornley, F.	2230
Thurston, R.	3335-36
Tibbs, T.	74
Tiffin, J.	1759
Tilahoun Paulos	3903
Tippett, A.R.	5145
Tito Lepisa, Abba	4614-15
Tilahun Haile Mariam	2187
Tiquet, M.	2188
Tjernström, K.	3726
Toborn, J.	2812
Todd, D.	2933, 4859-64
Tolstykh, V.E.	2522, 2813
Tonkin, T.	654
Tornay, S.	4735, 5146, 5170-93
Torrance, I.R.	1132
Torres, T.	4942
Torrey, E. Fuller	3727-31
Torry, W.	5346-50
Toupouzian, O.K.	1133, 2605
Touval, S.	3337

Toy, B.	655
Toynbee, A.J.	1294
Tresca, G.	3815
Trevaskis, G.K.	3481
Treuner, P.	1760
Trevisan Semi, E.	4943-46
Trimingham, J.S.	4616
Trine, J.F.	2814
Tringali, G.	905-912
Tristant, H.	2815-16
Triulzi, A.	279-81, 1134, 1414-15, 1563, 3482, 4736, 4826-28, 5351-54
Triulzi, G.	2934
Trofimov, V.A.	1564-65
Troll, G.	1761-62
Trozzi, N.	1135, 3338
Trudeau, E.	3638
Trucca, G.	4617-18
Trudnos, A.	5355
Tschakert, H.	2817-18
Tsegaye Gebre Medhin	653, 4100, 4134
(Tsehafie Te'zaz) Gebre Selassie	1135
Tsehai Alemayehu	2819
Tsehai, B.	3111
Tsehai Berhane Selassie	452, 1136, 1416-19, 1651, 2935, 3816, 4737
Tsuge, Y.	4738
Tsyarkin, G.V.	145, 476, 656, 1420-21, 1566
Tubiana, J.	146-47, 282-83, 306, 477-78, 657-660, 1138, 1422, 1652, 2189-90, 2636, 3053, 4101, 4246, 4395, 4619, 4739, 5356
Tukan, B.	4947
Tumtu Lencho	2937
Tuqabo Aresse	3904
Turshen, M.	3732
Turton, D.	479, 4679, 5119, 5147-63
Turton, P.	5162
Tyagi, S.S.	2370
U	
**	
Uhlig, S.	148-49, 284-87, 499, 1763, 4396
Ullendorff, E.	288-95, 503, 661-62, 913, 1139, 1256, 1423, 1567, 3074, 3112, 3339-40, 4247, 4397-4401, 4620, 4948
Ullman, G.	3733
Ulm-Erbach, C. von	1653
Ulrich, F.T.	2820
Umbach, R.	4135
Underdowne, T.	914
United Nations	1764-66, 2821
University of Lund	2606
University Famine Relief and Rehabilitation Organization	3054
Unseth, P.	5299
Updike, J.	1654
Upton, M.	5253-55, 5357

Uria, A.	2822
Ursin, M.	663
V	
**	
Vaccari, F.	915
Vadasy, T.	3905-08
Vahlquist, B.	3055, 3734
Vaissière, P.	2823
Vakulenko, O.	4136
Valdelin, J.	1655, 2190
Valdes Vivo, R.	2191
Valeriani, E.	1568
Valletti-Borgnini, M.	1569
Valori, F.	480
Van Beek, G.W.	916
Van Bulck, G.	664
Vanderlinden, J.	75, 261, 296, 665, 1958, 1972,-75, 2193
Vandermerwe, J.	3817
Vangsi, J.	4621
Van Lier, R.A.J.	3639
Vanneman, P.	3341
Vanrie, A.	3113
Vantini, G.	917, 1140, 4740
Van Woudenbergh, W.	2194
Varley, D.H.	76
Vasin, I.I.	1424, 3342
Vassilyeva, E.N.	2523
Veit, W.	2195
Vélat, B.	4622-24
Venkataram, K.	1425, 3114
Verghese, P.	4625-26
Verhaagen, A.	481
Verhelst, T.	2250, 2371
Verich, T.M.	3343
Vestal, T.M.	3056, 3640
Viaud, P.	3344
Vigand, V.	2098, 2196, 2824-25
Vigliardi Micheli	918
Villella, G.	1570
Vivian, H.	372
Voegelin, D.	2372-73
Voigt, R.M.	77
Volpe, M.	666, 4248
Vorbichler, G.	803
Vosikis, P.	1976
Vycichl, W.	919-920

W
**

Wadé, S.	667
Wadhawan, G.S.	373
Wagner, E.	297, 1141, 4247, 5059-64
Wainwright, E.	1142

Wais, I.	5397
Walburg, R.	921-22
Waldman, M.	4949
Waldron, S.R.	3057, 4102, 4816, 5065-69
Waley, D.P.	1571
Walker, C.H.	668
Waller, J.	3058
Wallmark, P.	4983-84
Walter, B.	3345
Wang, C.K.	1767
Warr, M.	2197-98
Warren, A.	3483, 4137
Warren, H.	3483, 4137
Wassmann, D.	4627
Wasungu, B.A.P.	3909, 3936, 4628
Waters, M.	1143
Watson, J.W.	669
Watt, D.C.	2199
Weaver, J.	3059
Weekes, R.V.	3641, 5077
Weeks, S.G.	3641
Weerts, M.	1572
Wegnez, A.-M.	1573
Wehlte, K.	4103
Weihs, F.	4104
Weil, S.	4950-51
Weintraub, D.	2238
Weischer, B.M.	923-24, 4402-08
Weissleder, W.	2607, 4806-07
Weithaler, K.	3735
Welding, R.	925
Wen Pin Chang	1728, 1769-70, 3736-39
Wendt, K.	4409, 4629
Wenlock, R.J.	1771
Wenlock, R.W.	1771
Weraksa, J.	670, 3484
Wesenick, J.	4630
Westphal, E.	2374
Westphal-Stevens, J.M.C.	2374
Weyer, R. van de	4631
Whitcombe, M.	2066
White, C.	2488
White, T.	816
Whiteman, P.T.S.	3060
Whiteway, R.S.	1144
Wiberg, H.	3346
Wickström, B.O.	2375
Wilder, B.D.	3595
Wilding, R.	3991, 5070
Willcox, R.	2826, 3642
Willels, D.	558
Williams, L.	926, 3485
Williams, W.	3740
Willmott, H.M.	4632
Wilks, B.M.	3643, 3910
Wilson, D.	2200
Wilson, H.R.	1574
Wilson, R.T.	1145

Wingate, O.C. 1575
Wingate, R. 1426
Winid, B. 150, 2608
Winid, J. 2827-28
Winnings, C. 671
Winnings, I. 671
Winship, P. 1977-78
Winssen, G.A.C. van 4537, 4633-34
Winston, D. 4952
Wisloff, F. 4635
Wohlenberg, H. 482
Wohlgemuth, L. 2829
Wolde Gerima Yohannes 2938
Woldemariam, P. 3347
Wolde Mariam Goytom 2830
Woldu Gebre Michael 2831
Wolf, J. 4741
Wolf, W. 2832
Wondyifraw Ambaye 4636
Wood, A.P. 1772-74, 2201, 2524-25, 3061
Wood, C.A. 3062
Woodward, P. 3348
World Bank 2526-28
Workneh Degefu 3063
Worku Tafara 1775
Woronoff, J. 3349
Wren, R. 1656
Wright, D. 483
Wright, Jr., G.V. 3350
Wright, K. 3064
Wright, P. 1576
Wright, S. 185, 298-300, 4105-06
Wrobél-Leipold, A. 3065
Wurmbrand, M. 4410, 4953

Y **

Yabetz, Z. 927
Yacob Beyene 537, 4250-51, 4411-12, 4637-38
Yadeta, G. 2529
Yagi, V.A. 4825
Yagya, V.S. 1527-28, 1657-59, 2163, 2376, 4696-97,
4725
Yakobson, S. 3351
Yamazaki, F. 1748
Yanchishina, L.M. 2833
Yassin M. Aberra 4639
Yayehirad Kitaw 3818
Yeates, M. 2377
Yebza Lakew 1979
Yekunno Amlak Gäbrä Selasse 4413
Yelizarou, U.A. 3741
Yellin, M. 3066
Yemane Gebre Mariam 2834
Yemane Mesghenna 1429
Yeraswork Admassie 3067

Yetategu Negga 301
Yiheyisi Worqi, Memhir 4252
Yilma Kebede 2378
Yilma Workneh 4808
Yitfessa Alemu 2379
Yodfat, A. 3352
Yoftahie Kabede 4640
Yohannis Abate 2132, 2202-04, 3353, 3486
Yohannis Berhane 1980
Yohannis G. Sellassie 1430
Yohannis Kebede 3354
Yohannes Noggo 2530
Yohannes, O. 3487
Yohannis Tesemma 2380
Yohannis Workneh 2939
Yona Bogale 4954
Yosef Gezahegn 3755
Young, A.W. 3743, 3819-20, 4138, 4809-12
Young, H. 3068-69, 3744
Young, M.J.L. 4641
Young, M. de 2381, 2609
Yusuf Abdi, S. 3488
Yusuf Ahmed See: Ahmed, Y.
Yusuf Omer Abdi 2835

Z **

Zaborski, A. 928, 1146-49
Zach, M. 484
Zack, A.M. 1981, 2836-37, 2940
Zaghi, C. 485
Zär'a Buruk 4414
Zär'a Ya'ekob 4415-16
Zarncke, F. 1150
Zascuk, S. 5109
Zawdie Gebre Selassie 1431-32
Zein, Z.A. 44, 3724, 3745-46
Zeleznik, G. 2851
Zena Adal 5111
Zemariam Berhe 1936
Zeremariam Fre 3489
Zenebeworq Tadesse 2382, 2941
Zerabruk Aberra 2215
Zergaber, T. 2382
Zewdie Kumilachew 78-80
Zewdie W. Gebriel 3747-48
Ziegler, M. 2942, 4742
Zitelman, T. 2747
Zuurmond, R. 4258
Zwemer, S.M. 4642
Zylarz, E. 929

THE AFRICAN STUDIES CENTRE

The African Studies Centre, an inter-university foundation is based in Leiden and cooperates closely with all the Dutch universities. The Centre is subsidized by the Ministries of Education and Science; Foreign Affairs; and Agriculture and Fisheries. The aim of the Institute is to promote scientific research in sub-Saharan Africa, in particular in the field of the social sciences in the widest sense of the word.

The Institute goes out from the premise that the research which is carried out in Africa must be of such a nature that the results are directly or indirectly relevant to the population in the country concerned. Other objectives include the systematic promotion of research and education covering the afore-mentioned areas, and also the spread of the knowledge of African societies and cultures.

The Centre has formal agreements with Institutes and Universities in Africa, viz., the Ministry of National Planning and Development and Egerton University in Kenya; and the Ministry of Higher Education and Research in Cameroon and the University of Yaounde.

In the Netherlands, the Institute has similar agreements with departments of various universities, viz., Human Nutrition of the Agricultural University of Wageningen; Marketing and Market Research of the Agricultural University of Wageningen; Social Geography of Developing Countries of the University of Utrecht and Cultural Anthropology/Non Western Sociology of the University of Leiden.

The research and teaching activities of the Centre take place within the framework of these agreements. The Centre has two research departments, viz., the department of Social and Economic Studies and the department of Political and Historical Studies.

The main emphasis of the department of Social and Economic Studies is on rural development, food and nutrition and trade in agricultural products. The research is policy-oriented; the most important programme for the period 1989-1993 is the Food and Nutrition Studies Programme which has as its main objective to analyse contemporary trends and future needs concerning Food and Nutrition in Kenya.

The department of Political and Historical Studies concentrates on pure scientific research. The main emphasis is on the ideological and economic aspects of the State in Africa. Research takes place within the framework of the Cameroon programme, and in conjunction with the socio-economic department of the Centre. Important subjects are wage labour in the rural areas, land law problems, in particular in the neighbourhood of the larger cities, ethnic articulation and regional incorporation; comparative study of effects on rural development of French and British colonial administration. The department also has a programme focusing on Southern Africa. Here the main objective is to analyse developments in political economy and culture and the effects of these on neighbouring areas. A part of the research in this department falls outside the scope of these regional programmes, viz., the research into peasant movements in general and legal pluralism in Africa.

In addition to the research departments, the Institute has a library and a documentation section.

The library holds the only specialized collection of books on Africa in the Netherlands.

There is also a film library. The films are available on loan for educational purposes. A catalogue with descriptions of the films and a list of titles of films of other collections in the Netherlands in Dutch is available from the secretariat.

The Centre is responsible for a monograph series which is published by Kegan Paul Int., London. Other research reports and working papers are published by the Institute itself. Periodic publications include an Abstracts Journal with summaries of articles from recently published journals and collections; a list of the latest library acquisitions; and a Newsletter on African Studies in the Netherlands containing an annual survey of research concerning Africa in the Netherlands, which is published in cooperation with the African Studies Association.

The African Studies Association cooperates closely with the African Studies Centre in promoting research and education relevant to African studies in the Netherlands. The Association advises the Netherlands Foundation for the Advancement of Tropical Research (WOTRO) on applications for research funding in the social sciences and the humanities concerning Africa. The secretariat is based in the Institute's offices.

The library is open to the public on weekdays between 9.00-13.00 and 14.00-17.00, tel. 071-273354.

A list of publications, annual reports and research programmes of the respective research departments as well as surveys of current research are available free of charge from the secretariat, tel. 071-273372.

Information on the loan of films is obtainable from the secretariat.

In the same series are still available:

1. **Muller, M.S.** Action and Interaction: Social Relationship in a Low-income Housing Estate in Kitale, Kenya. 1975. Dfl. 15,-
3. **Rouvery van Nieuwaal, E.A.B. van Vrouw, Vorst en Vrederechter.** 1976. Dfl. 15,-
4. **Newman, P and Roxana Ma (Eds.)** Papers in Chadic Linguistics. 1977. Dfl. 8,-
7. **Kaptein, L.** African Historiography written by Africans 1955-1973. 1978. Dfl. 7,50
9. **Konings, P.** The political potential of Ghanaian Miners. 1980. Dfl. 5,-
11. **Hoorweg, J and Niemeyer, R.** The nutritional impact of the Pre-School Health Programme at three clinics in Central Province, Kenya. 1980. Dfl. 3,50*
14. **Hoorweg, J and Niemeyer, R.** The Effects of Nutrition Rehabilitation at three Family Life Training Centres in Central Province, Kenya. 1982. Dfl. 5,-*
15. **Isaacs, A.H.** Dependence Relations between Botswana, Lesotho, Swaziland and the Republic of South Africa. 1982. Dfl. 7,50
16. **Binsbergen, W.M.J. van.** Dutch Anthropology of Sub-Saharan Africa in the 1970s. 1982. Dfl. 2,50
17. **Buytenhuys, R.** Essays on Mau Mau. 1982. Dfl. 7,50
18. **February, V.A.(Ed.).** From the Arsenal. Articles from the Teachers' League of South Africa. 1983. Dfl. 15,-
19. **Hoorweg, J and others.** Nutrition Survey in Murang'a District, Kenya. Part 1: Relations between Ecology, Economic and Social Conditions, and Nutritional State of Pre-school Children. 1983. Dfl. 5,-*
20. **Silitshena, R.M.K.** Intra Rural Migration and Settlement Changes in Botswana. 1983. Dfl. 10,-
21. **Hoorweg, J and others.** Nutrition Survey in Murang'a District, Kenya. Part 2: Nutritional Cognition and the Food Consumption of Pre-School Children. 1984. Dfl. 10,-*
23. **Hesp, P.M.A.** Producer Prices in Tropical Africa. 1985. Dfl. 12,50
24. **Schoenmakers, J.H.** Staatsvorming in Guiné-Bissau. 1985. Dfl. 13,50
25. **Arhin, K.** West African Colonial Civil Servants in the Nineteenth Century. 1985. Dfl. 7,50
26. **Maas, M.** Women's Groups in Kiambu, Kenya. 1986. Dfl. 7,50*
27. **Rouvery van Nieuwaal, E.A.B. van & Rouvery van Nieuwaal-Baerends, E.A. van.** Muslims in Mango (Northern Togo). 1986. Dfl. 20,-
28. **Hekken, P.M.van.** Leven en werken in een Nyakyuda dorp. 1986. Dfl. 25,-
29. **Ndongko, W.A.** Economic Management in Cameroon: Policies and Performance. 1986. Dfl. 15,-
30. **Diemer, G & Laan, E.Ch.W. van der.** Irriguer pour Subsister. 1987. Dfl. 15,-
- 31B. **Shimunika/Binsbergen, W.M.J. van.** Likota Iya Bankoya (Nkoya Edition). 1988. Dfl. 10,-
32. **Schilder, K.** State formation, religion and land tenure in Cameroon. A bibliographical survey. 1988. Dfl. 15,-
33. **Tieleman, H.J.** Scenes of change: visions on developments in Swaziland. 1988. Dfl. 15,-
34. **Kessel, I van.** Aspects of the Apartheid State. A bibliographical survey. 1989. Dfl. 20,-

35. **Geschiere, P & Konings, P.** Conference on the Political Economy of Cameroon-Historical Perspectives/Colloque sur l'économie Politique du Cameroun-Perspectives Historiques. 1989. Dfl. 50,-
36. **Burck, D.J.** Kuoma rupandi(The parts are dry) Ideas and practices concerning disability and rehabilitation in Shona ward. 1989. Dfl. 20,-
37. **Nkwil, P.N.** The German presence in the western Grassfields 1891-1913 - A German Colonial Account. 1989. Dfl. 15,-
38. **Jua, N.** Economic Management in Neo-Colonial States: A Case Study of Cameroon. 1990. Dfl. 7,50
39. **Nabudere, D.W.** The IMF-World Bank's Stabilisation and Structural Adjustment Policies and the Uganda Economy, 1981-1989. 1990. Dfl. 7,50
40. **Dijkstra, Tj.** Marketing Policies and Economic Interests in the Cotton Sector of Kenya. 1990. Dfl.10,-*
41. **Tieleman, H.J. / Kuhlman, T.** Enduring Crisis, Refugee Problems in Eastern Sudan. 1990. Dfl.12,50
42. **Touwten, A.** Socio-Economic Development of Women in Zambia, an analysis of two women's organisations. 1990. Dfl. 12,50
43. **Foeken, D.W.J. / den Hartog, A.P.** Seasons, Food Supply and Nutrition in Africa. 1990. Dfl. 12,50
44. **Schilder, K.** Popular Islam in Tunisia, 1991. Dfl. 12,50

* Available to readers in Kenya free of charge.

91 1

AFRICAN STUDIES CENTRE LEIDEN

WASSENAARSEWEG 52 / 2333 AK LEIDEN / THE NETHERLANDS